



CONFIRMED MINUTES

OF THE

ORDINARY COUNCIL MEETING

28 JULY 2022

These minutes were confirmed at a meeting held 25 August 2022 and signed below by the Presiding Person, at the meeting these minutes were confirmed.

Signed:

A handwritten signature in black ink, appearing to read 'Dmale', is written over a faint horizontal line.

SHIRE OF BROOME
ORDINARY COUNCIL MEETING
THURSDAY 28 JULY 2022
INDEX – MINUTES

1.	OFFICIAL OPENING	4
2.	ATTENDANCE AND APOLOGIES.....	4
3.	ANNOUNCEMENTS BY PRESIDENT WITHOUT DISCUSSION	5
4.	DECLARATIONS OF INTEREST	5
5.	PUBLIC QUESTION TIME	5
6.	APPLICATIONS FOR LEAVE OF ABSENCE.....	6
7.	CONFIRMATION OF MINUTES	6
8.	PRESENTATIONS / PETITIONS / DEPUTATIONS.....	7
9.	REPORTS FROM OFFICERS.....	8
	9.3.2 SHIRE'S RESPONSE TO CHILD CARE SERVICE IN BROOME	8
	9.2.2 COMMUNITY GARDEN WATER SUPPLY.....	15
	9.1 PEOPLE.....	22
	9.2 PLACE	23
	9.2.1 PROPOSED CLOSURE CABLE BEACH VEHICLE RAMP	23
	9.2.3 BUSINESS CASE FOR PROPOSED CARAVAN PARK, KEY WORKER HOUSING AND OVER 55'S VILLAGE - SANCTUARY ROAD, CABLE BEACH	86
	9.2.4 ADDITIONAL SUBMISSIONS - LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY AND LOCAL PLANNING SCHEME NO 7	122
	9.3 PROSPERITY	132
	9.3.1 DISPOSAL OF LEASE - RESERVE 32823 - BROOME SPEEDWAY CLUB	132
	9.3.3 BROOME CHAMBER OF COMMERCE & INDUSTRY FUNDING AGREEMENT	138
	9.3.4 BROOME RESILIENCE & RECOVERY PLAN	148
	9.3.5 NORTH WEST DEFENCE ALLIANCE - COUNCIL MEMBERSHIP	174
	9.4 PERFORMANCE	191
	9.4.1 COMMUNITY SCORECARD REPORT 2022.....	191
	9.4.2 WASTE AMENDMENT LOCAL LAW 2022 - FINAL ADOPTION	294
	9.4.3 COVID-19 FINANCIAL HARDSHIP POLICY REVIEW.....	300

9.4.4	CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER ANNUAL PERFORMANCE REVIEW 2021/2022.....	306
	OPEN CHAMBERS TO PUBLIC (\$5.23):	312
9.4.5	MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022	312
9.4.6	MONTHLY STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY REPORT - JUNE 2022	328
10.	REPORTS OF COMMITTEES	371
11.	NOTICES OF MOTION WITH NOTICE.....	372
12.	NOTICE OF MOTION WITHOUT NOTICE	372
13.	BUSINESS OF AN URGENT NATURE.....	372
14.	MEETING CLOSED TO PUBLIC	372
15.	MEETING CLOSURE.....	372

1. OFFICIAL OPENING

2. ATTENDANCE AND APOLOGIES

Broome Speedway

D Oliver
H McDonald

3. ANNOUNCEMENTS BY PRESIDENT WITHOUT DISCUSSION

Nil.

4. DECLARATIONS OF INTEREST

FINANCIAL INTERESTS (s5.60A)			
Councillor	Item No	Item	Nature of Interest
Cr D Male	9.3.1	Disposal of Lease – Reserve 32823 – Broome Speedway Club	"The applicant is a client of my business"
Mr S Mastrolembo	9.4.4	Chief Executive Officer Annual Performance Review 2021/22	"The matter under consideration includes my employment contract with the Shire of Broome"

IMPARTIALITY INTERESTS			
Councillor	Item No	Item	Nature of Interest
Cr P Taylor	9.3.3	Broome Chamber of Commerce & Industry Funding Agreement	"Member of the Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry Board"
Cr C Mitchell	9.2.1	Proposed Closure Cable Beach Vehicle Ramp	"Coordinates wildlife rescue organisation that looks after marine turtles"

5. PUBLIC QUESTION TIME

The following questions were received by Perry Benjamin prior to the meeting:

Question One (1)

9.2.1 Proposed Closure Cable Beach Vehicle Ramp

When the ramp is closed, what signage will be put in place at Gantheaume Point beach to enforce the 15km speed limit and the 500m beach limit for all vehicles?

Answer provided by Director Development Services

There is existing signage in place. Shire Rangers undertake compliance on a regular basis and will focus compliance on Gantheaume Point Beach to ensure that any impact on Gantheaume Point Beach from closure of Cable Beach to vehicles is monitored, and as patrols on Cable Beach will not be required, resources can be focussed on Gantheaume Point Beach.

This will be similar to current arrangements when horses are permitted on the beach at Gantheaume.

The Shire has a mobile speed radar warning sign that displays speeds and alerts drivers, and this will be utilised on Gantheaume Point Beach if ramp closure at Cable Beach occurs.

A review of signage will be occurring as part of a current Beach Usage Review, although exact timing of potential new signage has not been determined and requires consultation with Broome Port and Yawuru Park Council.

Question Two (2)

9.2.1 Proposed Closure Cable Beach Vehicle Ramp

What are the current penalties for any of these infringements?

Answer provided by Director Development Services

Penalties range according to the offence under separate legislation such as the Dog Act, Shire Local Laws and other regulations. Shire Rangers use discretion based on the type and scale of the offence, and may issue warnings as a first response, with infringements issued for continued non compliance. The infringement for speeding is technically an infringement for failure to adhere to signage, as speed limits are arbitrary on beaches. Similarly, the infringement for going past the 500 metre sign is also failure to adhere to signage and is \$185.

Question Three (3)

9.2.1 Proposed Closure Cable Beach Vehicle Ramp

Have any of these infringements been enforced at Gantheaume?

Answer provided by Director Development Services

Yes. Again, enforcement occurs under various legislation.

Nil infringements have been issued for Speeding specifically, although several have been issued in the last month for various breaches and offences occurring at Gantheaume Beach specifically. These have been for breaches of the Dog Act, illegal camping, failure to adhere to signage. As outlined previously, infringement's are for failure to adhere to signage for speed limits. Issuing infringements is problematic as there is no way to measure speed, so Rangers use the mobile speed radar warning and Ranger patrols as a visual deterrent to discourage speeding.

6. APPLICATIONS FOR LEAVE OF ABSENCE

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

Minute No. C/0722/076

Moved: Cr N Wevers

Seconded: Cr E Foy

That Council grant Cr P Taylor a Leave of Absence from Councillor duties inclusive of 3 October 2022 through to 3 November 2022.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

7. CONFIRMATION OF MINUTES

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

Minute No. C/0722/077

Moved: Cr B Rudeforth

Seconded: Cr C Mitchell

That the Minutes of the Ordinary Meeting of Council held on 30 June 2022, as published and circulated, be confirmed as a true and accurate record of that meeting.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:**Minute No. C/0722/078****Moved: Cr P Taylor****Seconded: Cr N Wevers*****That the Minutes of the Special Meeting of Council held on 5 July 2022, as published and circulated, be confirmed as a true and accurate record of that meeting.*****CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0****8. PRESENTATIONS / PETITIONS / DEPUTATIONS**

Gemma Acland and Catriona Webster made a deputation to Council regarding item 9.3.2 Shire's Response to Child Care Service in Broome.

Ayesha Moss, Co-Chairperson of Incredible Edible Broome made a deputation to Council regarding item 9.2.2 Community Garden Water Supply.

9. REPORTS FROM OFFICERS

MOVE ITEMS OF BUSINESS:

Minute No. C/0722/079

Moved: Cr N Wevers

Seconded: Cr P Taylor

That Council;

- 1. Move item 9.3.2 Shire's Response to Child Care Service in Broome and 9.2.2 Community Garden Water Supply in order of business in front of item 9.2.1.**
- 2. Note the reason for moving the item is to improve continuity of the meeting proceedings.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

9.3.2 SHIRE'S RESPONSE TO CHILD CARE SERVICE IN BROOME

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	EDP015
AUTHOR:	Economic Development Coordinator
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Development Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

Officers are seeking Council's consideration on a suggested approach to Broome's childcare crisis as well as consent to release an Expression of Interest to the community to offer the use of the multi-purpose room at the Broome Recreation & Aquatic Centre as an outside school hours facility.

BACKGROUND

Previous Considerations

OMC March 31, 2012

In Broome there are both private and not-for-profit organisations offering childcare. Some are operated in purpose design/built facilities, an out of school (OSH) care facility operates out of Roebuck Primary School and there are several family day homes registered. In 2022, DevelopmentWA (**DevWA**) is scheduled to release an Expression of Interest (**EOI**) for the sale of a parcel of land that would allow for the construction and operation of a childcare facility in Broome North.

Shire of Broome owns two buildings utilised for childcare facilities, one located at 69 Herbert Street (Mulberry Tree operating as Indigo Montessori Broome) the other at 17 Louis Street (Broome Out of School Care Children's Activities BOSCCA).

Most recently, childcare has been brought to council's attention through an informal petition, and at the Annual Electors Meeting 10 February 2022 an electors motion was put

forward for the Shire to construct and operate a community based day care in Broome North.

The Shire's adopted planning framework has identified a location for the development of a day care centre at Broome North. DevWA, the State Government developer constructing Broome North subdivisions, have advised that expressions of interest for this site will be released to market after civil construction approvals and appointment of a contractor.

The 2021 census reveals the following statistics about Broome;

- There are 3,805 families
- 1,259 families have one parent and 81.1% of single parents are female.
- Average number of children per family is 1.9
- Of the 0-4 age group there are 1,233 children making up 7.3% of the population (WA average 6.1%)
- Of the 5-9 age group there are 1,411 children making up 8.3% of the population (WA Average 6.5%)
- 271 children attend preschool and 1,636 children attend primary school.
- 3,540 people or 27.3% of the population, provided unpaid care for child/children (during two weeks before Census Night).

COMMENT

The provision of childcare is not a core function of a Local Government Authority (**LGA**). However, a lack of available, suitable or affordable childcare options has devastating consequences for the liveability, workforce and economy of a community, which is obviously a concern for Council.

Broome is widely regarded to be experiencing a childcare crisis. Studies indicate that the Kimberley is one of the worst regions in Australia for early learning availability. A recent Victoria University Mitchell Institute report designated the Kimberley as a 'Child Care Desert' (along with the Pilbara). A lack of childcare is not a new issue. The Kimberley Development Commission (**KDC**) has reported that it was one of the top three issues they were tasked to review even pre-covid.

Development Services have received several complaints and an informal petition from caregivers. The issue is affecting Shire staff, and childcare providers have reached out to the Shire for support and other agencies - DevWA, KDC and Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry (**BCCI**) have also contacted the Shire looking for our response.

This included a complaint about the imminent partial closure of Out of School Hours Care (**OSHC**) currently operating at Roebuck Primary School, and operated by Mulberry Tree. This change, since deferred until the end of the year, would have resulted in the loss of 26 OSHC places, severely impacting on community members reliant on this service.

A lack of childcare in the Kimberley was brought to the attention of the State Government in the Legislature on 18 May 2022, where Minister Ellery responded that:

The Department of Communities' education and regulatory care unit is responsible for approving provider and service applications, completing assessments and ratings against the National Quality Standard, monitoring compliance and completing investigations and compliance actions. The federal government is responsible for the funding of the childcare sector through childcare subsidies. Staff resourcing in regional areas has been a challenge for the sector throughout the pandemic. This issue exists

across all jurisdictions, and is not limited to the Kimberley region nor solely to Western Australia.

The Department of Communities' education and care regulatory unit is assisting services by waiving the cost for staffing waivers during the pandemic to support services being able to remain operational.

The McGowan government has committed \$5.1 million towards retaining childcare workers in the regions and establishing sustainable models to support regional child care. A total of \$1 million has been allocated to local government authorities over four years to develop attraction and retention workforce packages specific to their regions to assist with workforce shortages. A further \$4 million will go towards supporting the viability of services in the regions through the development of new models of early childhood education and care services specific to a region. In addition, the McGowan government has introduced the Lower Fees, Local Skills initiative to reduce the course fees for the Certificate III and Diploma of Early Childhood Education and Care qualifications.

The successful LGA recipients for funding to support retaining childcare educators was announced on 1 July 2022. Shire of Broome did not apply for the first funding round, but the second round will be announced 2022/23 financial year. Officers will apply for the next round, noting that the maximum awarded to any LGA was \$35,000 and most awards were considerably lower than that.

Local Government	Program name	Amount funded	Region
Shire of Carnarvon	Advancing Early Years Futures	\$35,500	Gascoyne
Shire of Kojonup	Attraction and Retention of Educators at Kojonup Childcare Centre	\$25,000	Great Southern
Shire of Derby-West Kimberley	Childcare Workforce Support Funding Scheme (CWSFS)	\$25,000	Kimberley
City of Kalgoorlie-Boulder	City of Kalgoorlie-Boulder Child Care Educator Scholarship	\$20,750	Goldfields-Esperance
Shire of Moora	Learning, Discovering and Growing Childcare Services in the Shire of Moora	\$25,000	Wheatbelt
Shire of Mingenew	Mingenew childcare staff accommodation and staff attraction	\$18,000	Mid-West
Shire of Pingelly	Pingelly Childcare Training Program	\$18,250	Wheatbelt
Town of Port Hedland	Port Hedland - Annual Community Childcare Grants Program	\$37,500	Pilbara
Shire of Ravensthorpe	Ravensthorpe and Hopetoun Early Learning Centre attraction assistance	\$18,000	Goldfields-Esperance
Shire of Dardanup	Recruitment drive and supporting staff further their studies	\$25,000	South-West

Shire of Shark Bay	Rental assistance for Denham early childhood educator	\$25,000	Gascoyne
Shire of Wyndham-East Kimberley	Supporting Our Team	\$17,340	Kimberley
Shire of Wongan-Ballidu	The 'Team Cubby' Project	\$25,000	Wheatbelt
Shire of Goomalling	Upskilling Goomalling Childcare	\$15,000	Wheatbelt

Missing the first round of funding has advantages as Broome officers are now working with the other LGAs to see what they have done that works. What each LGA has applied for is very unique in approach, and it will be of value to review with each LGA what outcomes have been successful before Broome commits to a project idea.

Officers are also now working with other expert organisations such as NWTAFE and West Australian Childcare Alliance (the peak body representing childcare operators) to define a project that is well considered, Broome specific and built on successful precedents.

Since February 2022 Officers have been regularly contacting childcare providers to get their response to what is causing the childcare issue. Their responses are:

- Attracting and retaining staff to the childcare sector is difficult;
- Qualified staff are difficult to recruit and retain;
- The issue has been exacerbated significantly by the housing affordability crisis;
- There has been a surge in demand for places.

It cannot be emphasised enough that affordable housing is the major issue for childcare providers and that many are not full, or able to fully use their facilities to registered capacity, because of the lack of staff.

However, in recognition that the Shire has been asked by the community to consider any available option to help resolve the crisis, officers are putting forward a recommendation to advertise the Multi-Purpose Room (**MPR**) at the Broome Recreation & Aquatic Centre (**BRAC**) as a potential venue for providing Out of School Hours care (**OSHC**).

While the offering of another facility will not address the issue of staff or housing, officers hope that it may encourage a new entrant into the market. Potentially, there could be qualified childcare educators that want to start their own business, or family day care providers that are currently unable to offer a service in their home etc. The point is, that 'we won't know if we don't try'.

OSHC CARE AT BRAC

Officers are recommending that the Shire advertise an invitation to submit an Expression of Interest (**EOI**) that will encourage the private sector to consider the facility as a new OSH space.

The reason why the MPR has been selected is because:

- It has been used as an OSHC in the past.
- OSHC is traditionally 2pm to 5pm which is when the MPR is least used by the community. These hours allow the MPR to still be available to existing user groups.
- It is already used for vacation care, has adequate appropriate inside space and the outside space is fully gated with a playground.

- Vacation care - which is a popular service with the community, will continue to be offered by staggering the use of the space.

It is recognised that the MPR room has no storage space and this will need to be addressed.

The EOI does not mean that the Shire will be offering a childcare service. A business will be required to manage the entire service. BRAC will just be offering the space.

Shire officers are prepared that there may not be any response to the EOI and feel it is not a waste of staff time or resources, given that an EOI is minimal amount of work to create and advertise. The work will really be done by any interested in business who would need to establish group size, profitability, licensing and regulation, drop off and pick up, etc.

If the Shire gets a response to the EOI a recommendation will be presented to Council.

Other Actions and Support

Other supports that the Shire is currently engaged in and/or considering include:

1. Childcare demand survey
 - a. BCCI is currently preparing a community wide survey to record the number of places required for childcare in Broome and the Kimberley. The survey is being supported by the KDC and Shire Officers. Numbers cannot be deducted from wait lists as parents apply at several different agencies at the same time and do not advise providers when they have found a place. Also, many families may have given up on waitlists and are seeking informal arrangements. The survey is being undertaken by BCCI with officers providing support.
 - b. The results of the survey will be presented to Council with further options for consideration.
2. Officer attendance at multi-stakeholder working groups;
 - a. The first meeting was held July 7th and more are planned.
3. Potential co-sponsorship of a childcare summit to discuss long term solutions to the childcare issues in Broome and the Kimberley. The Shire would also be acting as a catalyst to encourage State and Federal Government agencies to commit to action

CONSULTATION

Officers have consulted with, and will continue to consult with, the following organizations:

- Directly with childcare operators, including Kimberley Kids, Indigo Montessori, Mulberry Tree, BOSCCA.
- West Australian Childcare Alliance (peak body representing childcare providers).
- Family Day care WA (a body representing family day care educators).
- BCCI, KDC, to coordinate research and keep the working group on track.
- DevWA (in regard to the lot in Broome North).
- Broome community members that have reached out to us directly with complaints.
- NWTafe to keep updated with their education initiatives.
- LotteryWest.
- Department of Communities.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

If any changes in licensing are required Shire officers will work with the successful EOI and Department of Communities.

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

Commercial entities are charged at \$47/hour or \$235/day for the MPR. Not for profits get a 50% discount. This rate is set by council. If there are any changes to this pricing structure Council will be required to set a motion.

The EOI will not be prescriptive on the pricing for the room. It will be open for the market to offer what they want to pay for the space. The pricing, cost and net community benefit will be considered before a recommendation is presented to Council.

RISK

A potential risk to the Shire is a community perception that the Shire is either considering operating in the childcare space and/or competing with the private sector. This can be mitigated by continuing conversations with providers and working with their respective peak bodies. The Shire also already owns two childcare locations and this not been raised as an issue to date.

Another risk to the Shire is community perception that the Shire is responsible for childcare. This can be mitigated by acting as a silent partner and supporting other agencies to advocate and lobby for improved childcare options, rather than leading engagement itself (for example, BCCI will be the public face of the survey, with Shire support).

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Prosperity – Together, we will build a strong, diversified and growing economy with work opportunities for everyone.

Outcome Nine – A strong, diverse and inclusive economy where all can participate:

9.5 Grow the size and depth of Broome's labour market with improved access to training and development opportunities.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

REPORT RECOMMENDATION:

That Council:

1. *Notes that officers are attending multi-stakeholder working groups in regard to the childcare crisis in Broome*
2. *Authorise the Chief Executive Officer to undertake the release of an Expression of Interest to offer the multipurpose room at Broome Recreation and Aquatic Centre for out of school hours care*
3. *Requests that the Chief Executive Officer seeks a formal response from the Kimberley Development Commission to gain an understanding of their organization's past and future activities to support the childcare sector in Broome.*

Cr Male moved the following motion:

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

Minute No. C/0722/080

Moved: Cr D Male

Seconded: Cr C Mitchell

That Council:

- 1. Notes that officers are attending multi-stakeholder working groups in regard to the childcare crisis in Broome**
- 2. Authorise the Chief Executive Officer to undertake the release of an Expression of Interest to offer the multipurpose room at Broome Recreation and Aquatic Centre for out of school hours care**
- 3. Requests that the Chief Executive Officer seeks a formal response from the Kimberley Development Commission to gain an understanding of their organization's past and future activities to support the childcare sector in Broome**
- 4. Recognises the importance of access to childcare and undertakes to work with the community and State and Federal Counterparts to find solutions which address the lack of available childcare in Broome in the short, medium and long term.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Reason: To acknowledge, support and advocate for the community to seek a range of childcare solutions within Broome.

Attachments

Nil

9.2.2 COMMUNITY GARDEN WATER SUPPLY

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Lot 288 (100) Tanami Drive
APPLICANT:	Incredible Edible Broome
FILE:	TAN-1/100
AUTHOR:	Director Development Services
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Development Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

The Shire has received a request for the continued supply of water for the Broome North Community Garden if and when the community garden is relocated.

This report recommends that the request is supported subject to conditions.

BACKGROUNDPrevious Considerations

The Broome North Community Garden was started in 2015 when an application for funding to Council through the now defunct Broome North Community Building Grants program was successful. The Shire of Broome's Sponsorship Working Group recommended that the application be approved, and this was supported by DevelopmentWA.

Volunteers raised additional funds and Development Approval for the community Garden was issued in May 2017, with development completed shortly after this date.

Site and Surrounds

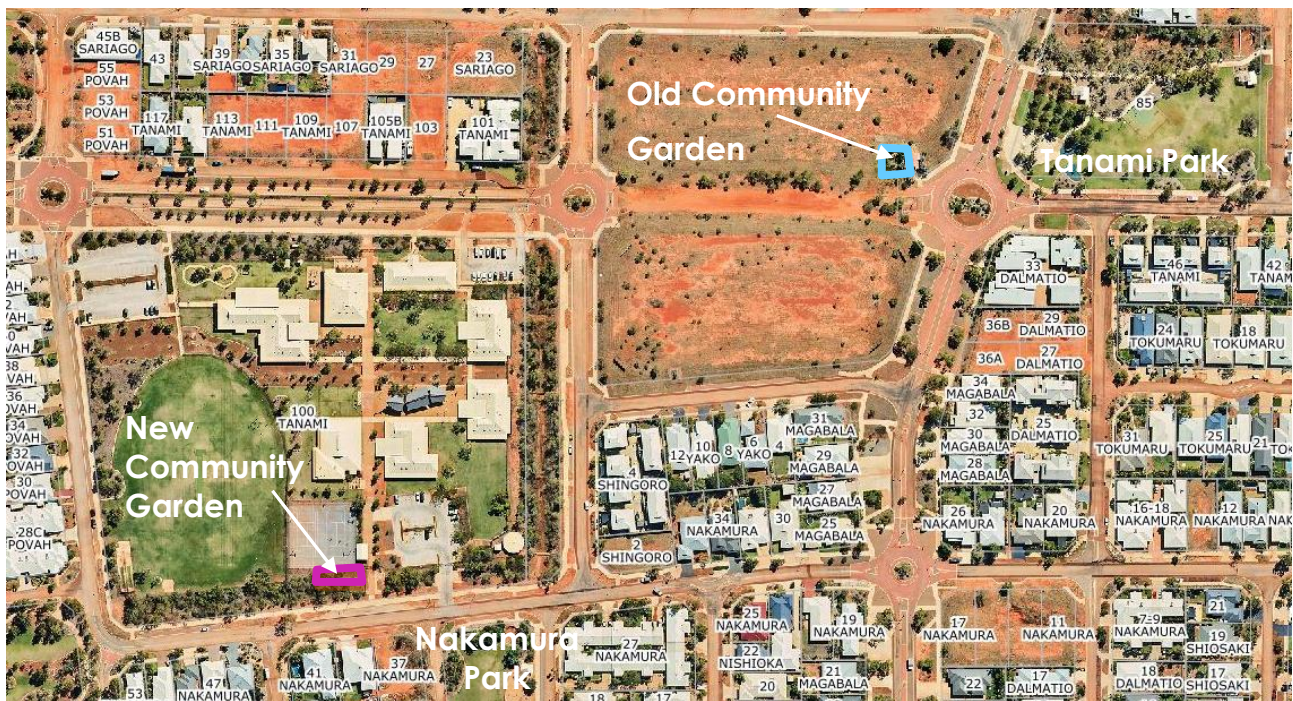
The Community Garden was initially managed by an informal group of Broome North residents as a community asset until more formal management by Incredible Edible Broome (IEB). The Broome North Community Garden was, until late last year, located on Lot 9007 until being removed by IEB.

Lot 9007 was originally intended to be developed as a Local Centre and is imminently being developed for residential development, so the community garden has been required to be removed.

Proposed Development

The proposed new community garden is intended to be developed by DevelopmentWA as a replacement for the existing community infrastructure as part of the development of the new lots in Broome North. This would include all infrastructure and a new water meter. The location of the water meter has yet to be determined, however, a clear commitment has been made by DevelopmentWA.

The new community garden is proposed to be developed on land owned by Department of Education for Broome North Primary School and was identified as the preferred location during a codesign process undertaken by IEB with the Broome North community.



It has been confirmed that IEB and Broome North Primary School have agreed to manage the new community garden under an agreement through an MOU. This includes IEB supporting maintenance of the infrastructure.

At the 31 March Ordinary Meeting of Council a public question was asked requesting Council cover the cost of water for the proposed new community garden, based on the assumption that Council was already paying for water for the old community garden.

Officers have investigated where water for the old community garden was sourced and have determined that the water supply for the old community garden was sourced from Tanami Park, located across Magabala Road from the community garden. However, no meter exists separately for the community garden, and it is assumed that all costs for water were included in the costs for watering Tanami Park.

Discussions with DevelopmentWA have confirmed that they have not been paying for water supply.

IEB has now requested in writing that Council agree to cover the cost of water for the propose new facility (**Attachment 1**)

Officers have investigated other possible water sources, including the option of allocating water from Nakamura Park, located close by. An option of piping water from an existing meter through existing drains (requiring no trenching through roads) to the proposed community garden was examined and rejected due to the unknown cost of on-going maintenance.

This option was estimated at approximately \$3000 to instal, required no new meter, and would have been supplied by an existing meter in Nakamura Park (see Financial Implications).

COMMENT

Council supported the development of the Broome North Community Garden by providing funding as well as approving the Development Application and has paid for water for the garden before it's recent decommissioning.

Given that Council has been paying for water consumption for the old community garden, it is reasonable to continue to support the proposed new community garden in this way. Council's Strategic Community Plan advocates broadly for this.

Council will have no costs for development, management or maintenance of the facility, which has proved to be well managed over the last 5 or more years.

DevelopmentWA supports the new community garden and is funding all development **(Attachment 2)**.

CONSULTATION

Consultation has occurred with Shire Parks and Gardens staff, DevelopmentWA, Broome North Primary School and Incredible Edible Broome.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Nil.

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

Previously costs have been incurred for the supply of water for the old community garden, however, as no specific meter was installed, no specific costs have been able to be determined.

DevelopmentWA has estimated, based on the design and watering schedule of the proposed new community garden, that costs would be in the order of \$260 per annum **(Attachment 3)** based on Tier 3 water rates.

No budget line item exists, however, given that water was provided through Tanami Park previously, it is considered that funding could be allocated to Nakamura Park, which is located across the road from the proposed community garden.

Annually a budget allocation for Nakamura Park is made at \$6,258.00, and 2021/2022 expenditure on this park was \$4614.00. With Council approval, water for the Community Garden could be allocated to this park.

RISK

There is a minor risk that other community groups will seek a similar benefit, however, the circumstances are very specific, and can be defined clearly to supporting community gardens.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

People – We will continue to enjoy Broome-time, our special way of life. It's laid-back but bursting with energy, inclusive, safe and healthy, for everyone.

Outcome One - A safe community:

1.2 Modify the physical environment to improve community safety.

Outcome Three - A healthy, active community:

3.2 Improve access to sport, leisure and recreation facilities, services and programs

Place – We will grow and develop responsibly, caring for our natural, cultural and built heritage, for everyone.

Outcome Six - Responsible growth and development with respect for Broome's natural and built heritage:

6.3 Create attractive, sustainable streetscapes and green spaces.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/081

Moved: Cr N Wevers

Seconded: Cr P Taylor

That Council:

- 1. Agree, subject to DevelopmentWA installation of a water meter in a location suitable to the Shire, to provide funding to Broome North Community Garden for supply of water for the community garden, with a maximum allocation of \$500 per annum, with any additional cost to be provided by the Community Garden committee.**
- 2. Allocates funding for Broome North Community Garden water supply from the Nakamura Park budget Account 113692, G/L Account 101130000, with no allocation to be made if the Community Garden is not developed.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Attachments

1. Request from Incredible Edible for Support
2. Proposed new Community Garden design
3. Development WA indicative Annual Water Costing



PO Box 3473

Broome, WA, 6725

ABN: 191 1469 9382

w. <https://incredibleediblebroome.org.au>

e: incredibleediblebroome@gmail.com

08/05/2022

Cr Harold Tracey
President, Shire of Broome
councillor.tracey@broome.wa.gov.au

Dear Cr Tracey,

Re: Proposal for annual water charges for the Broome North Community Garden to be covered by the Shire

I thank you and the council for your response to the question put to the Shire of Broome Council Meeting public question time on 31st March 2022, where we sought to clarify if the Shire could cover costs for the annual water charges at the relocated Broome North Community Garden.

We have since identified the cost of water to the previous community garden was paid for by the Shire, as part of the of the Tanami Park precinct. With this in mind, and with the new location being adjacent to a drainage easement and edible native street edge both managed by the Shire, **I write to request the Shire agree to continue their generous support of the Broome North Community garden, by continuing to pay for water to the garden.**

The planned watering system and its maintenance will ensure water wise practices for efficient water use. In-line drippers, mulch and regular maintenance checks will be in place. We estimate the cost of water to be under \$500 per annum (based on the garden design, Development WA estimated costs to be closer to \$260 per annum).

The original Broome North Community Garden was dismantled at the request of Development WA for site development. Incredible Edible Broome (IEB) supported the care and use of the original garden in conjunction with the Broome North community and have worked with Development WA, the Broome North community and the shire to design and site a new garden. The new site facilitates stronger community engagement and sustainability, as well as a welcomed involvement by the Broome North Primary School. Through a process of co-design and an MOU between IEB and the school, the use and needs of both the school and the public are well supported.

The Broome North Primary School have generously supported the garden being situated on their property, outside their fence line adjoining their rear entry. Beyond their provision of land and in-kind joint management the school do not have capacity to contribute financially to the garden.

Development WA have agreed to fund the planning and infrastructure for this community garden including the costs to install a water metre. Under an MOU with the Broome North Primary School, IEB will support the maintenance of the reticulation.

In addition, the community garden with have capacity to receive small amounts of food waste through their composting station. Many residents used the composting bins at the previous garden, and look forward to this resource being re-established. We understand that diverting food wastes from landfill is a priority for the Shire. Your support of the garden, through covering water costs also supports food waste diversion.

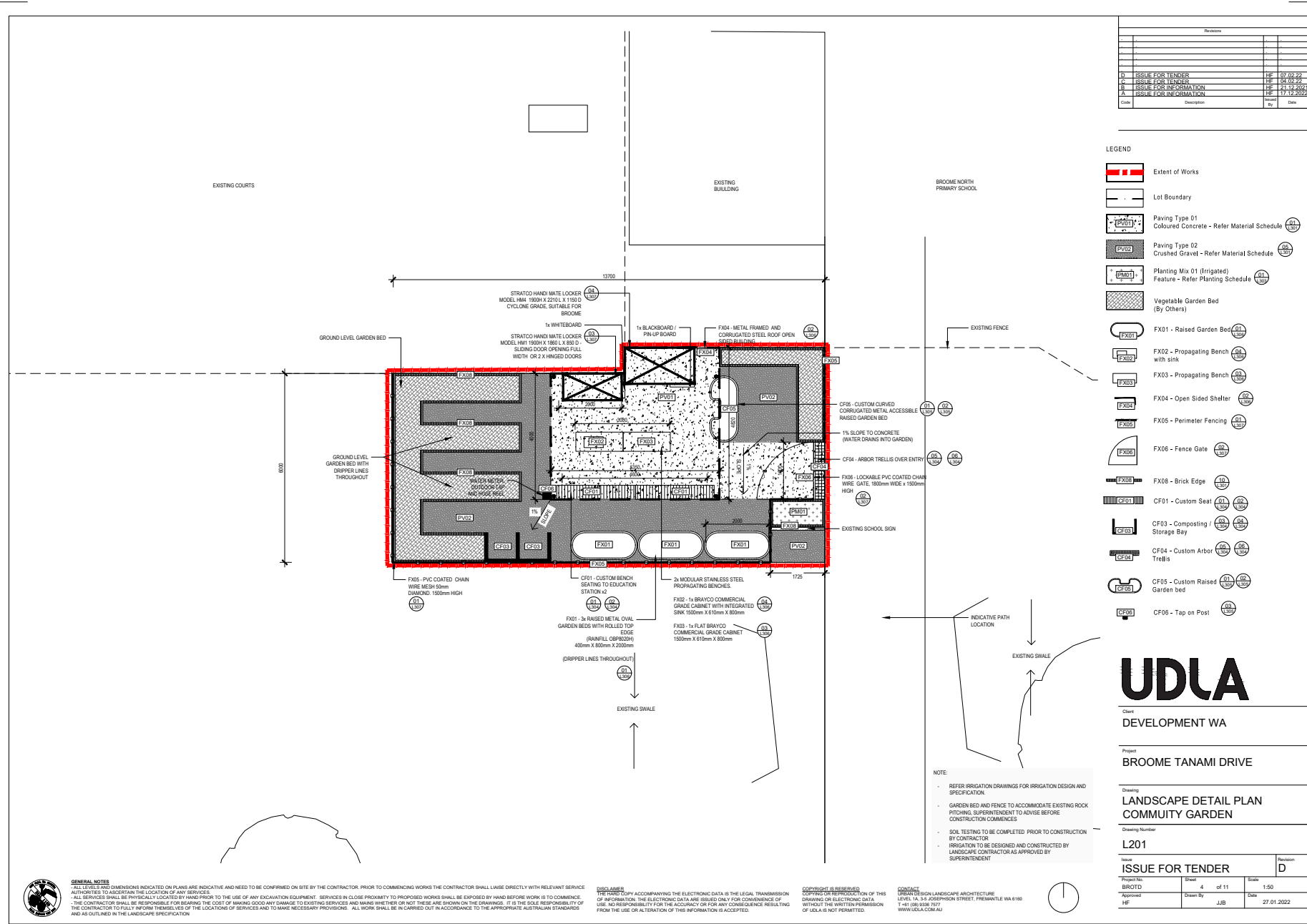
Finally, I respectfully request a prompt response, with resolution, as Development WA plan to start work as soon as possible.

Yours Sincerely,

Ayesha Moss – Chairperson, Incredible Edible Broome

CC Ken Molyneux and Kylie Brockenshire (Broome North Primary School); Keith Williams and Sam Mastrolembro (Shire); Jennifer Hall (Incredible Edible Broome)

Incredible Edible Broome Inc. is a volunteer-led not-for-profit community organisation whose vision is a vibrant Broome food community where people can access, produce and celebrate local foods through culturally diverse shared experiences.



WATER CALCULATIONS – Estimates from UDLA

1. Quantity

Broome Tanami Drive

Community Garden


Client : DevelopmentWA

Stage : One

Date: 10/03/2022

Revision: A

Issue For: Information



DRAFT WATER DEMAND CALCULATION

Landscape Areas			Establishment	Post Establishment	Water Requirements kl/pw		
					Year One		
	Unit	Qty	Watering rate lt/pw/m2	Watering rate lt/pw/m2	Establishment (assume Dry)	Dry	Wet
Park	m ²	25					
Feature Garden Beds (Irrigation)	m ²	25	60	50	2	1.25	0.90
Sub Total (KL per week)					1.50	1.25	0.90
Totals kl/per week per Season					1.50	1.25	0.90
						Dry	Wet
Total Landscape Area (ha)						0.003	
Totals kl/pa					57.75		
Total kl/ha per year					23,100.00		

NOTES: It has been asumed that the garden will have establishment periods each year.
Garden beds - watering minimum 4 times a week during dry and 2 during the wet

2. Watercorp Rates

<https://www.watercorporation.com.au/Help-and-advice/Bill-and-account/Rates-and-charges/Residential-water-use-charges-explained>

Usage (kL)/year	Price per kL for meter readings
Tier 1: 0 - 150 kL	\$1.859/kL
Tier 2: 151 - 500 kL	\$2.477/kL
Tier 3: over 500 kL	\$4.633/kL

3. Estimates

Tier 2 charges: $57.75 \times \$2.477 = \142.92 per year

Tier 3 charges: $57.75 \times \$4.633 = \267.55 per year

9.1 PEOPLE

There are no reports in this section.

9.2 PLACE

The Director Development Services advised that a Revised Report Recommendation had been circulated to Councillors prior to the meeting. The amends allowed for Council to reconsider the closure following a public consultation process.

Cr C Mitchell declared an Impartiality Interest in Item 9.2.1, the reason being “Coordinates wildlife rescue organisation that looks after marine turtles”. Cr C Mitchell made a written declaration that he will consider the matter on its merits and vote accordingly.

9.2.1 PROPOSED CLOSURE CABLE BEACH VEHICLE RAMP

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	RES 36477; RES 50994, RES 53070; NAT55.1; NAT55.3
AUTHOR:	Land Tenure Officer
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Development Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

This report provides a summary of the Yawuru Park Council (YPC) recommendation of 22 June 2022, regarding Cable Beach turtle hatchling season and vehicle access review.

This report recommends Council supports the YPC recommendation to implement full vehicle access ramp closure for the months of December and January, each year, commencing December 2022. In accordance with the provisions of the Local Government Act, it is recommended that Council advertises its intention to introduce a full ramp closure for public submission for a period of 28 days.

BACKGROUND

Previous Considerations

OMC 19 March 2009	Item 9.5.2
OMC 30 September 2010	Item 9.4.2
OMC 24 June 2021	Item 9.2.4
OMC 18 November 2021	Item 9.2.3

OMC 19 March 2009

At the Ordinary Meeting of Council (OMC) of 19 March 2009, Council considered a number of strategies for limiting the impact of vehicles on nesting marine turtles along Cable Beach.

Council resolved to implement temporary beach access ramp closures at Cable Beach during turtle nesting season. A boom gate was installed at the top of the access ramp for the purpose of this closure.

OMC 30 September 2010

At the OMC of 30 September 2010, Council resolved:

**COUNCIL RESOLUTION
(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)**

Moved: Cr R J Lander

Seconded: Cr J Bloom

That Council agrees that the closure of the Cable Beach access ramp at the amphitheatre for vehicles (other than for essential Council services, licensed businesses and emergency vehicles) during the turtle nesting season 1 October to 28 February 2010/2011 should be:

- 1. Between 2000HRS and 0600HRS each day.***
- 2. During the two (2) hours both sides of high tide where the tide is 9.0m (Admiralty Datum) or higher.***

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY

Council resolved to continue ramp closures during the turtle season with ramp closures coming into effect on 1 October through to 28 February, closures occurring overnight from 8pm-6am, as well as 2 hours either side of a tide higher than nine metres. These closures continue on an annual basis.

OMC 24 June 2021

At the OMC of 24 June 2021, Council received a petition requesting the Shire of Broome to the Department of Biodiversity and Attractions (DBCA) to workshop with DBCA registered Turtle Monitoring Volunteers and other experts the best management options for protecting nesting turtles and hatchlings on Cable Beach.

The petition detailed the workshop was important for the following reasons –

- Flatback turtles are a threatened species listed under the *Environmental Protection Biodiversity Conservation Act 1999* (EPBC Act) and are therefore legally protected;
- The current system of vehicle registrations is not working as vehicles continue to be driven over nesting sites and create ruts in which hatchlings get stuck and die;
- The Shire has the authority to control vehicles on the beach; and
- The presence and protection of marine turtles on Cable Beach create an important tourist asset that is driving economic benefit for the community.

Council resolved:

**COUNCIL RESOLUTION:
(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)**

Moved: Cr C Mitchell

Seconded: Cr N Wevers

That Council:

- 1. Notes the Yawuru Park Council Working Group, in collaboration with Department of Biodiversity, Conservation and Attractions turtle experts and the Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring volunteers, will make a recommendation to the Yawuru Park Council on potential options to limit the impact of vehicular traffic on turtles during the nesting season on Cable Beach.***
- 2. Notes the Chief Executive Officer will prepare a report for Council's consideration following the receipt of the Yawuru Park Council recommendation.***

- 3. Requests the Chief Executive Officer to urgently upgrade the signage at the entrance of the Cable Beach vehicle ramp so that it is legible, any unauthorised signs be removed and that this be done for the current tourist season.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 9/0

OMC 18 November 2021

At the OMC of 18 November 2021, Council considered the YPC recommendation of 10 June 2021 and the YPC Working Group (in collaboration with DBCA turtle scientist and Cable Beach Turtle Monitoring Volunteers), Turtle Review paper.

The YPC resolved to instruct the YPC Working Group to amend the briefing note to:

- ensure that it provides a comprehensive reference in support of a review of management arrangements for effective conservation of nesting marine turtles on Cable Beach; and
- ensure that it presents findings and evidence, including available data, linked explicitly to proposed management options (including changes to opening times for Cable Beach vehicle access ramp) to be considered the next YPC meeting.

Following the June 2021 YPC meeting, the YPC Working Group undertook further research, including engaging DBCA turtle scientist, review of international research and engagement with YPC membership, including the Shire and Yawuru PBC.

As a result of the review, additional information was tabled at the YPC meeting on the 23 September 2021. The recommendation made to the YPC included closure of the ramp completely from 1 December 2021 to 31 January 2022. However, the YPC did not support the YPC Working Group recommendation and made the following resolution instead:

To support, in principal, the recommendation by the Yawuru Park Council Working Group to request the Shire of Broome:

- 1. implement a new and complete access ramp closure from 1 December to 30 January, commencing 2022, subject to, the implementation of the risk management strategy as set out in section 10 of the report, to the satisfaction of the YPC, to be determined at the YPC meeting to be held in June 2022.**
- 2. maintain the existing access ramp closures (overnight from 8.00pm to 6.00am and 2 hours either side of a tide higher than 9 metres) from October 1 to February 28, not including the December and January full closures.**

The recommendation from the YPC meeting on the 23 September 2021 was considered at the Ordinary Meeting of Council on the 18 November 2021, where it was resolved as follows:

COUNCIL RESOLUTION: (REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Moved: Cr C Mitchell Seconded: Cr B Rudeforth

That Council:

- 1. Supports the recommendation of the Yawuru Park Council**
- 2. Continues with the current closure of the Cable Beach access ramp, located on Reserve 36477, for vehicles (other than essential Council services, licensed businesses and emergency vehicles) during the turtle nesting season 1 October to 28 February between 2000 hours and 0600 hours each day and two (2) hours both side of high tide where the tide is 9.0 metres (Admiralty Datum) or higher.**

3. ***Notes the Yawuru Park Council in Principal Support to implement full ramp closure for all vehicles (other than essential Council services, licensed businesses and emergency vehicles), from 1 December to 31 January 2023, with closure between 2000 hours and 0600 hours each day between 1 October and 30 November 2022 and 1 February and 28 February 2023 between 2000 hours and 0600 hours each day and Minutes – Ordinary Council Meeting 18 November 2021 Page 120 of 398 two (2) hours both side of high tide where the tide is 9.0 metres (Admiralty Datum) or higher.***
4. ***Notes the draft communication strategy and implementation of tasks leading to the 2022/2023 closure.***
5. ***Invites the Yawuru Park Council Working Group to submit any recommendations from the engagement strategy and data collection once considered.***

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 7/0

This report provides a summary of the Yawuru Park Council (YPC) recommendation of 22 June 2022, regarding the Cable Beach turtle hatchling season and vehicle access review for Council's consideration.

COMMENT

As per the YPC decision of the 23 September 2021, at the YPC meeting of 22 June 2022, the YPC considered the YPC Working Group recommendation for a two-month full closure of the Cable Beach vehicle ramp, to coincide with the peak turtle hatching months of December and January, each year, commencing 1 December 2022.

The proposed two-month full closure is in addition to the current Cable Beach vehicle access closure, during turtle nesting season which provides closure of the vehicle access ramp from 1 October to 28 February between 2000 hours and 0600 hours each day and two hours both side of the high tide where the tide is 9.0 metres (Lowest Astronomical Tide) or higher. These closures exclude essential Council services, licensed businesses and emergency vehicles.

The YPC agenda item also provided an update on implementation of the Risk Management Strategies (as set out in section 10 of the report of 23 September 2021), for the YPC consideration. A copy of the YPC agenda item is included in **Attachment No 1**.

The YPC agenda item (**Attachment No 1**) and the results of the 2021/22 Turtle Monitoring Program (**Attachment No 2**) show the following:

- The communications strategy was implemented to address the identified risk events, including community resistance to change; non-compliance (note new signage for Buckley Plains entrances currently drafted and installation pending); and low awareness of turtles;
- Vehicle data has been collected for both Gantheaume Point and Cable Beach vehicle access. Between 1 December 2021 and 31 January 22, shows that Gantheaume Point was preferred for vehicle access (total 4,454 vehicle movements) compared with Cable Beach (total 2,189 vehicle movements);
- Vehicle tracks were present on the beach for all overnight tides below 9m. The only negative presence of tracks recorded correlate precisely with tides over 9m. This indicated that high-time tides above 9m are washing away tyre ruts, except in those instances where new tracks were present above the high tide mark.
- In half of all periods with tides above 9m, fresh vehicle tracks were recorded in proximity to signposted nests, despite high tide ramp closures.

- During 21/22 Turtle Monitoring period, the following vehicle interaction with nests/hatchlings were identified:
 - there were three instances of vehicle interacting with nesting sites;
 - 12 hatchlings were transported closer to the water due to getting stuck in tyre ruts;
 - 15 deceased hatchlings were recorded.

The YPC agenda item concluded the following:

Turtle monitoring performed over the 21/22 turtle nesting season has shown that vehicles are impacting on turtle hatchlings and nests. Vehicles are impacting on turtles through interactions with nesting sites (driving over nests) and tyre ruts have impacted on hatchlings.

Vehicle movement numbers captured between 1 December 2021 – 31 January 2022 show that during the time of year ramp closures are recommended, Gantheaume Point beach access is preference over Cable Beach. While the beach closures will impact on existing recreational usage, vehicle numbers show that this usage is not significant.

Based on the above and with reference to the attachments list below, it is recommended that full ramp closure is implemented for December and January annually, commencing in 2022, as per below.

Based on the above conclusions, YPC resolved the following:

The Yawuru Park Council:

- 1. Notes the scientific evidence, supported by the 2021 – 22 turtle monitoring program data, of the negative impact of vehicles on turtle hatchlings.**
- 2. Supports the recommendations of the Yawuru Park Council Working Group to:**
 - **Request the Shire of Broome to implement a new and complete access ramp closure from December 1 to January 30 on an annual basis.**
 - **Request the Shire of Broome to maintain the existing access ramp closures (Overnight from 8pm-6am and 2 hours either side of a tide higher than 9 metres) from October 1 to February 28, not including the December and January full closures.**
 - **Continue to collaborate on actions within the Communication Strategy.**

The recommendation of the YPC are now presented to Council for consideration. In accordance with the Council resolution from November 2021, the YPC Working Group have provided additional information on the implementation of the engagement strategy and also data collected from the 2021/22 turtle monitoring program.

Officer's note the conclusion of the report and the outcomes from the 2021/2022 turtle monitoring season and recommend that the recommendation of the YPC are implemented and that the Cable Beach vehicle ramp is closed between the months of December to January, commencing 1 December 2022.

Section 3.50 of the Local Government Act contains provisions for the closure of roads and include explicit powers for closure of a thoroughfare for more than four weeks under Section 3.50(1a). Section 3.50(4)(a) requires a public comment period where a Local Government intends to close a road for a period greater than four weeks.

Council officers consider that the ramp constitutes a thoroughfare under this definition and, accordingly, it is proposed to seek comment from the public for the proposed closure.

Once public advertising of the intended closure is undertaken an item will be presented to Council to consider all submissions received.

CONSULTATION

- Yawuru / Nyamba Buru Yawuru through the Yawuru Park Council and Working Group
- Department of Biodiversity, Conservation and Attractions through the Yawuru Park Council and Working Group
- Shire of Broome through the Yawuru Park Council and Working Group
- Proposed advertising of the proposed road closure under Section 3.50(4) of the Local Government Act

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Local Government Act 1995

3.50. Closing certain thoroughfares to vehicles

- (1) *A local government may close any thoroughfare that it manages to the passage of vehicles, wholly or partially, for a period not exceeding 4 weeks.*
- (1a) *A local government may, by local public notice, order that a thoroughfare that it manages is wholly or partially closed to the passage of vehicles for a period exceeding 4 weeks.*
- (2) *The order may limit the closure to vehicles of any class, to particular times, or to such other case or class of case as may be specified in the order and may contain exceptions.*
- (4) *Before it makes an order wholly or partially closing a thoroughfare to the passage of vehicles for a period exceeding 4 weeks or continuing the closure of a thoroughfare, the local government is to —*
 - (a) *give local public notice of the proposed order giving details of the proposal, including the location of the thoroughfare and where, when, and why it would be closed, and inviting submissions from any person who wishes to make a submission; and*
 - (b) *give written notice to each person who —*
 - (i) *is prescribed for the purposes of this section; or*
 - (ii) *owns land that is prescribed for the purposes of this section;**and*
 - (c) *allow a reasonable time for submissions to be made and consider any submissions made.*
- (5) *The local government is to send to the Commissioner of Main Roads appointed under the Main Roads Act 1930 a copy of the contents of the notice required by subsection (4)(a).*
- (6) *An order under this section has effect according to its terms, but may be revoked by the local government, or by the Minister, by order of which local public notice is given.*

The definition of a thoroughfare as per the Act is as follows:

***thoroughfare** means a road or other thoroughfare and includes structures or other things appurtenant to the thoroughfare that are within its limits, and nothing is prevented from being a thoroughfare only because it is not open at each end;*

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

The cost of locking the gates at Cable Beach during the nesting season is contained within the existing Shire Operating Budget.

RISK

There is strong community support for the conservation of turtle breeding sites, and this has been reflected in the Shire's Corporate Business Plan 2021-2025. Not closing access creates risk of community backlash as a result of potential turtle fatalities.

There is also well used vehicular access to Cable Beach for recreational and cultural purposes. Closure of access creates risk of community backlash due to dissatisfaction from lack of access.

Both risks will need to be balanced to ensure effective management of both issues.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Place – We will grow and develop responsibly, caring for our natural, cultural and built heritage, for everyone.

Outcome Five - Responsible management of natural resources:

5.2 Manage and conserve the natural environment, lands and water.

Outcome Six - Responsible growth and development with respect for Broome's natural and built heritage:

6.2 Protect significant places of interest.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

REPORT RECOMMENDATION:

That Council:

- 1. Supports the 22 June 2022 recommendation of the Yawuru Park Council;*
- 2. Pursuant to Section 3.50(1a) of the Local Government Act 1995, advertises for public submission for a period of 28 days, the intention to introduce a full closure of the Cable Beach vehicle access ramp, located on Reserve 36477, for vehicles (other than essential Council services, licensed businesses and emergency*

vehicles or any vehicles authorised by the Shire of Broome Chief Executive Officer) during the turtle nesting season from 1 December to 31 January;

3. Requests the Chief Executive Officer to prepare a report to Council on the consultation process with recommendations on whether to proceed with the proposed closure of the Cable Beach vehicle access;
4. Notes the draft communication strategy and implementation of tasks leading to the 2022/2023 closure, including a communications strategy from the Department of Biodiversity, Conservation and Attractions that should include public engagement; and
5. Requests the Chief Executive Officer to continue the capture of vehicle numbers at Cable Beach vehicle ramp and Gantheaume Point beach access track.

Cr Mitchell moved the following motion:

(PROPOSED MOTION)

Minute No. C/0722/082

Moved: Cr C Mitchell

Seconded: Cr N Wevers

That Council:

1. **Supports the 22 June 2022 recommendation of the Yawuru Park Council;**
2. **Pursuant to Section 3.50(1a) of the Local Government Act 1995, advertises for public submission for a period of 35 days, the intention to introduce a full closure of the Cable Beach vehicle access ramp, located on Reserve 36477, for vehicles (other than essential Council services, licensed businesses and emergency vehicles or any vehicles authorised by the Shire of Broome Chief Executive Officer) during the turtle nesting season from 1 December to 31 January;**
3. **Requests the Chief Executive Officer to prepare a report to Council on the consultation process with recommendations on whether to proceed with the proposed closure of the Cable Beach vehicle access;**
4. **Notes the draft communication strategy and implementation of tasks leading to the 2022/2023 closure, including a communications strategy from the Department of Biodiversity, Conservation and Attractions that should include public engagement; and**
5. **Requests the Chief Executive Officer to continue the capture of vehicle numbers at Cable Beach vehicle ramp and Gantheaume Point beach access track.**

LOST 2/6

For: Cr Mitchell and Cr Wevers

Against: Cr Rudeforth, Cr Taylor, Cr Matsumoto, Cr Foy, Cr Male and Cr Tracey

Cr Rudeforth moved the following foreshadowed motion:

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

Minute No. C/0722/083

Moved: Cr B Rudeforth**Seconded: Cr N Wevers**

That Council defer consideration of this item until Council has been briefed by the Department of Biodiversity, Conservation and Attractions (DBCA) regarding their Cable Beach Turtle Monitoring Program report in addition to receiving a presentation from DBCA and the Yawuru Park Council on proposed plans at Gantheaume Point, preferably within 30 days.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Reason: To allow Council to be briefed directly by the Department of Biodiversity, Conservation and Attractions and Yawuru Park Council in advance of consideration of this item to ensure Council is fully informed prior to making a decision.

Attachments

1. YPC Agenda Item - June 2022
2. Turtle Monitoring 2021/22 Findings
3. Communications Strategy
4. YPC Agenda Paper September 2021

YAWURU PARK COUNCIL

Agenda Item:	Cable Beach turtle nesting season vehicle access
Meeting Number:	
Location:	Reserve 36477 – Vehicle Access Ramp Cable Beach Reserve 53070 (Recreation – Shire of Broome) Reserve 50994 (Yawuru Minyirr Buru CP) Reserve 51162 (Guniyan Binba CP)
Author and Organisation:	Wil Bennett (DBCA) Jacquie Jankowski (SoB) Dean Mathews (NBY) Julie Melbourne (NBY)
Contributor/s and Organisation:	Keith Williams (SoB)
Responsible Officer:	
Date of Report	8 June 2022
Summary: The Working Group review recommends a two-month full closure of the beach to vehicles north of the rocks in December and January annually, in addition to current overnight & high tide closures (1 Oct – 28 Feb). Additional management measures agreed to by the YPC are reviewed below.	

Background

On 23 September 2021, the Yawuru Park Council (YPC) considered the YPC Working Group report *Cable Beach turtle nesting season vehicle access review* (YPC#51 Briefing Note 3.1 – **Attachment 1**). The report made recommendations to the YPC as follows:

- Request the Shire of Broome to implement a new and complete access ramp closure from December 1 to January 30 on an annual basis.
- Request the Shire of Broome to maintain the existing access ramp closures (Overnight from 8pm-6am and 2 hours either side of a tide higher than 9 metres) from October 1 to February 28, not including the December and January full closures.
- Implement management actions as listed and detailed in the review, in support of ramp closures agreed to by the Shire of Broome

The YPC resolved to:

Support the recommendations, in principle, subject to the satisfactory implementation of the management actions outlined in the risk management strategy, to be determined at the June 2022 YPC meeting.

At Ordinary Meeting of Council, 18 November 2021 (agenda Item 9.2.3), Broome Shire Council resolved to:

- 1. Supports the recommendation of the Yawuru Park Council**
- 2. Continues with the current closure of the Cable Beach access ramp, located on Reserve 36477, for vehicles (other than essential Council services, licensed businesses and emergency vehicles) during the turtle nesting season 1 October to 28 February between 2000 hours and 0600 hours each day and two (2) hours both side of high tide where the tide is 9.0 metres (Admiralty Datum) or higher.**
- 3. Notes the Yawuru Park Council in Principal Support to implement full ramp closure for all vehicles (other than essential Council services, licensed businesses and emergency vehicles), from 1 December to 31 January 2023, with closure between 2000 hours and 0600 hours each day between 1 October and 30 November 2022 and 1 February and 28 February 2023 between 2000 hours and 0600 hours each day and two (2) hours both side of high tide where the tide is 9.0 metres (Admiralty Datum) or higher.**
- 4. Notes the draft communication strategy and implementation of tasks leading to the 2022/2023 closure.**
- 5. Invites the Yawuru Park Council Working Group to submit any recommendations from the engagement strategy and data collection once considered.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 7/0

**Minutes – Ordinary Council Meeting 18 November 2021
Page 120 of 398**

Risk Management Strategy Implementation

An update on implementation of agreed risk management strategies is provided below:

Risk Event	Risk Strategy	Actions Agreed September 2021	Party	Due Date	Implementation at June 2022
1. Community resistance to change	Implement a targeted Communications Strategy by all YPC member orgs for change management.	Develop a targeted communications strategy, including media releases and social media promotion for community education & awareness. Strategy to address: 1. Stakeholder groups 2. Various comms streams 3. Promotion of values & conservation context 4. Threat/Impact of vehicles 5. Current closure 6. Proposed closure 7. Campaign timeframes 8. Agreed key messaging	DBCA	To be endorsed by YPC by 31 October 2021, prior to Council 18 November 2021. Staged implementation as agreed.	COMPLETE: Strategy endorsed by YPC December 2021. Implementation is staged as outlined in strategy and is ongoing through the 22/23 turtle season.
2. Non-compliance: low awareness of changes and/or deliberate access north of rocks during closures	Implement communications strategy & associated media campaign to raise awareness as above.	Further to above, Communication Strategy to include: 1. Current prohibited dunes access to beach north to Coconut Well lagoon 2. Applicable penalties & consistent messaging on enforcement 3. Note alternate beach vehicle access at Gantheaume Pt 4. Installation of new signage at Buckleys plain on Birragun CP/ along beach front	DBCA	As above.	COMPLETE: (1)-(3) As above, included in Comms Strategy messaging. (4) – new signage installed on beach front. Buckley's signs content drafted and under review by NBY for installation this year.
	Continue patrols & implement seasonal beach closure	Seasonal patrols to target non-compliance including application of the CALM Act on Guniyan Binba CP.	DBCA SoB	Ongoing	ONGOING
3. Low awareness of turtles	Promote value of turtles as integral to character of Cable Beach through interpretations development at foreshore, Communications Strategy, and available	Turtle nesting signage at access gate. Comms Strategy key messaging to raise profile of local turtles.	DBCA SoB	1 October 2021 – commencement of overnight closures. Staged implementation of Comms Strategy as agreed.	COMPLETE: Signage installed at access gate September 2021 COMPLETE as above.

	Risk Event	Risk Strategy	Actions Agreed September 2021	Party	Due Date	Implementation at June 2022
		communication products	Turtle interps included in future interps development at Cable Beach Foreshore.		WG to progress discussions in 2022.	INCOMPLETE: Foreshore interps outstanding. All parties represented on Community Reference Group.
4.	Reduced vehicle recreation at Cable Beach	Limit closures to quietest months (Dec / Jan) and promote/monitor alternate recreation points.	As above, Comms Strategy to note continued access at Gantheaume Point. Place vehicle counter at Gantheaume access ramp to monitor access. Encourage continued pedestrian access north of rocks and work with camel operators to ensure no interruption to business. Develop Reddell Beach carparks for improved access.	DBCA SoB	As above 1 December 2021	COMPLETE: As above. As above. Communications strategy and capital works program ongoing.
5	Camel impact to nests	Comms strategy targets operators. Adjust licensing conditions to observe nests.	Shire officers to engage camel Traders and advise of new condition Shire officers amend Trading Licence to restrict camels from within 5 metres of marked nest.	SoB	1 October 2021	COMPLETE: Trading licenses amended ahead of 21/22 season.
6	Lighting determined to affect nesting	Work with Cable Beach residents and operators to adjust lighting	Investigate best practice options for lighting. Include CB Foreshore Master Plan timing of works outside nesting season	DBCA SoB	For progress in 2022	COMPLETE: Lighting requirements tabled through Community Reference Group. Works to be completed outside of turtle/cyclone season. Sand nourishment May – Oct. (unless emergency works)
7	Poor ramp access data	Place vehicle counter at access ramp year-round.	CB vehicle ramp (currently SoB Traffic counter – DBCA to provide traffic counter for shared access data Gantheaume Pt vehicle ramp (currently SoB traffic counter).	DBCA SoB SoB	1 October 2021 1 December 2021	COMPLETE: Vehicle counters deployed 2021. COMPLETE: Vehicle counters deployed 2021.

	Risk Event	Risk Strategy	Actions Agreed September 2021	Party	Due Date	Implementation at June 2022
			SoB install traffic counter 1 December – 30 January 2022.			
8	Increasing Broome population and visitor numbers over time creates new or continued unacceptable levels of impact	Decisive action on report recommendations, based on current research and data to set new habits.	YPC to action based on Working Group review	DBCA/SoB / NBY	September 2021	COMPLETE: YPC in-principle support for review recommendations Sept 2021
			Community surveys to gauge social impact of vehicle closures.	SoB	March 2022	INCOMPLETE Not undertaken due to YPC recommendation to undertake closures in 2022/23 and subsequent Council resolution endorsing YPC recommendation.
		Adaptive management	Volunteer monitoring program to be adjusted to account for systematic vehicle impact records for nesting season.	DBCA	November 1, 2021	COMPLETE: Monitoring program adjusted for 21/22 season.
			Access restrictions for the protection of flora & fauna to be revisited as necessary, as per Yawuru Minyirr Buru and Guniyan Binba Joint Management Plans.	DBCA/SoB / NBY	September 2022	To be revisited as required.

Vehicle Data

As of 31 January 2022, due to significant storm erosion, the vehicle access ramp was closed for the remainder of the turtle nesting season. The Cable Beach vehicle ramp remained closed until the first week in April (approximately 10 weeks), during this closure, there was very little negative feedback from the community. Pedestrians continued to access the beach north of the rocks during this period.

Vehicle Stats

Gantheaume Pt (1 December 21 – 31 January 22)

Total vehicles: 4,454

AM Peak Times:

- 0600 – 1000 Saturday (199 vehicles)
- 0600 - 1000 Sunday (186 vehicles)

Vehicle movements were consistent throughout the day.

PM Peak Times:

- 1600 – 2000 Sunday (322 vehicles)
- 1600 – 2000 Monday (273 vehicles)

CB Vehicle Ramp (1 December 2021 – 31 January 2022)

Total vehicles: 2,189

AM Peak Times:

- 0700 – 1000 Sunday (72 vehicles)
- 0700 – 1000 Saturday (64 vehicles)

PM Peak Times:

- 1600 – 2000 Tuesday (185 vehicles)
- 1600 – 2000 Sunday (161 vehicles)

2021/22 Turtle Monitoring – Adjustments for track data

2021/22 data collection sequences were adjusted by the turtle monitoring team at DBCA's Marine Science Branch to enable vehicle track photos to be consistently recorded by all monitors daily, prior to the February 1 ramp closure.

Data analysis determined a positive presence of tracks recorded each morning for all overnight tides below 9m. The only negative presence of tracks recorded correlate precisely with tides over 9m. This indicates that night-time tides above 9m were washing away all tyre ruts, except in those instances where new tracks were present above the high tide mark.

In half of all periods with tides above 9m, fresh tracks were recorded in proximity of signposted nests. A high correlation with large tide periods suggests that driving above the high tide mark is more common during large tides, despite high tide ramp closures. These records on tides above 9m account for two thirds of all vehicle interference with nests.

Ranger patrols during January checked rut depth at intervals of 200m, north of the rocks to the end of monitoring Sector 3. Rangers found that ruts measuring 10-15cm deep featured consistently over the monitoring area. Ruts over 15cm were recorded on each patrol, though less frequently. Ruts as deep as 20-30cm were recorded on several occasions.



(12.1.22)





(9.2.22)



(24.5.22)

Excerpt of CBCTMP Overview 2021-22 p3 (provided as Attachment 2)

Turtle activity statistics- Cable Beach- 6km transect

1. Number of turtle nests recorded overall: 56 (signs installed on all nests)
 - Flatback turtle (*natator depressus*) nests: 54
 - Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) nests: 1
 - Unidentified: 1
2. Number of false crawls recorded overall: 17 Flatback turtle (*natator-depressus*)
3. Number of hatched nests recorded overall: 25 Flatback turtle (*natator-depressus*)

Nest Disturbances/predation

- Predation: 5 nests directly predated (dog, cat, crab, goanna)
1. **Vehicles driving over nests** (only those that were posted on Facebook by the public on the Broome Natural Environment page)
 - Vehicle driven into dunes within 3m of nest (26/11/21)
 - Vehicle driven into dunes within 3m of nest (1/1/22)
 - Vehicle driven into dunes within 3m of nest (29/1/22)
 2. **Hatchlings transported closer to the water due to getting stuck in tyre ruts:** 12 (by monitors)

Deceased hatchlings recorded: 15 (by monitors – 3 occasions)

Communication Strategy (**Attachment 3**) – Excerpt of Actions 2022 / 23.

Period / Timing	Issues / key message	Communication methods / actions	Lead Agency
Pre-season (September 2022)	Promotion of Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring program to seek volunteers	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media - Public engagement (school holiday programs volunteer training) 	DBCA

	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Awareness of current ramp closures - Approved additional beach closure information - Promotion of alternative beach access at Gantheaume Point 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Project videos (joint video) - Social media - Shire news - Media release - Website - Newsletters 	Shire of Broome
Nesting (October 2022- January 2023)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Promotion of Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring program to seek volunteers - Awareness of current ramp closures - Approved additional beach closure information - Conservation of value- turtles - Turtles nesting on Cable Beach - Effects of beach driving on nesting turtles - Turtle watching guidelines - Turtle nesting process - Legislation - Infringement for beach driving 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Project videos (joint video) - Social media - Public engagement (school holiday programs volunteer training) - Radio interviews - Management signage - Interpretative signage - Publications (distribution of the 'Marine Turtles of the Kimberley coast' brochure) 	DBCA
	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Awareness of current ramp closures - Approved additional beach closure information 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Project videos (joint video) - Social media - Shire news - Media release - Website - Newsletters 	Shire of Broome (access ramp management)

Hatching (December- March 2023)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Approved additional beach closure information - Conservation of value- turtles - Effects of beach driving on hatching turtles - Turtle watching guidelines - Turtle hatching process - Legislation 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media - Public engagement (school holiday programs volunteer training) - Radio interviews - Interpretative/management signage - Publications (distribution of the 'Marine Turtles of the Kimberley coast' brochure) - Project videos (joint video) 	DBCA
---------------------------------------	---	--	------

It is acknowledged that the Shire of Broome, through the Annual Community Matched Funding program 2021-22, has pledged to fund \$9,000 towards the Native Animal Rescue Broome Inc – for the marine turtle rescue unit.

Conclusion

Turtle monitoring performed over the 21/22 turtle nesting season has shown that vehicles are impacting on turtle hatchlings and nests. Vehicles are impacting on turtles through interactions with nesting sites (driving over nests) and tyre ruts have impacted on hatchlings.

Vehicle movement numbers captured between 1 December 2021 – 31 January 2022 show that during the time of year ramp closures are recommended, Gantheaume Point beach access is preferenced over Cable Beach. While the beach closures will impact on existing recreational usage, vehicle numbers show that this usage is not significant.

Based on the above and with reference to the attachments list below, it is recommended that full ramp closure is implemented for December and January annually, commencing in 2022, as per below.

Recommendations

The Yawuru Park Council:

- 1. Notes the scientific evidence, supported by the 2021 – 22 turtle monitoring program data, of the negative impact of vehicles on turtle hatchlings.**
- 2. Supports the recommendations of the Yawuru Park Council Working Group to:**
 - Request the Shire of Broome to implement a new and complete access ramp closure from December 1 to January 30 on an annual basis.**
 - Request the Shire of Broome to maintain the existing access ramp closures (Overnight from 8pm-6am and 2 hours either side of a tide higher than 9 metres) from October 1 to February 28, not including the December and January full closures.**
 - Continue to collaborate on actions within the Communication Strategy.**

Attachments:

1. YPC Agenda Item 23 September 2021 - Cable Beach turtle nesting season vehicle access review (YPC#51 Briefing Note 3.1).
2. Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program Overview 2021/2022 Season
3. Communication Strategy



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program Overview **2021/2022 Season**

Background: The Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program began in 2006 and was run by Conservation Volunteers Australia with the aim to increase the conservation of nesting turtles on Cable Beach. In 2013, the Department of Parks and Wildlife acquired this volunteer program. Initially the program was run for 3 months from December to March. In 2014 the program was extended to a 4-month period to account for nesting activity during November.

Study area: This monitoring program was completed between November 2021 and March 2022. The study area was along a 6km stretch of Cable Beach, Broome. This 6km stretch is divided into three 2km monitoring sectors. Vehicles and camels are permitted to use approximately 3km of this 6km stretch of beach. This increases the risk of human disturbance on turtles, turtle nests and turtle hatchlings.

Objective: Increase the conservation of nesting turtles on Cable Beach through:

- **Turtle nesting census** - monitoring turtle activity along a 6km stretch of Cable Beach and recording the associated data- turtle nests, false crawls, predation, disturbance, and hatched nests
- **Training** - train volunteers to conduct census as described above
- **Communication and education** – raise awareness in the local community about nesting turtles on Cable Beach. By increasing public awareness, it will help minimize human disturbance on nesting turtles, turtle nests and hatchlings.
- **Indigenous engagement and partnership** – promote cross cultural knowledge exchange through partnerships with Yawuru

Volunteer statistics

- Volunteers registered: 71, with 45 volunteers remaining at the end of the season
- Kilometres walked: 1800km
- Monitoring days completed: 120 days
- Volunteer hours: 1440 (not including volunteer management of roster and sectors)
- Jan Lewis (volunteer)- management of the volunteer roster throughout the season
- Sector leaders (volunteers)- Steve Kelsall, Lynn Rofo, Tania Binning

Staff involvement

- Tablet refresher and sign marking training - 3 Yawuru Rangers trained
- Yawuru Rangers Preston Manado, Curtis Robinson and Peter Roe led the turtle nest signage twice a week during the monitoring program. Assistance from Melanie Edgar (Yawuru Communications Officer)
- Melanie Edgar, Sharon Ferguson (Regional Interpretation Officer), Madeline Hermawan (Visitor Communications Officer), Nicole Godfrey (Operations Officer, Nature Conservation), and Wil Bennett (Yawuru Parks Coordinator) were involved in monitoring walks
- Melanie Edgar running 2 turtle education walks throughout the season
- Total of 769.5 hours in project coordination and installation of signage by Rangers
- 153 hours of staff participating in monitoring walks



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Education and communication activities

1. Facebook

Key messages-

- How to view turtle nesting, the Turtle Watchers Code of Conduct (TWCOC)
- How to not disturb nests- no driving in the sand dunes, purpose of the monitoring program, purpose of beach closures
- advertisement for monitoring program and education walks, hatchling education-hatching
- process and what to do if you see a turtle
- End of season thankyou and statistics

Posts completed: 8

Date	Post	People reached	Post engagements	Reactions	Comments	Shares
4/4/22	End of season	6722	580	82	3	6
19/1/22	Education walk	4267	97	17	5	4
23/12/21	Turtle facts	4764	179	43	5	7
3/12/21	Turtle code of conduct	4764	217	63	1	14
5/11/21	Signing up for turtle monitoring	4569	108	29	10	6
8/10/21	Signing up for turtle monitoring	7567	447	90	23	21
7/10/21	Are you interested in turtle monitoring?	10247	656	90	46	20
4/10/21	Marine parks and flat back turtles	2022	120	39	0	2
	Total	44922	2404	453	93	80

2. Radio interview and articles

- Article- 3 on the Shire of Broome Facebook page

3. Promotion

- Program promoted: October school holiday program, Shinju, Facebook, Turtle Monitoring Education Walks x 2 (11/11/2021 and 20/01/2022)

4. Brochure distribution

- Kimberley turtle brochure distributed to Caravan Parks and Visitor Centres, and on education walks

5. School holiday program activity

- October 2021 (Broome Boulevard)- Sea turtle awareness- cut out and colour in turtle backpacks, and paper plate turtle life cycles (30 children involved)

6. Training and events

- 23rd and 24th October 2021 - Start of the season- volunteer theory and practical nesting training session
- 18th October 2021 - Start of season- meeting with Yawuru Rangers to discuss components of program
- 19h November 2021 - Start of hatching season- volunteer hatchling theory training session-evening



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



- 18th March 2022 - End of season windup- opportunity to thank volunteers and to receive feedback
- Ad-hoc training of new volunteers during the season- 4 times

Community awareness generated

- An increase in community awareness of nesting turtles on Cable Beach. Seen through an increased amount of people on the beach, looking at the sign posted nests for turtle hatchling activity
- Volunteers supported beach closures during nesting season; volunteers approached vehicles that were on the beach during closure times to inform them why the beach closures were in place and the impacts they were potentially having on sea turtles by camping on the beach.
- A petition created by the Turtle Monitoring volunteers last season was received by Shire, to review beach access to *determine the best management options for protecting nesting turtles and hatchlings*. Shire noted the findings of a subsequent review by the Yawuru Parks Council working group in November 2021 and is due to give further consideration in 2022 on implementing the review recommendation to close the beach for 2 months of the turtle laying and nesting season.

Turtle activity statistics- Cable Beach- 6km transect

1. Number of turtle nests recorded overall: 56 (signs installed on all nests)
 - Flatback turtle (*natator depressus*) nests: 54
 - Green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*) nests: 1
 - Unidentified: 1
2. Number of false crawls recorded overall: 17 Flatback turtle (*natator-depressus*)
3. Number of hatched nests recorded overall: 25 Flatback turtle (*natator-depressus*)

Nest Disturbances/predation

- Predation: 5 nests directly predated (dog, cat, crab, goanna)
1. **Vehicles driving over nests** (only those that were posted on Facebook by the public on the Broome Natural Environment page)
 - Vehicle driven into dunes within 3m of nest (26/11/21)
 - Vehicle driven into dunes within 3m of nest (1/1/22)
 - Vehicle driven into dunes within 3m of nest (29/1/22)
 2. **Hatchlings transported closer to the water due to getting stuck in tyre ruts:** 12



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Cable Beach Volunteer Turtle Monitoring Program Statistics 2017-

2021

Summary

Monitoring including the of abundance of turtle nests and the presence of tyre ruts within the 6km stretch (data collection was added this season to account for systematic records of tyre ruts)

The 2021/2022, 4-month turtle activity monitoring at Cable Beach recorded a lower number of nests than the previous three seasons. To be able to accurately monitor and detect trends in turtle nesting at Cable Beach, there is a need for long term data collection. To be able to accurately assess the status and identify any trends in the nesting turtle population, decades of monitoring are required (Limpus, 2007). The total number of nesting attempts can vary from year to year (Dalleau et al., 2012).

Continuing this monitoring program will ensure that data is consistently collected in the same manner, at the same time of year, so that a long-term database can be established. This will ensure accurate interpretation of sea turtle nesting trends and abundance at Cable Beach.

Figure 2 and 3 provides an overview of the turtle nesting success over the last 7 seasons.

21/22 data collection was adjusted on the request of the Yawuru Parks Council, to enable vehicle track photos to be consistently recorded by all monitors daily. The data collected has been added to this turtle monitoring season to account for systematic records of tyre ruts

Data collected during this season indicates a positive presence of tracks recorded each morning in Sectors 2 & 3 for all overnight tides below 9m. No tracks were present on tides over 9m meaning a clear rut-free run to the sea for any hatchlings emerging after high tide (no way of telling when during the night they were emerging).

However, many of the worst offending incidents of people driving above the high tide mark were during those big tides, even though the beach access gate is shut two hours ahead of high tides above 9m.



Spring tide



neap tide



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Shire of
Broome
people • place • prosperity



Dead hatchling – run over, found by volunteers 17/1/2022, on a big tide



Dead hatchlings in tyre ruts- 30/11/21 on neap tide



Facebook post- shared to the Broome Natural page– dead hatchling in tyre rut 12/12/2021 – neap tide



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Table 1. Historical data of nesting success, predation of nests and volunteer involvement in the Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program from 2017-2022.

Season	False Crawls	Sector with most nests	Predation within 5m	Hatched nests	Volunteers involved	Total days monitored
2017/2018	10	2	11 predated nests, 92 disturbances	7	52	120
2018/2019	43	2	7 predated nests, 116 disturbances	36	71	120
2019/2020	40	2	8 predated nests, 38 disturbances	38	80	120
2020/2021	29	2	No data input	17	70	120
2021/2022	17	2	5 predated nests, 55 disturbances	25	78	120

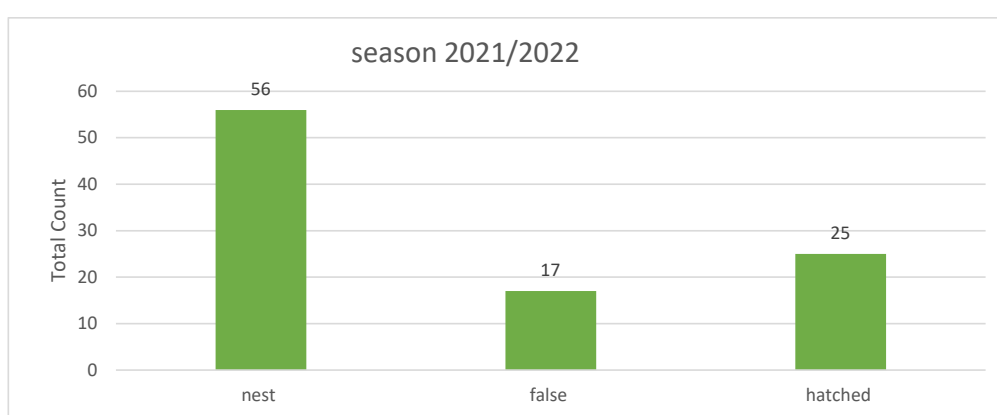


Figure 1. 2021 -2022 Season count of turtle false crawls, nests, and hatched nests within the 6km transect during 120 days of monitoring on Cable Beach from 1/11/21 -28/2/22. 31 nests did not hatch 45% hatched. Last year 28.3% hatched.

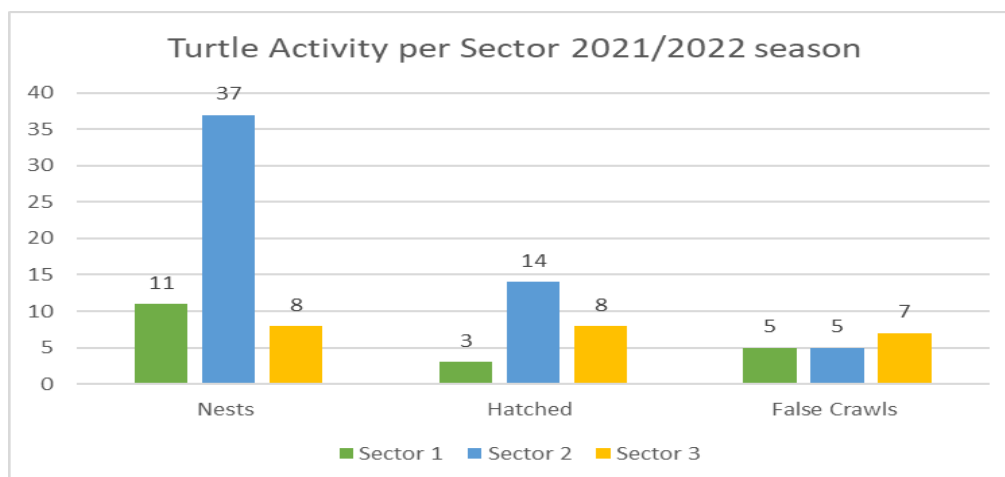


Figure 2. 2021-2022 Season count of turtle false crawls, nests, and hatched nests between sectors within the 6km transect during 120 days of monitoring on Cable Beach from 1/11/21-28/2/22.



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Shire of
Broome
people • place • prosperity

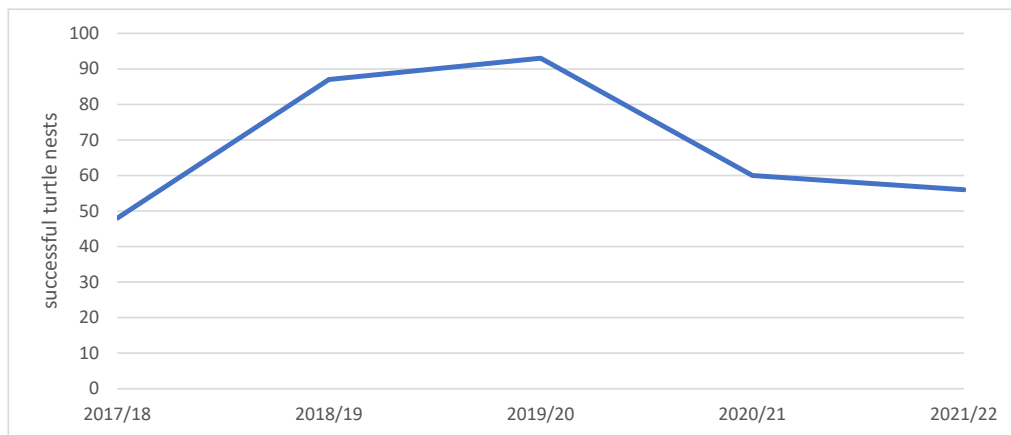


Figure 3. Successful turtle nests between seasons from 2017/2018-2020/2021/2022 within the 6km transect during 120 days of monitoring on Cable Beach.

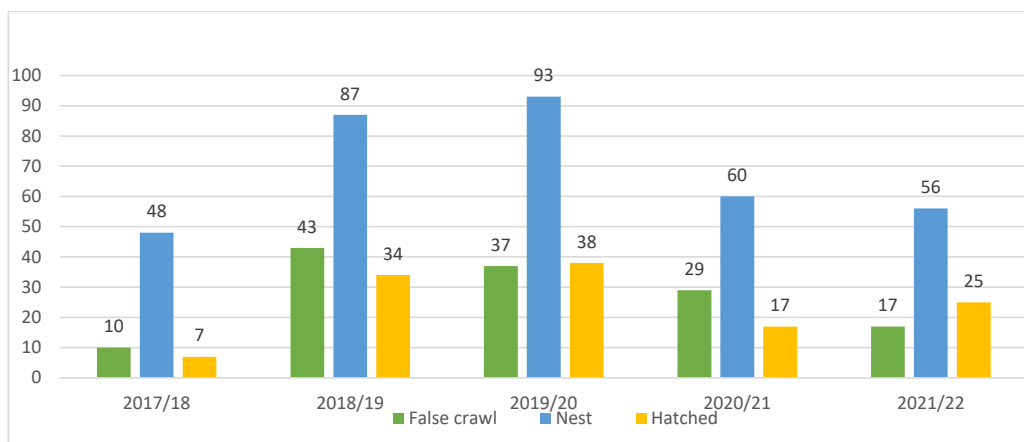


Figure 4. Yearly season counts of turtle false crawls, nests and hatched nests within the 6km transect during 120 days of monitoring on Cable Beach.

Data collection method

The ODK Collect app was used to gather turtle activity, predation of turtle nests and animal stranding data and subsequently uploaded to the Western Australian Sea Turtle Database (WASStD). Feedback from volunteers undertaking data entry in the field found that it was difficult to remember the processes to follow when inputting data. They advised that when an error was made it could not be corrected, creating data accuracy issues. They suggested that the application be refined to make it more user-friendly and less time consuming.



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Volunteer feedback

Google forms survey completed by volunteers

Table 2. Google forms feedback survey outcomes, 2021-22 season.

Question	Average answer (1 lowest-5 highest)
Please rate your enjoyment of the program	4
Did you find the initial training provided was adequate to your needs?	4
Did you find the hatchling training was adequate to your needs?	4
Did you understand all the program protocols. Eg how confident are you at doing the survey, identifying key features, using the tablet and app, using the equipment etc	4
Did the roster suit your availability?	92.9% yes
How do you rate the equipment provided?	4
Has your knowledge of Kimberley Sea Turtles improved since starting the program?	5
How would you rate the communication methods to volunteers?	4
Do you feel you are contributing to research of Flatback turtles?	5
Rate your overall experience with the turtle monitoring program	4
Do you have any feedback on the Parks and Wildlife Service staff involvement in the program?	See table 3
Would you recommend this program to other volunteers?	92.9 % yes
Would you like to be contacted about volunteering again next season?	71.4% yes
Do you have any suggestions for ways the program could be improved?	See table 3
Do you have any other comments or feedback?	See table 3

Table 3. Volunteer feedback, 2020-2021 season

Nesting		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Markers that were used to write the date and hatchling estimated date rubbed off over time.
Training		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Suggested that there is more time to be spent training people to use the tablet Better instructions on how to use the tablet would be helpful Ongoing training during the season, for those that missed the initial training More tablet training in the meeting room rather than outside
Volunteer Management		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> The group WhatsApp not helpful as too much conversation and volunteers missing messages I would like to go back to communicating via Facebook instead of WhatsApp. It is difficult to put extra photos into the tablets.
Recording system	Also, could not take off name of person who last was the recorder. We also found the tablet to be a little temperamental at times. Icons would shift, Geo point map sometimes would not appear, and reports would not save	
Additional suggestions		<ul style="list-style-type: none"> More options to do different sectors Use a simpler app to record data



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Additional training and to put inexperienced volunteers with experienced volunteers
Positive comments	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Overall, I loved my experience and look forward to participating next year 😊👏 - Lyn Rolfe, the Volunteer Coordinator I had for Section 1 always responded to any queries and was helpful. I look forward to participating next season!!! :)

Problems encountered by Coordinator

- Significant reduction in volunteer numbers by the end of the season
- Viewing data on the WASTD system - data was not visible for some time and therefore difficult to make management decisions at short notice
- Unable to find the predator prints in 5m radius data on the WASTD
- Difficult to match the nests that have hatched
- Many volunteers did not place the ID on the data making it difficult to match the hatched nests

Recommendations

Suggested changes / projects for next season

Projects

- Improved nest marker signage – permanent marker of date marked and expected hatching dates faded over time.
- Review tablets use and ODK system. Revamp instruction sheets as they are confusing. Review the practical training on Day 2 so each person or couple can use the tablet.
- Interpretation turtle signage designed for Cable Beach (to be part of the Cable Beach Foreshore Development)
- Continue vehicle ramp signage to inform people why the beach access is closed at certain dates and times.
- Consider running another Eighty Mile Beach nesting experience trip as an incentive for volunteers (COVID risk dependent)
- Purchasing of fat bikes for monitoring sector 3 due to the distance and fatigue of volunteers.
- Meetings and training for new volunteers part-way through the season
- Additional social media posts during the turtle nesting/hatching season to continue to communicate the programs key messages
- Beach closure for vehicles to continue to be reviewed alongside the Yawuru Park Council to discuss with Marine Science: explore science monitoring techniques to DNA / Satellite track nesting turtles on Cable Beach to see if they are moving from other nesting beaches. Volunteers are keen to see an exhumation study.
- Sector leaders and roster coordinator continued to work very well. Relinquished a large amount of work from communications staff.
- Review how we can retain or attract volunteers towards the end of the season, particularly Sector 3, as there were many absences at the last minute that required DBCA staff to step in.

Changes to the program



Department of **Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions**



- New program coordinator at start of season
- Wind-up event was successfully hosted on Cable Beach outside due to COVID restrictions

References

Dalleau M, Ciccione S, Mortimer JA, Garnier J, Benhamou S, Bourjea J., (2012) Nesting phenology of marine turtles: insights from a regional comparative analysis on green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*). PLoS ONE 7: e46920

Limpus, C.J., 2007, *A biological review of Australian marine turtles. 5. Flatback Turtle Natator depressus (Garman)*. Environmental Protection Agency, Queensland



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Turtle nesting seasonal beach closures - Cable Beach communications strategy

1.1. Purpose: The strategy is a risk mitigation action of the Cable Beach turtle nesting vehicle access review, conducted by the Yawuru Parks Council working group throughout 2021. Development and implementation of this strategy is a requirement of YPC meeting no. 51 (September 23, 2021). This strategy provides guidance to Joint Management partners on agreed messaging and communication methods associated with YPC in-principle support for the findings of the review. This strategy is intended to promote improved management of threats to marine turtles nesting on Cable Beach. Further detailed information can be drawn from the review paper. Proposed communication outlined below for the 2022/23 turtle season is subject to YPC recommendation and Shire of Broome formal approval for additional beach closures.

1. Description of Issues

A. Values

Turtles

- Flatback turtles (*Natator depressus*) are endemic to Australia and only nest on northern Australian beaches
- Flatback foraging grounds are relatively close to shore on the continental shelf. All other turtle species have an oceanic phase to their lifecycle
- Flatback turtles are true locals – those that nest on Walmanyjun (Cable Beach) are known to forage in Roebuck Bay
- Flatback turtles are the least studied of the seven species of marine turtle
- Yawuru Rangers and Yawuru Country Managers work with DBCA scientists on flatback research projects
- Flatback turtles reach maturity at approximately twenty years of age, at which point females commence nesting every one to three years for the remainder of their life, to approximately fifty years of age
- Every year sea turtles nest on Walmanyjun (Cable Beach) between October-March mostly at night when the tide is high, with hatching occurring approximately 7 weeks after the nest is laid
- Hatchlings usually emerge between dusk and dawn with the cooling sand acting as a trigger



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



- Under natural conditions only 1 in 1000 hatchlings survive to adulthood

Protection

- All marine turtles that occur in Western Australia are protected under the Biodiversity Conservation Act 2016
- Flatbacks are listed as 'rare or likely to become extinct' under the Biodiversity Conservation Act (WA) 2016 and 'vulnerable' under the Environmental Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act (Commonwealth) 1999
- On the IUCN red list flatbacks are listed as data deficient
- Protection of marine turtles is a management objective of the Yawuru Conservation and marine parks

B. Threats

Nesting turtles

- Vehicles on turtle nesting beaches present an immediate risk to nesting females
- Vehicle are known to scare nesting turtles and lead to turtles returning to the water and abandoning a nesting attempt
- Sand compaction decreases nesting success. It is known to result in higher incidence of false crawls (where turtles come onto the beach and may begin to dig, but determine not to nest or lay eggs and subsequently return to sea).

Hatchling turtles

- Sand compaction decreases hatching success. Driving over nests decreases hatching success and results in hatchling fatalities due to crushing, suffocation and the increased difficulty of hatchling emergence (digging upwards after hatching)
- Vehicle tyre ruts on the beach interfere with the dispersal of hatchlings from the nest to the sea. Hatchlings can spend considerable time navigating through ruts, resulting in increased expenditure of energy necessary to survive crucial early development at sea, and increased exposure to predation and dehydration.

C. Management actions



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



- The Cable Beach access ramp is currently closed between the hours of 8pm to 6am, from 1 October- 28 February, and for two hours either side of high tides of 9m or more. This assists in the protection of nesting and hatching turtles, particularly from vehicle collision.
- Upon recommendation from the YPC and approval from the the Shire council, additional ramp closures will be implemented to protect turtle hatchlings during peak hatching months - December and January, beginning in 2022
- Compliance patrols will be completed during this time by DBCA and Shire rangers

2. Communication methods

DBCA- Social media, public engagement (school holiday programs, volunteer training), publications (distribution of the 'Marine Turtles of the Kimberley coast' brochure and Turtle watching Code of Conduct), interpretative/management signage, radio interviews, media release (including joint media releases)

Shire of Broome- Social media, Shire news, media release (including joint media releases), website, newsletters, advertising, project videos, interpretative/management signage

Nyamba Buru Yawuru- social media, website, media release (including joint media releases), radio interviews

3. Communication timeline

Period	Issues/key message	Communication methods/actions	Lead agency
Pre-season (September 2021)	Promotion of Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring program to seek volunteers	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media - Public engagement (school holiday programs volunteer training) 	DBCA
	Awareness of current ramp closures	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media - Shire news - Media release - Website - Newsletters 	Shire of Broome (access ramp management)



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Nesting (October 2021- January 2022)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Promotion of Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring program to seek volunteers - Conservation of value- turtles - Turtles nesting on Cable Beach - Effects of beach driving on nesting turtles - Turtle watching guidelines - Turtle nesting process - Legislation 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media - Public engagement (school holiday programs volunteer training) - Radio interviews - Publications (distribution of the 'Marine Turtles of the Kimberley coast' brochure) - Management signage 	DBCA
	Awareness of current ramp closures	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media - Shire news - Media release - Website - Newsletters 	Shire of Broome (access ramp management)
	Announcing YPC recommendation and Shire Council decision on new access ramp closures	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media - Shire news 	Shire of Broome (access ramp management)
Hatching (December 2021-March 2022)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Conservation of value- turtles - Effects of beach driving on hatching turtles - Turtle watching guidelines - Turtle hatching process - Legislation 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media - Public engagement (school holiday programs volunteer training) - Radio interviews - Management signage - Publications (distribution of the 'Marine Turtles of the Kimberley coast' brochure) - Multi message board (CB vehicle ramp) 	DBCA
Pre-season (September 2022)	Promotion of Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring program to seek volunteers	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media - Public engagement (school holiday programs volunteer training) 	DBCA



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Awareness of current ramp closures - Approved additional beach closure information - Promotion of alternative beach access at Gantheaume Point 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Project videos (joint video) - Social media - Shire news - Media release - Website - Newsletters 	Shire of Broome
Nesting (October 2022- January 2023)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Promotion of Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring program to seek volunteers - Awareness of current ramp closures - Approved additional beach closure information - Conservation of value- turtles - Turtles nesting on Cable Beach - Effects of beach driving on nesting turtles - Turtle watching guidelines - Turtle nesting process - Legislation - Infringement for beach driving 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Project videos (joint video) - Social media - Public engagement (school holiday programs volunteer training) - Radio interviews - Management signage - Interpretative signage - Publications (distribution of the 'Marine Turtles of the Kimberley coast' brochure) 	DBCA
	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Awareness of current ramp closures - Approved additional beach closure information 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Project videos (joint video) - Social media - Shire news - Media release - Website - Newsletters 	Shire of Broome (access ramp management)
Hatching (December- March 2023)	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Approved additional beach closure information - Conservation of value- turtles 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Social media 	DBCA



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Effects of beach driving on hatching turtles - Turtle watching guidelines - Turtle hatching process - Legislation 	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> - Public engagement (school holiday programs volunteer training) - Radio interviews - Interpretative/management signage - Publications (distribution of the 'Marine Turtles of the Kimberley coast' brochure) - Project videos (joint video) 	
--	--	--	--

4. Key talking points for DBCA, NBY and Shire of Broome

A. 2021

Flatback turtles (*Natator depressus*) - general information

- Flatback turtles (*Natator depressus*) are endemic to Australia and only nest on northern Australian beaches
- Turtles return to nest on the same beach where they hatched
- Flatback turtles are the least studied of the seven species of marine turtle.
- Flatback foraging grounds are relatively close to shore on the continental shelf. All other turtle species have an oceanic phase to the lifecycle

Protection

- All marine turtles that occur in Western Australia are protected under the Biodiversity Conservation Act 2016
- Under the Biodiversity Conservation Act 2016, \$50,000 fines can be given to anyone disturbing turtles
- Marine turtles are a key management objective of the Yawuru Conservation Parks, and the Yawuru Nagulagun Roebuck Bay Marine Park.
- Cable Beach is part of the Yawuru Conservation Parks, jointly managed by Nyamba Buru Yawuru, DBCA and the Shire of Broome, including more than 20km of sand dunes and intertidal beach.



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



- The Yawuru Parks Council (YPC) is made up of members from Nyamba Buru Yawuru, DBCA and the Shire of Broome
- Following a review this year, the YPC has determined to provide in-principle support for new access ramp closures for the whole of December and January each year, commencing December 2022. Formal YPC consideration on this matter is proposed to occur in June 2022. In the interim, a range of actions will be introduced in keeping with conservation and recreation strategies of the Conservation Parks, including an upgrade of associated signage and a series of communications to raise public awareness of marine turtles nesting on Cable Beach and the joint management interventions to protect them.
- A traffic counter on the Cable Beach access ramp, recently installed by the Shire on recommendation of the YPC working group, will remain permanently in place to provide access data to the Shire and YPC, including vehicle numbers accessing the beach during the 2021/22 nesting season. Additional data collection via the Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program will account for systematic data on the presence and pressures of vehicles on Cable Beach to the turtle rookery during the 2021/22 nesting season.
- The YPC provides in-principle support for the new December & January Cable Beach access ramp closures commencing in December 2022, subject to satisfactory implementation of supporting risk mitigation and communication actions by member agencies – the Shire of Broome, Nyamba Buru Yawuru, and Parks and Wildlife/DBCA. This support aligns with land use planning policy objectives of the *Planning and Development Act 2005*, as well as the ecological and recreational objectives of the Yawuru Conservation Parks.

North West Shelf Flatback Turtle Conservation Program

- Aims to increase the conservation and protection of the North West Shelf flatback turtle population
- The Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program is funded by this program since 2014
- One of two additional conservation program delivered from the Gorgon Gas Project

Nesting turtles on Walmanyjun (Cable Beach)

- Every year sea turtles nest on Walmanyjun (Cable Beach) between October-March mostly at night when the tide is high with hatching occurring approximately 7 weeks after the nest laid
- Cable Beach (*Walmanyjun*) is one of Australia's great iconic beaches. It stretches from Gantheaume Point northwards for more than 20 kilometres, adjacent to and as part of three Conservation Parks - Yawuru Minyirr Buru, Yawuru Birragun, and Guniyan Binba Conservation Parks.
- The majority of turtles that lay on Cable Beach are flatback turtles
- The flatback turtles nesting on Cable Beach forage in Roebuck Bay - they are local turtles



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



- Flatback turtles reach maturity at approximately twenty years of age, at which point females commence nesting every one to three years for the remainder of their life, to approximately fifty years of age.
- Follow the 'Turtle Watching Code of Conduct' if you see a turtle- NO GLOW, MOVE SLOW, STAY LOW- STOP, DROP, ACT LIKE A ROCK
- Vehicles are known to scare nesting turtles and lead to turtles returning to the water and abandoning a nesting attempt
- Sand compaction decreases nesting success. It is known to result in higher incidence of false crawls (where turtles come onto the beach and may begin to dig, but determine not to nest or lay eggs and subsequently return to sea).
- Best practice conservation for beaches with nesting turtle populations prohibits or excludes vehicles to prevent damage to turtle populations

Hatching turtles on Walmanyjun (Cable Beach)

- Hatchlings usually emerge approximately 7 weeks after the eggs are laid between dusk and dawn with the cooling sand acting as a trigger
- Under natural conditions only 1 in a 1000 hatchlings survive to adulthood
- Cable Beach is one of the only beaches in Western Australia where vehicles can drive during turtle nesting season
- Most beaches in northern Australia are inaccessible or closed to vehicles during turtle nesting seasons
- Driving over nests decreases hatching success and results in hatchling fatalities due to crushing, suffocation and the increased difficulty of hatchling emergence (digging upwards after hatching)
- Research shows that vehicle tyre ruts on the beach interfere with the dispersal of hatchlings from the nest to the sea.
- Hatchlings emerge from their shells with limited reserves of energy. Hatchlings can spend considerable time navigating through tyre ruts, resulting in increased expenditure of energy necessary to survive crucial early development at sea, and increased exposure to predation and dehydration.
- Hatchlings can become disoriented when in a tyre track which can lead them to crawl in the wrong direction parallel to or away from the sea
- Research shows that more than 90% of hatchlings are unable to traverse a single tyre rut 15cm or deeper. Navigation of a single 5 or 10cm rut disorients many hatchlings and can take them from 2.6 to 18.6 times longer to traverse than a naturally flat control path. Successive ruts take progressively longer and longer to get through to reach the water, expending energy necessary to survive early development at sea.

Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program

- DBCA in collaboration with Nyamburu Yawuru and the Shire of Broome run a turtle monitoring program from November-March to record turtle activity on Cable Beach.
- The Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program began in 2006 and was run by Conservation Volunteers Australia with the aim to improve the conservation of nesting turtles on Cable Beach.
- In 2009 advice provided to the Shire of Broome led to the current overnight closures in nesting season, following a unanimous vote by Council



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



- In 2013, the Department of Parks and Wildlife acquired the volunteer program. Initially the program was run over a 3-month period from December to March to monitor the peak nesting and hatching season. In 2014 the program was extended to a 4-month period to account for nesting activity occurring in November.
- The monitoring is completed annually along a 6km stretch of the more heavily used sections of Cable Beach, including Conservation Park managed in partnership between Nyamba Buru Yawuru, DBCA and the Shire of Broome
- Approximately 60-80 volunteers are involved in this program annually from the Broome community
- Yellow signage is stalled on nest to protect them from disturbance and to monitor hatching success

Other effects of vehicles on beaches

- Little Terns nest on Cable Beach; migratory shorebirds forage and roost on Cable Beach
- Dune vegetation is very important for the protection of sand dune ecosystems (niyamarri) but is sensitive to damage by vehicles
- Research shows that vehicles are an extreme hazard to fauna such as birds, sea turtles, ghost crabs etc. Vehicles threaten the physical environment, resulting in sediment disruption, erosion events and destruction of vegetation

B. 2022

[pending YPC support in June 2022 and subsequent determination by Shire Council]

(In addition to all talking points as above at A. 2021)

- Current ramp closures will continue to come into effect on 1 October through to 28 February occurring overnight from 8pm 6am, as well as 2 hours either side of a tide higher than 9 metres
- Current arrangements have been in place since 2009 when the Shire of Broome responded to advice on protection of nesting turtles by implementing temporary beach access ramp closures at Cable Beach during turtle nesting season. A boom gate was installed at the top of the access ramp for the purpose of this closure. At the Ordinary Meeting of Council of 30 September 2010, Council resolved to continue these ramp closures during the turtle season on an annual basis
- Additional December and January closures to the Walmanyjun (Cable Beach) access ramp will be implemented commencing with this year's turtle nesting season, to provide improved conservation of turtle hatchlings as well as turtle nesting.
- Approximately 80% of hatching events and 50% of nesting events occur during December and January each year, as recorded by the Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



- Additional December and January closures is a recommendation of the Yawuru Parks Council (YPC), following an extensive review of vehicle access arrangements during turtle nesting season. The YPC is the governing body for Yawuru Conservation Parks, made up of representatives from Nyamba Buru Yawuru, Shire of Broome and DBCA. The YPC recommendation has been supported by the Shire Council
- The Walmanyjun (Cable Beach) access ramp will be closed throughout December and January, day and night
- Penalties apply for failure to comply with vehicle closures to Cable Beach. Infringements will be issued by Shire Rangers, Yawuru Rangers and other DBCA authorised officers.
- Alternative vehicle access at the Gantheaume beach access ramp continues as normal

5. Other communication actions

- Communication of prohibited access to beach north to Coconut Well lagoon, to protect turtles in the Guniyan Binba and Yawuru Birragun Conservation Parks
- Installation of new signage on Yawuru Birragun CP at Buckleys plain and along beach front
- Use of multi-message board at entrance of the Cable Beach access ramp with turtle nesting messaging
- Encourage pedestrian access north of rocks and work with camel operators to ensure no interruption to business
- Shire officers to engage camel traders and advise of new conditions
- Community surveys to gauge social impact of vehicle closures
- Installation of new Cable Beach access ramp management signage
- Installation of interpretative signage as part of the Cable Beach foreshore redevelopment

6. Key messages

- The YPC provided *in-principle support* for the new December & January Cable Beach access ramp closures commencing in December 2022.
- The communications strategy, data collection and 2021/22 turtle monitoring program ~~form part of the assessment and decision making~~ have been reviewed by the YPC and it is recommended that access ramp is closed from December to January each year.
- ~~The YPC will consider the above in June 2022 once presented with all of this data.~~



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



~~• The Shire will consider the subsequent recommendations of the YPC once the data is tabled and recommendation is made.~~

- Cable Beach is a Conservation Park, jointly managed by Nyamba Buru Yawuru, DBCA and the Shire of Broome, including more than 20km of sand dunes and intertidal beach.
- The Yawuru Parks Council is made up of members from Nyamba Buru Yawuru, DBCA and the Shire of Broome
- Marine turtles are a key management objective of the Yawuru Conservation Parks, and the Yawuru Nagulagun Roebuck Bay Marine Park.
- Turtles nesting on Cable Beach were born on Cable Beach
- Nesting flatback turtles are Broome locals – they are born on Cable Beach, they forage in Roebuck Bay and they return as adults to nest on Cable Beach
- The Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program commences 1 November every year to monitor turtle activity on Cable Beach - volunteers are essential to the success of the Program and are very welcome
- Pedestrians are welcome on the beach
- Avoid driving on the beach
- IF choosing to drive on the beach where and when access is permitted, please stay below the high-water mark and away from any nests
- Nests are marked with yellow signage to protect them from disturbance and to monitor hatching success
- Stay away from marked nests
- If you see a turtle follow the 'Turtle Watching Code of Conduct'
- Vehicles are known to scare nesting turtles and lead to turtles abandoning a nesting attempt
- Vehicle tyre tracks are known to significantly hinder the dispersal of hatchlings from the nest to the sea as they spend a lot of energy trying to make their way through ruts
- Sand compaction decreases hatching success
- Hatchlings can take several days to emerge from their nests
- If you see a hatchling, it is important that you DO NOT TOUCH THEM and let them make their way to the water
- Stay at least 1 metre behind the hatchlings and don't get between the hatchling and the ocean
- Control dogs when walking on Cable Beach
- Always keep behind the hatchling and don't stand between the hatchling and the ocean
- 1 in 1000 hatchlings survive to adulthood

7. Brochures and publication links



Department of Biodiversity,
Conservation and Attractions



Turtle watching Code of Conduct (DBCA) <https://www.dpaw.wa.gov.au/images/documents/plants-animals/threatened-species/policy/Turtle%20watching%20code%20of%20conduct.pdf>

Marine Turtle of the Kimberley (DBCA) <https://www.dpaw.wa.gov.au/images/documents/conservation-management/marine/Marine%20turtles%20of%20the%20Kimberley%20Coast.pdf>

North West Shelf Flatback Turtle Conservation Program website (DBCA) <https://flatbacks.dbca.wa.gov.au/>

Assessing the effects of multiple off-road vehicle (ORVs) tyre ruts on seaward orientation of hatchling sea turtles: implications for conservation-
[https://www.researchgate.net/publication/326750013 Assessing the effects of multiple off-road vehicle ORVs tyre ruts on seaward orientation of hatchling sea turtles implications for conservation](https://www.researchgate.net/publication/326750013_Assessing_the_effects_of_multiple_off-road_vehicle_ORVs_tyre_ruts_on_seaward_orientation_of_hatchling_sea_turtles_implications_for_conservation)

YAWURU PARK COUNCIL

Agenda Item:	<i>Cable Beach turtle nesting season vehicle access review</i>
Meeting Number:	51
Location:	Reserve 36477 – Vehicle Access Ramp Cable Beach Reserve 53070 (Recreation – Shire of Broome) Reserve 50994 (Yawuru Minyirr Buru CP) Reserve 51162 (Guniyan Binba CP)
Author and Organisation	Jesse Kelly and Sharon Ferguson (DBCA) Jacquie Jankowski (SoB) Wil Bennett (DBCA)
Contributor/s and Organisation	Workshopped and reviewed by the YPC working group (April-September 2021)
Responsible officer:	Wil Bennett, Yawuru Parks Coordinator (DBCA)
Date of report:	September 2021
Summary:	The Working Group review recommends a two month full closure of the beach to vehicles north of the rocks in December and January annually, in addition to current overnight & high tide closures (1 Oct – 28 Feb). Additional management measures are recommended to accompany the new ramp closures.

About this document

The purpose of this paper is to identify issues and propose strategies to limit the impact of vehicles on nesting marine turtles and hatchlings on Cable Beach, extending north from the vehicle access ramp through the Yawuru Minyirr Buru and Guniyan Binba Conservation Parks. This paper summarises the findings of the review of vehicle access arrangements on Cable Beach during turtle nesting season, undertaken by the Yawuru Parks Council Working Group following the 2020/21 nesting season. A key recommendation of the review is to implement further seasonal restrictions to vehicle access to Cable Beach.

1. Background

Cable Beach (*Walmanyjun*) is one of Australia's great iconic beaches. Located on the western edge of Broome township it stretches from Gantheaume Point northwards for more than 20 kilometres, adjacent to and as part of the Yawuru Minyirr Buru and Guniyan Binba Conservation Parks.

Broome's population increases significantly during peak tourist season and Cable Beach is a major attraction for tourists, as described in the Cable Beach Foreshore Master Plan (2017). Tides can reach over 9 metres. Combined with its 22km length, this presents a spectacular natural landscape of high ecological and cultural significance. Cable Beach is the setting for various beach activities such as camel rides, swimming, surfing and dog walking. It is also popular for 4WD vehicles which access the beach via the vehicle ramp and are permitted north past the rocks to northern sections of the beach, including the Conservation Parks jointly managed by Nyamba Buru Yawuru, the Shire of Broome, and the Department of Biodiversity, Conservation and Attractions (DBCA).

Turtles nest on Cable Beach between October and April and are a key ecological value of the Conservation Park Joint Management Plans. During nesting season some vehicle restrictions are in place, first implemented by the Shire of Broome in 2009.

The Shire responded to advice provided in 2009 by implementing temporary beach access ramp closures at Cable Beach during turtle nesting season. A boom gate was installed at the top of the access ramp for the purpose of this closure. At the Ordinary Meeting of Council (OMC) of 30 September 2010, Council resolved to continue ramp closures during the turtle season with ramp closures coming into effect on 1 October through to 28 February occurring overnight from 8pm-6am, as well as 2 hours either side of a tide higher than 9 metres. These closures continue on an annual basis.

While the current beach closures reduce vehicle-turtle interactions overnight and aim to reduce the number of vehicles driving near the high tide line, there are still instances of nesting turtles and hatchling emergence occurring during daylight hours. Vehicle tracks are known to significantly hinder the dispersal of hatchlings from the nest to the sea and, as a result, increase the risk of hatchling predation and survival. There have been five recorded instances of hatchlings stuck in wheel ruts over the course of the 2020/21 nesting season.

Over the last several years there has been increased community advocacy for further vehicle restrictions to reduce impacts from vehicles on turtles, including laying marine turtles and nests, as well as the impact on hatchlings of vehicle tyre ruts on the beach. This is evidenced through social media, correspondence

from members of the public, public feedback during Ranger patrols and conversations with volunteers in the program. The Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program, running since 2006, has seen a significant increase in volunteer numbers over the last three seasons. Volunteers continue to raise the concerns listed, and these have been discussed by members of the Yawuru Parks Council at various times. In October 2020 the Shire of Broome released a media statement indicating that it was “working with Nyamba Buru Yawuru and other stakeholders exploring possible expansion of closure times to provide the best chance for turtles to safely lay their eggs and increase survival rates of hatchlings.”.

At the Ordinary Meeting of Council of 24 June 2021, a petition was presented to Council with over 1000 signatures of Broome Shire electors. The petition stated the following:

We request the Shire of Broome to ask the Department of Biodiversity and Attractions (DBCA) to workshop with DBCA registered Turtle Monitoring Volunteers and other experts to determine the best management options for protecting nesting turtles and hatchlings on Cable Beach.

This is important for the following reasons –

- Flatback turtles are a threatened species listed under the EPBC Act and are therefore legally protected;*
- The current system of vehicle restrictions is not working as vehicles continue to be driven over nesting sites and create ruts in which hatchlings get stuck and die;*
- The Shire has the authority to control vehicles on the beach; and*
- The presence and protection of marine turtles on Cable Beach create an important tourist asset that is driving economic benefit for the community.*

The petition is a contributing driver to the current review of vehicle access to Cable Beach during turtle nesting season as undertaken by the Yawuru Park Council working group. The review commenced at the conclusion of the 2020/21 nesting season following 2020 discussions by Yawuru Parks Council members, and provides the mechanism to implement associated management strategies of the recently finalised Guniyan Binba Joint Management Plan, which was launched by members at the Cable Beach amphitheatre in November 2020.

Current review timeline - turtle nesting season vehicle access	
October-December 2020	2020/21 turtle nesting season and Cable Beach Community Monitoring Program begin.
	Guniyan Binba Joint Management Plan is launched at Cable Beach amphitheatre.
	Yawuru Parks Council member organisations and working group begin discussions for a review of vehicle access during nesting season.
March 2021	2020/21 turtle nesting season and Cable Beach Community Monitoring Program conclude.
April 2021	YPC working group commences formal planning to advance the review.

May 2021	Petition received by Shire of Broome requesting DBCA workshop best management options.
June 2021	Draft findings and management options presented to YPC by working group.
July 2021	Meeting with monitoring volunteers. Review continues by working group and with DBCA turtle scientist.
August 2021	Initial presentations to Shire of Broome.
September 2021	1 st - Presentation to Yawuru PBC. 23 rd - Proposed consideration of review report and options by YPC, with advice and request for consideration provided on to Shire.
October-December 2021	October/November - 2021/22 turtle nesting season and Cable Beach Community Monitoring Program begin. November - Shire to consider YPC recommendations. December 1 - Proposed commencement of agreed management options.

2. Key Challenges

Nyamba Buru Yawuru, Shire of Broome and DBCA working group members have collaborated on the review. The Working Group acknowledge the multi-user nature of Cable Beach and the need to consider recreational as well as ecological and cultural values in undertaking the review.

The review has considered a range of management actions and member responsibilities to improve conditions for nesting turtles and hatchlings and improve the resilience of the Cable Beach rookery, including further seasonal restrictions to vehicle access. Implementing review findings will require continued collaboration between parties to maximise the effectiveness of new and renewed management actions and achieve stakeholder cooperation in their implementation.

3. Key Benefits

Coastal areas throughout Yawuru Minyirr Buru and Guniyan Binba Conservation Parks, as well as the adjacent Yawuru Birragun Conservation Park, contain sensitive environmental and cultural sites and values. Vehicle access to these areas is a significant management issue for the Yawuru Parks Council, the Yawuru Rangers and Shire Rangers. The working group review has determined that further seasonal restrictions to vehicle access to Cable Beach can be achieved to support conserving these values without significant impact to the recreational values associated with established 4WD vehicle access.

Benefits to turtles through seasonal vehicle access restrictions are explored further in the paper below. Other environmental values likely to benefit from further seasonal restrictions include migratory and non-migratory shorebirds, including the large numbers of Sanderling who feed on Cable Beach during the wet season to build fat reserves for migration, and Little Terns who breed on Cable Beach. Reduced damage to adjacent foredunes and vegetation during the growing season, as is caused by vehicles driving and parking too high up from the water, is an additional benefit.

Promotion of these values as integral to the vitality of Cable Beach is considered a key benefit and opportunity for the Broome community and forms part of the review recommendations. Celebration of these values as part of the character and identity of Cable Beach will add to its reputation as an iconic Australian beach.

4. Strategic Alignment

The Yawuru Minyirr Buru (in-town) and Guniyan Binba (northern intertidal zone) Conservation Park Joint Management Plans (the Plans) identify marine turtles, particularly flatback turtles, as key values to protect.

The Plans recognise the possible impacts from off road vehicles to beach flora and fauna, such as turtles, and include management strategies. Below is a relevant extract from the Plans:

Yawuru Minyirr Buru Conservation Park Joint Management Plan 2018 (excerpt from management table)

Summary of management arrangements for flora, fauna and ecological communities (page 35)	
Management strategy	<ol style="list-style-type: none">2. If required, implement strategies to minimise the effects of threatening processes on native flora, fauna and ecological communities3. Determine the need for access restrictions as necessary to protect flora, fauna and ecological communities, and implement as required
Target	<ol style="list-style-type: none">1. Implement key protection strategies2. Baseline flora, fauna and ecological community research

Guniyan Binba Conservation Park Joint Management Plan 2020 (excerpt from management table)

Summary of management arrangements for ecological values (page 33)	
--	--

Management strategy	<p>4. Maintain access restrictions to provide seasonal protection to turtles and their nests</p> <p>5. Based on monitoring outcomes, determine the need for further access restrictions, if necessary, to protect flora, fauna and ecological communities and implement as required (e.g. to provide seasonal protection to turtles)</p>
Target	2. No significant disturbance of marine turtles

The Plans also recognise recreational values and include management strategies.
Below is a relevant extract from the Plans:

Yawuru Minyirr Buru Conservation Park Joint Management Plan 2018 (excerpt from management table)

Summary of management arrangements for recreation values (page 47)	
Management strategy	3. Monitor environmental impacts associated with recreation by developing a database to record information on an ongoing basis
Target	Ensure a high-quality recreation experience is provided

Guniyan Binba Conservation Park Joint Management Plan 2020 (excerpt from management table)

Summary of management arrangements for recreation and tourism (page 37)	
---	--

Management strategy	<ol style="list-style-type: none"> 2. Designate areas under the CALM Regulations within the Guniyan Binba Conservation Park where visitors can drive licenced vehicles onto the beach for recreational purposes (and to launch and retrieve vessel from the beach). 3. Prepare and distribute information to visitors about acceptable conduct within the Conservation Park including the responsible driving of vehicles within the Conservation Park. 5. Carry out research and monitoring to evaluate visitation levels and patterns, and what, if any, effects recreation and tourism activities is having on key values and implement additional or alternative management measures if necessary.
---------------------	---

5. Key Stakeholder and Communication Strategy

The Working Group acknowledge the need for stakeholder engagement in considering, communicating and implementing the findings of the review. Primary stakeholders are being engaged in the current review. Secondary stakeholders will be targeted to communicate the final outcomes of the review, including management recommendations and decisions by the Yawuru Parks Council and the Shire of Broome. Development of a communication strategy for this purpose forms part of the review recommendations.

Primary	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Department of Biodiversity, Conservation and Attractions • Nyamba Buru Yawuru • Shire of Broome • Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Volunteer Group • Yawuru Park Council • Broome Shire Council
Secondary	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Broome community • Camel operators • Coconut Wells residents

6. Data Analysis

Turtles – threatened species

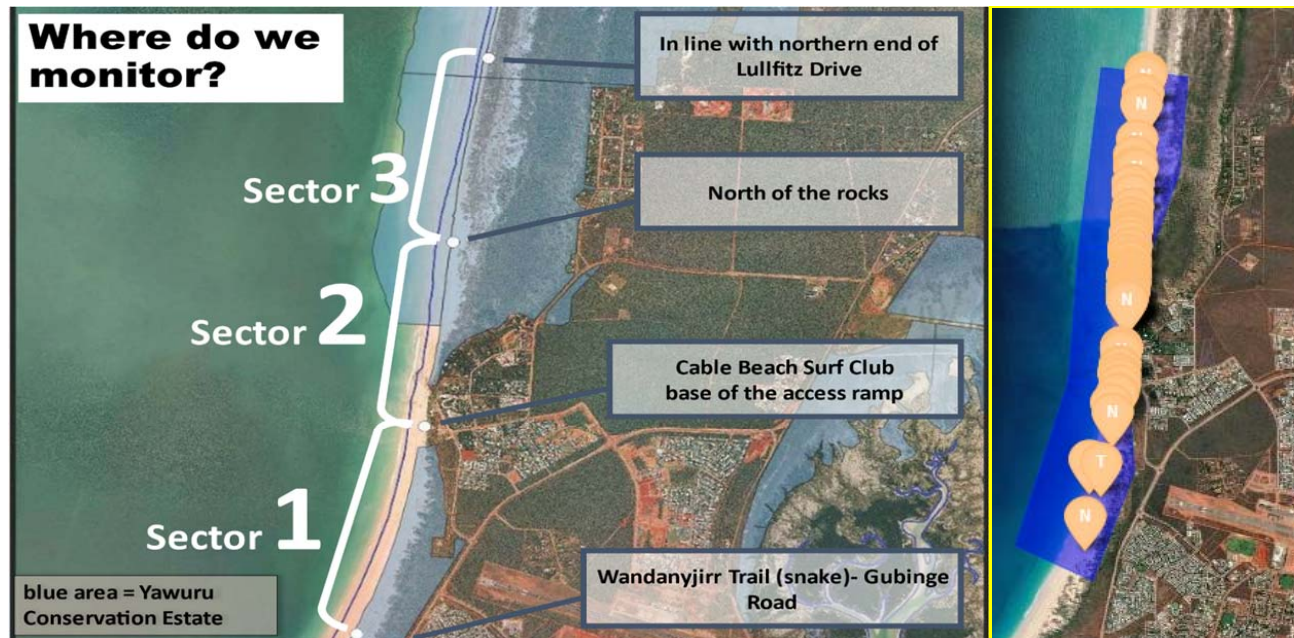
Flatback turtles (*Natator depressus*), as well as the occasional green turtle (*Chelonia mydas*), nest on Cable Beach from October-April. The flatback turtle is endemic to Northern Australia (it nests only on northern Australian beaches) and Cable Beach flatbacks likely form a distinct nesting rookery. Flatbacks are listed as 'rare or likely to become extinct' under the Biodiversity Conservation Act (WA) 2016, and 'vulnerable' under the Environmental Protection and Biodiversity Conservation Act (Commonwealth) 1999. They nest on inshore islands and the mainland from Mon Repos in southern Queensland, across the north of Australia, to Exmouth in Western Australia. Female flatbacks nest every one to three years upon reaching maturity at approximately 20 years old.

All marine turtles that occur in Western Australia are protected under the Biodiversity Conservation Act 2016. Under this legislation, a person must not disturb fauna unless that person has lawful authority to disturb it. Asides from Fraser Island, Broome's Cable Beach is unique amongst Australia's turtle nesting beaches (e.g. Ningaloo at Exmouth, Mon Repos at Bundaberg) for allowing public vehicle access onto the beach, though there are numerous examples of this practice internationally.

Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program

The Cable Beach Community Turtle Monitoring Program began in 2006 and was run by Conservation Volunteers Australia with the aim to improve the conservation of nesting turtles on Cable Beach. In 2013, the Department of Parks and Wildlife acquired this volunteer program. Initially the program was run over a 3-month period from December to March to monitor the peak nesting and hatching season. In 2014 the program was extended to a 4-month period to account for nesting activity occurring in November.

The monitoring is completed annually along a 6km stretch of the more heavily used sections of Cable Beach as shown in the map below. Turtles are known to nest along the length of Cable Beach north of these sections, as well as on the beaches at Reddell and Crab Creek, but only rarely at the southern extreme of Cable Beach toward Gauntheaume Point. The 6km stretch is divided into three 2km sectors as shown in the map below:



The objective of the Program is to increase the conservation of nesting turtles on Cable Beach through:

- **Turtle nesting census** - monitoring turtle activity and recording the associated data (turtle nests, false crawls, predation, disturbance to nests, and hatched nests).
- **Communication and education** – raise awareness in the local community about nesting turtles on Cable Beach. By increasing public awareness, it will help minimise human disturbance on nesting turtles, turtle nests and hatchlings.
- **Indigenous engagement and partnership** – promote cross cultural knowledge exchange through partnerships with Yawuru.
- **Training** - train volunteers to conduct census as described above.

Over the past four seasons (2017-2021) nearly 300 nests have been recorded within the monitoring area. The Sector with the most nests has consistently

been Sector 2, starting from the bottom of the surf club access ramp, extending 2km north over the rocks. There have been 127 records of vehicles tracks within 5m of signposted turtle nests and 5 records of vehicles driving directly over nests.

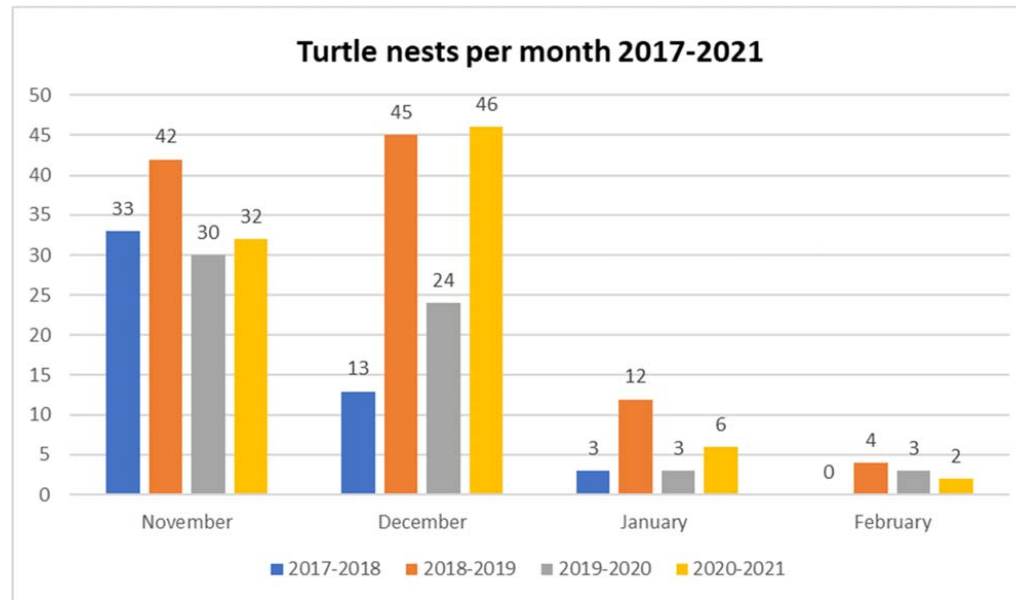


Figure 1. Recorded turtle nesting per month from 2017-2021 on Cable Beach.

Please note that the formal monitoring season occurs from 1 November to 29 February, data outside of this period is captured infrequently through Ranger patrols and public reporting.

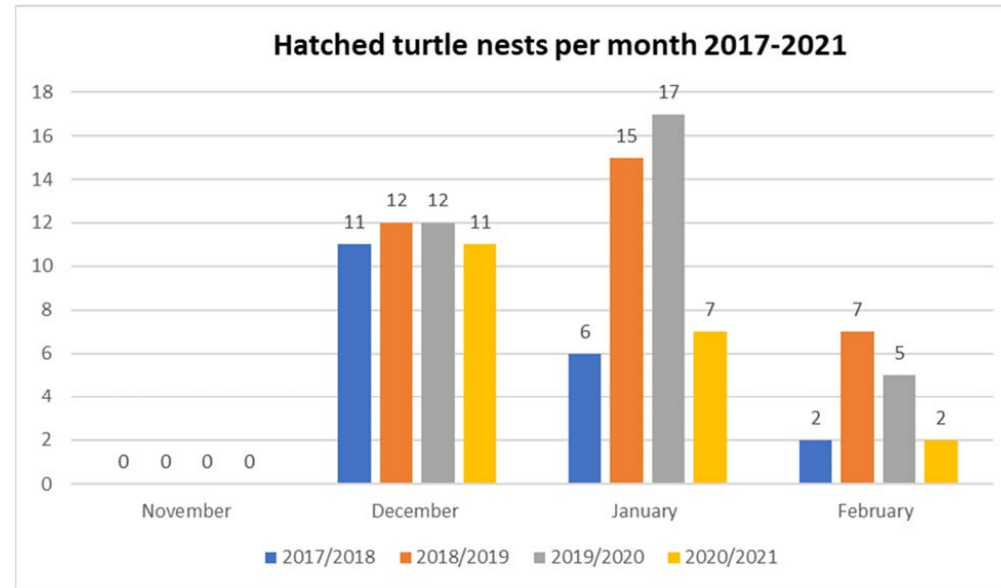


Figure 2. Recorded nest hatching per month from 2017-2021 on Cable Beach.

Flatback turtles reach maturity at approximately twenty years of age, at which point females commence nesting every one to three years for the remainder of their life, to approximately fifty years of age. Given the long life cycles of flatbacks it is necessary for monitoring to continue for decades to detect trends in hatching or nesting success and frequency. As such long-term monitoring is planned by DBCA for the Cable Beach rookery, as for most other nesting rookeries of the north-west.

Vehicle stats

Vehicle statistics can be an important input for future management considerations. The Shire of Broome installed a traffic counter on the vehicle ramp for the period of 14:00 Friday 9 October to 09:00 Monday 26 October 2020, inclusive.

This dataset is limited and as such has not been included here. This has prompted Yawuru Parks Council members to action purchase and placement of a

permanent traffic counter for use on the access ramp as an immediate outcome of this review. This will be actioned from August 2021.

7. Issue Analysis

There are many threats that impact turtles, including vehicles, vehicle tracks, light pollution, predation, climate change, beach geomorphology change, sea level rise and marine debris (Commonwealth of Australia, 2017). The review has focused on those threats that can be managed locally – namely, vehicle-related threats, for which there is a considerable amount of research to draw on from across the globe.

- 1) Vehicles on nesting beaches present an immediate risk to nesting females.** Collision with an adult female generally results in turtle fatality. Disturbance by a vehicle can, on the other hand, simply spook a nesting female and lead to her returning to the water and abandoning a nesting attempt (a false crawl).
- 2) Sand compaction decreases nesting success (Nester & Fraser, 2007).** Research in the United States shows that driving on beaches compacts sand where turtles nest, and is known to result in higher incidence of false crawls (where turtles come onto the beach and may begin to dig, but determine not to nest or lay eggs and subsequently return to sea).
- 3) Sand compaction decreases hatchling success (Nester & Fraser, 2007).** Driving over nests decreases hatching success and results in hatchling fatalities due to crushing, suffocation and the increased difficulty of hatchling emergence (digging upwards after hatching). Sand compaction alters incubation temperatures which affects the sex ratio of hatchlings (a lower temperature results in lower numbers of female hatchlings).
- 4) Vehicle tyre ruts on the beach interfere with the dispersal of hatchlings from the nest to the sea (van de Merwe, West & Ibrahim, 2012).** Research by Australian and Malaysian researchers in Malaysia shows that hatchlings can spend considerable time navigating through ruts, resulting in increased expenditure of energy necessary to survive crucial early development at sea, and increased exposure to predation and dehydration. Hatchlings can also become trapped in ruts, lose their sense of direction and travel along ruts parallel to the sea, rather than directly to the water. Any delay for a hatchling on the beach results in increased energy expenditure, increased dehydration, increased exhaustion, increase predation and decreased hatchling survival through crucial early development at sea.

This study investigated the effects of simulated tyre ruts (5, 10 and 15 cm depth) on the dispersal of turtle hatchlings and indicated serious consequences. 91% of hatchlings were unable to traverse a single 15cm deep rut. Navigation of a single 5 or 10cm rut disoriented many hatchlings and took the hatchlings anywhere from 2.6 to 18.6 times longer to traverse than the flat control path, with successive ruts taking progressively longer to get through.

Current scientific research on the impacts of vehicles on turtles can be seen in each of two categories – impacts on nesting (adult) turtles, and impacts on turtle hatchlings.

Examples of this research are correlated by evidence recorded by program volunteers and rangers. The Cable Beach community turtle monitoring program focuses on successful turtle nesting and nest hatching, in line with the other associated northern Western Australia monitoring programs. Some 70 volunteers were engaged for more than 1400 hours over the 2020/21 season. The program records direct vehicle disturbances to nests but does not provide for systematic research and inquiry on vehicle impacts such as nest temperature variations after compaction or decreased hatchling survival rates at sea due to navigation of vehicle ruts. For this information the review draws on similar research already completed elsewhere, as described above. Examples of annual documented concerns of vehicle impacts on Cable Beach turtles include –

- **Hatchlings** becoming stuck in tyre ruts and discovered in the early morning.
- **Hatchlings** still emerging in the morning, recorded variously from 5-9.30am.
- **Adult turtles** emerging onto the beach during early evening while it is still light.
- **Adult turtles** nesting in the early morning after sunrise.

8. Options analysis summary – access ramp closures

In light of the issue analysis above, the working group concludes that any management interventions designed to affect change to vehicle impact on turtles must include further restrictions to vehicle access. Current overnight closures aid in preventing disturbance to nesting females who generally come on to the beach at night. For this reason current night-time closures are recommended to remain in place.

Vehicles are however still unacceptably impacting threatened species on the beach, including nesting turtles and hatchlings.

Five additional access ramp closure options are presented here with summary assessment, and considered in detail in Section 9. The table shows the full range of ramp closure options investigated by the YPC Working Group, from no change to current closures, through to full closure of the beach for the season, October to February. The no change option (1) continues the current unacceptable impact to turtle life cycle. Full closure (5) represents best practice conservation approach.

We considered each of these options with reference to a balance of current vehicle access and further positive ecological impact, as shown.

Ramp closure options			Benefits/Impacts	
			Vehicle access maintained	Positive change to ecological values
1)	No change	Not recommended	Very high	Low
2)	Full closure in November & December (peak nesting)	Not recommended	Medium	Medium
3)	Full closure in December & January (peak hatching)	Recommended	Medium	High
4)	Extended next morning closure times (closed until 10am)	Not recommended	High	Low
5)	Full seasonal closure.	Not recommended	Low	Very high

We have identified Option (3) as a practical middle ground – full closure in December and January in addition to current seasonal closures. This is a compromise on the best practice conservation outcome, to provide for continued vehicle access outside of peak hatching months.

Note that as December is a peak month for nesting females, complete closure during this month is likely to benefit nesting females as well as hatchling success. Twenty-four hour closures will also likely all but eliminate instances of overnight campers on the beach, previously recorded by volunteers and rangers during nesting season.

Without further vehicle access restrictions, turtles will continue to be negatively impacted by vehicles. In the context of an increasing Broome population and increasing visitor numbers, further access restrictions strive to accommodate both recreation and conservation values for Cable Beach and the conservation parks. Acknowledging the many threats to turtle survival throughout their long lives at sea, a focus on turtle hatchlings provides the means to exercise a positive influence on survival rates where it is most possible – on the beach.

9. Access ramp closures – options analysis detail

1. No change to ramp closures - **NOT recommended.**

- Benefits/impacts – All year round vehicle access for residents and visitors during daylight hours.
- Challenges/risks – Continued vehicle access results in continuing impacts to turtles. Compliance challenges - opening times not likely well understood by public.

- Ease of implementation – Requires daily security presence.

2. Additional ramp closures during peak nesting months – November & December closure - NOT recommended.

- Benefits – This period likely to include more than 80% of turtle nesting occurrences, based on monitoring data 2017-21. Likely to include 40% of nest hatching occurrences.
- Challenges/risks – Subsequent opening in January exposes remaining nests and hatching events to risk of vehicle impact. November closure likely to affect more residents than 1.3, i.e. prior to quieter holiday/low season. Any full monthly closure presents a significant change to users.
- Ease of implementation – two month closure can be clearly communicated with little confusion. Communication strategy essential.

3. Additional ramp closures during peak hatching months – December & January closure - RECOMMENDED.

- Benefits – This period likely to include more than 80% of nest hatching occurrences, based on monitoring data 2017-21. Likely to include 50% of turtle nesting occurrences. Unimpeded hatchling survival rates during peak hatching is of high ecological benefit. December & January closure most closely aligns with Broome's quietest months/visitor low season.
- Challenges/risks - Any full monthly closure presents a significant change to users. Continued vehicle risk to early evening or morning nesting turtles during high nesting month in November.
- Ease of implementation - two month closure can be clearly communicated with little confusion. Communication strategy essential.

4. Additional ramp closures during peak hatching months – extended overnight closure times only - NOT recommended.

[Same as option 1, however, increase closure time to 10:00 (allowing hatchlings additional time to travel to the water unimpeded by vehicles.)]

- Benefits – late emerging hatchlings at reduced risk of direct encounter with vehicles and may reduce number of ruts for them to navigate
- Challenges/risks – does not address ruts created or vehicles encountered between 10am and 8pm. Continued vehicle access results in continuing impacts to turtles. Compliance challenges - opening times not likely well understood by public.
- Ease of implementation - Requires daily security presence.

5. Full seasonal closure - NOT recommended.

[November 1st to February 28th, aligned with monitoring period.]

- Benefits – very high reduction in vehicle impacts to both turtle hatchlings and nesting females.
- Challenges/risks – significant interruption to established beach access (duration, and to a lesser extent, timing during school term).
- Ease of implementation – straightforward implementation. Does not require same security emphasis as current arrangements re daily unlocking and locking of ramp gate.

10. Risk management strategy (implementation of additional actions)

The Working Group has considered risks to effective implementation of the recommend ramp closures and the goal of improved life chances for flatback turtles nesting on Cable Beach. This has been achieved through a risk assessment, identifying a range of additional actions necessary alongside the ramp closures.

Risk mitigation bundles a suite of management actions to ensure their greatest effect.

No.	Risk Event	Risk Strategy	Actions	Responsible Party	Due Date
1.	Community resistance to change	Implement a targeted Communications Strategy by all YPC member orgs for change management.	Develop a targeted communications strategy, including media releases and social media promotion for community education & awareness. Strategy to address: <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Stakeholder groups 2. Various comms streams 3. Promotion of values & conservation context 4. Threat/Impact of vehicles 5. Current closure 6. Proposed closure 7. Campaign timeframes 8. Agreed key messaging 	DBCA	To be endorsed by YPC by 31 October 2021, prior to Council 18 November 2021. Staged implementation as agreed.

2.	Non-compliance : low awareness of changes and/or deliberate access north of rocks during closures	Implement communications strategy & associated media campaign to raise awareness as above.	Further to above, Communication Strategy to include: <ol style="list-style-type: none"> 1. Current prohibited dunes access to beach north to Coconut Well lagoon 2. Applicable penalties & consistent messaging on enforcement 3. Note alternate beach vehicle access at Gantheaume Pt 4. Installation of new signage at Buckleys plain on Birragun CP/ along beach front 	DBCA	As above.
		Continue patrols & implement seasonal beach closure	Seasonal patrols to target non-compliance including application of the CALM Act on Guniyan Binba CP.	DBCA SoB	Ongoing
3.	Low awareness of turtles	Promote value of turtles as integral to character of Cable Beach through interpretations development at foreshore, Communications Strategy and available communication products	Turtle nesting signage at access gate. Comms Strategy key messaging to raise profile of local turtles. Turtle interps included in future interps development at Cable Beach Foreshore.	DBCA SoB	1 October 2021 – commencement of overnight closures. Staged implementation of Comms Strategy as agreed. WG to progress discussions in 2022.
4.	Reduced vehicle recreation at Cable Beach	Limit closures to quietest months (Dec / Jan) and promote/monitor alternate recreation points.	As above, Comms Strategy to note continued access at Gauntheaume Point. Place vehicle counter at Gantheaume access ramp to monitor access. Encourage continued pedestrian access north of rocks and work with camel operators to ensure no interruption to business. Develop Reddell Beach carparks for improved access.	DBCA SoB	As above 1 December 2021
5.	Camel impact to nests	Comms strategy targets operators. Adjust licensing conditions to observe nests.	Shire officers to engage camel Traders and advise of new condition	SoB	1 October 2021

			Shire officers amend Trading Licence to restrict camels from within 5 metres of marked nest.		
6.	Lighting determined to affect nesting	Work with Cable Beach residents and operators to adjust lighting	Investigate best practice options for lighting. Include CB Foreshore Master Plan timing of works outside nesting season	DBCA SoB	For progress in 2022
7.	Poor ramp access data	Place vehicle counter at access ramp year-round.	CB vehicle ramp (currently SoB Traffic counter – DBCA to provide traffic counter for shared access data Gantheaume Pt vehicle ramp (currently SoB traffic counter). SoB install traffic counter 1 December – 30 January 2022.	DBCA / SoB SoB	1 October 2021 1 December 2021
8.	Increasing Broome population and visitor numbers over time creates new or continued unacceptable levels of impact	Decisive action on report recommendations, based on current research and data to set new habits. Adaptive management	YPC to action based on Working Group review Community surveys to gauge social impact of vehicle closures. Volunteer monitoring program to be adjusted to account for systematic vehicle impact records for nesting season. Access restrictions for the protection of flora & fauna to be revisited as necessary, as per Yawuru Minyirr Buru and Guniyan Binba Joint Management Plans.	SoB DBCA	September 2021 March 2022 November 1 2021 September 2022

Alternative interventions will not have significant effect unless implemented in conjunction with restrictions to vehicle access. Through the risk assessment the Working Group has considered how to maximise the impact of the recommend ramp closures through additional management actions as listed above.

11. Review recommendations

The YPC Working Group has considered local data and current national and international scientific research in investigating the efficacy of current access restrictions to vehicles on Cable Beach. We acknowledge the trend of increasing Broome resident and visitor populations, and the increasing risk of human use impacts on turtles locally as a result, and further afield beyond our control. To increase the resilience of the local rookery against a range of known current anthropogenic threats we have focused our recommendations on protecting hatchlings by preventing vehicle access north of the rocks during peak hatchling season. We acknowledge that the review recommendations are a compromise both on best practice conservation approaches and on current vehicle access arrangements, and have determined a middle path. This is a compromise supported by the working group based on the findings of the review.

The YPC Working Group makes the following recommendations for YPC consideration:

- Request the Shire of Broome to implement a new access ramp closure from December 1 to January 30 on an annual basis.
- Request the Shire of Broome to maintain the existing access ramp closures (Overnight from 8pm-6am and 2 hours either side of a tide higher than 9 metres) from October 1 to February 28, not including the December and January full closures.
- Implement management actions as described above at (10) in support of agreed ramp closures.

References

<https://www.broome.wa.gov.au/Shire-Services/Major-Projects/Cable-Beach-Foreshore-Redevelopment>
<https://www.broome.wa.gov.au/Home/Tabs/Latest-news/Protecting-our-turtles-with-temporary-beach-closures>

[\[Turtle lifecycle\] | \[North West Shelf Flatbacks\] \(dbca.wa.gov.au\)](#)
[Information About Sea Turtles: Threats from Beach Activities – Sea Turtle Conservancy \(conserveturtles.org\)](#)
<https://www.widecast.org/conservation/threats-and-solutions/beach-driving/>
<http://www.seaturtle.org/mtn/archives/mtn115/mtn115p2.shtml>

van de Merwe, West & Ibrahim (2012) Effects of off-road vehicle tyre ruts on the beach dispersal of green sea turtle *Chelonia mydas* hatchlings [Inter Research » ESR » v18 » n1 » p27-34 \(int-res.com\)](#)

Nester and Frazer (2007) Beach Driving Management at Cape Hatteras and Cape Lookout National Seashores, North Carolina, USA [MTN 115:2-3 Guest Editorial: Beach Driving Management at Cape Hatteras and Cape Lookout National Seashores, North Carolina, USA \(seaturtle.org\)](#)

Voting requirements

Yawuru Park Council Recommendation:

That the Yawuru Park Council supports / does not support the recommendation by the Yawuru Park Council Working Group to:

- Request the Shire of Broome to implement a new and complete access ramp closure from December 1 to January 30 on an annual basis.
- Request the Shire of Broome to maintain the existing access ramp closures (Overnight from 8pm-6am and 2 hours either side of a tide higher than 9 metres) from October 1 to February 28, not including the December and January full closures.
- Implement management actions as listed and detailed in the review, in support of ramp closures agreed to by the Shire of Broome:

In accordance with the Yawuru Minyirr Buru and Guniyan Binba Joint Management Plans, vehicle access restrictions will be revisited as required.

Moved:

Seconded:

FOR:

AGAINST:

9.2.3 BUSINESS CASE FOR PROPOSED CARAVAN PARK, KEY WORKER HOUSING AND OVER 55'S VILLAGE - SANCTUARY ROAD, CABLE BEACH

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Lot 3130 Sanctuary Road, Cable Beach
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	RES 51028
AUTHOR:	Special Projects Coordinator
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Chief Executive Officer
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

This report seeks Council's consideration to endorse the Sanctuary Road Caravan Park, Key Worker Housing and Over 55's Village Business Case and provides an update regarding the progression of Shire obligations relevant to conditions within the Management Order over Lot 3130 on Deposited Plan 32082.

Further, Council is requested to consider the permanent closure of the un-named, unconstructed road, located north of Lot 3130.

BACKGROUND

Previous Considerations

OMC 11 April 2007 Item 9.3.2

SMC 22 June 2011 Item 9.2.1

OMC 6 September 2012 Item 9.3.1

OMC 18 April 2013 Item 9.2.7

OMC 16 May 2013 Item 9.2.2

OMC 22 May 2014 Item 9.3.3

SMC 26 May 2014 Item 9.3.3

OMC 27 October 2016 Item 9.2.2

The Shire of Broome has held a Management Order over Lot 3130 on Deposited Plan 32082 Sanctuary Road since 13 October 2011. The Management Order lists the purpose of the Reserve as 'Caravan Park', and consequently the Reserve is to be used for the designated purpose of 'Caravan Park' and for purposes ancillary or beneficial to that designated purpose only.

The site has an area of 13.5 ha and is bounded by Sanctuary Road to the south, Fairway Drive to the east (unconstructed nature corridor) and Oryx Road (north-south portion known as Lullfitz drive and east west portion unconstructed). The land is zoned 'Special Use: Caravan Park' under the Shire's Local Planning Scheme No.6.

Figure 1: Subject site, Lot 3130 Sanctuary Road

At the Ordinary Meeting of Council (OMC) held 11 April 2007, a report was tabled regarding caravan park accommodation where a shortage of tourist accommodation was identified. At the OMC 22 June 2011, Lot 3130 Sanctuary Road was identified as a suitable site for tourist accommodation. A pre-feasibility study for Lot 3130 was prepared by Tourism WA.

Following the pre-feasibility study, in 2012 Tourism WA commissioned the AEC Group to deliver a Business Case for the proposed Sanctuary Road Caravan Park. The Shire then undertook an Expression of Interest process (EOI 13/01) followed by a Request for Tender (RFT 13/18). Discovery Holiday Parks Ltd (Discovery) were awarded RFT 13/18 and at the Special Meeting of Council (SMC) held 26 May 2014 Council resolved the following:

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:**(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)****Moved: Cr D Male****Seconded: Cr H Tracey****That Council:**

- 1. Endorses Discovery Holiday Parks Pty Ltd for the development of the Sanctuary Road Caravan Park as indicated in RFT 13/18 subject to:**
 - **Written confirmation by Discovery Holiday Parks Pty Ltd that its proposed essential lease terms in RFT 13/18 are not agreed by the endorsement of RFT 13/18 and are subject to further negotiation and agreement between the parties as provided for in Section 1.14 RFT 13/18; and**
 - **The Shire's right not to proceed with the lease following consideration of submissions received on its business plan in accordance with Section 3.59 of the Local Government Act 1995.**
- 2. Requests the Chief Executive Officer to negotiate a lease with Discovery Holiday Parks for endorsement by Council on terms to be negotiated and agreed between the Shire and Discovery Holiday Parks.**

3. Requests the Chief Executive Officer to develop a Business Plan for Council's consideration for adoption and advertising that meets the requirements of the Local Government Act 1995.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY BY ABSOLUTE MAJORITY: 5/0

Substantial negotiations were conducted between the Shire and Discovery, however on 16 September 2016 the Shire received formal notice from Discovery that they were unable to proceed with the development and management of the Sanctuary Road Caravan Park site due to the commercial terms not providing sufficient and sustainable return to the company. The Shire formally accepted Discovery's withdrawal as detailed at the OMC held 27 October 2016:

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Moved: Cr H Tracey

Seconded: Cr B Rudeforth

That Council:

- 1. Accepts the notice received from Discovery Parks Pty Ltd advising the Shire that it does not wish to proceed with Request for Tender 13/18 regarding the Development of the Sanctuary Road Caravan Park and requests that the Chief Executive Officer formally acknowledges in writing the Shire's acceptance of the notice to not proceed.**
- 2. Requests that the Chief Executive Officer:**
 - a) Formally notifies Tourism WA and the Department of Lands that the Shire will not be proceeding with Request for Tender 13/18.**
 - b) Investigates the costs of obtaining a revised consultant report and present the quotes to Council for consideration. The report would seek to update Council on current Caravan and Camping data for Broome, recent Industry and Shire of Broome Strategic Plans and any other relevant information to assist Council in its decision to proceed to re-tender for the development and management of the Sanctuary Road site or to postpone the development to a later stage.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Following this decision an amendment was made to the Management Order in 2019 requiring the Shire to submit a Management Plan to the Minister of Lands for approval by 30 April 2023, detailing the development, management, and use of land within the Reserve. Further details on the Management Order for the site can be found in **Attachment 1 and Attachment 2**.

The Shire sought funding through the annual budget process to engage a consultant to develop a Business Case for redevelopment of the Sanctuary Road site. Funding was allocated in the 21/22 financial year.

The Shire also broadened the scope of the project to include Key Worker Accommodation to assist in addressing the housing crisis experienced in Broome following the COVID-19 pandemic. Sanctuary Road Caravan Park became a key action of the Shire following the Housing Crisis Roundtable meetings, which commenced in April 2021.

The Roundtable included Councillors, Shire of Broome representatives, Kimberley Development Commission (KDC), Department of Planning Lands & Heritage (DPLH), Department of Communities (DoC), Foundation Housing, Nyamba Buru Yawuru (NBY), and Development WA. The meetings were used to workshop solutions to the lack of available housing and how the future Sanctuary Road Caravan Park could be configured to include affordable homes for key workers.

COMMENT

Sanctuary Road Caravan Park Business Case

In November 2021, the Shire issued Request for Quote (RFQ 21/36) for the development of a Business Case for Sanctuary Road Caravan Park. Key deliverables for this project included:

- Financial viability of the project.
- Recommendations for length of tenure and lease rental terms.
- Opportunity for a staged development at the site.
- Costs associated with servicing the site e.g., electrical, water / sewerage, drainage etc.
- Ability of the development to address the current housing crisis, particularly for key workers.
- Opportunity to cater for over 55's retirement housing.

Brighthouse Strategic Consulting were awarded the contract for this project. The final Sanctuary Road Caravan Park Business Case is included in **Attachment 3**.

A summarised version of the key findings are included under the headings below.

Key issues the Business Case has sought to address:

1. Address current shortfall of tourist caravan sites in Broome

Overall, there is a shortfall of at least 400 – 500 tourist caravan sites in Broome. The eight permanent caravan parks run at near capacity for the peak months of June, July and August which results in the need for overflow facilities providing an additional 137 sites for campers. In 2021, in response to the need for additional campsites the Shire implemented a policy change to allow a temporary Recreational Vehicle Park to be created at the Cable Beach Surf Lifesaving Club Carpark.

286 tourist sites for caravans, camping and cabins have been identified through the potential new development.

2. Ability of the development to address the current housing crisis, particularly for key workers

Broome has a rental vacancy rate of just 0.0%. A vacancy rate of 3% is generally considered a sustainable rate, anything below this tends to drive up rents to unsustainable levels, increasing financial pressures on renters and resulting in staff shortages when suitable housing cannot be secured in line with workforce needs. Current government population projections (WA Tomorrow) forecast Broome's population to grow by an additional 1,740 persons to reach 18,730 by 2031. Preliminary dwelling demand analysis estimates a shortfall of more than 400 dwellings in Broome by 2031.

The proposed key worker housing development could potentially deliver up to 56 new relocatable park homes within 3-6 months of the development phase of Stage 1 of the site being completed.

3. Opportunity to cater for Over 55's Retirement Village

Based on the 2016 Census, the rate of provision of self-contained retirement dwellings for residents aged 65 or over in Western Australia and Australia is 0.06 retirement dwellings per person aged 65 or over. In the Kimberley region, this rate falls to 0.01, and 0.00 for Broome, due to lack of self-contained retirement dwellings. Adopting the State rate of provision (0.06) as a benchmark demonstrates a shortfall of at least 60 self-contained retirement dwellings in Broome for over 65's and 100 dwellings would be required to meet demand for over 55's.

The proposed over 55's housing development could potentially deliver up to 35 new relocatable park homes in the second year of development.

4. Long stay caravan park sites

The project will create an additional 43 long stay caravan park sites, which will provide further long-term alternative forms of accommodation options.

Project Cost Estimates:

The Business Case proposes a staged development of the site. Development costs of the site as proposed in the Business Case are estimated at \$32,850,278. The purchase and installation of relocatable homes for Key Worker, over 55s Village and Tourist Cabins are estimated at \$31,074,150. Total cost for the site including contingencies are estimated at \$63,924,428. A full break down can be found in **Attachment 3**, page 8 of the Business Case.

Staging is a key consideration of the Business Case to fast-track the Key Worker housing on the site as this is seen as a key priority of the Shire of Broome to address the current housing crisis.

Development options for the site:

The Business Case identified two development options which are assessed on whether the relocatable park homes (designated for Key Workers and Over 55s) will be owned by the developer or owned by third parties. The scenarios are clarified below and their financial viability for a prospective proponent are outlined in the table below.

1. Developer constructs caravan park and a third party owns park homes.
2. Developer constructs caravan park and the developer owns the park homes.

Scenario	Residential Park Home ownership	Net Present Value (NPV) @ 7%	Internal Rate of Return (IRR)	Financial Criteria Satisfied
1	Third party	Positive \$3,551,015	8%	> 0 YES
2	Developer	Negative (\$6,873,018)	5%	> 0 NO

Economic benefits of the project:

During the three-year construction phase, it is estimated the project will create 140 full time employment jobs across Western Australia.

By the tenth year of operation, the development is expected to support employment of 191 full time jobs and generate a Gross Regional Product (GRP) of \$29.5million in the Broome economy, including caravan park operation, associated tourism expenditure at other businesses, and flow-on effects in the broader economy.

Cost Benefit Analysis:

According to the three evaluation criteria used, the development would increase net social benefit. The NPV of \$79.8M indicates that, relative to the base case, the project will generate a net benefit to the community of \$79.8M over a 15-year period. The Benefit Cost Ratio (BCR) of 1.34 indicates, in a broad sense, that for each dollar invested \$1.34 will be returned to the community over the life of the project.

Indicator	Result	Decision Rule
NPV (\$m)	\$ 79.8m	NPV > 0: Satisfied
BCR	1.34	BCR > 1.0: Satisfied

Costs associated with servicing the site:

Lot 3130 is a 'greenfields' site and requires clearing, preparation, and installation of all services. To determine the cost, Brighthouse engaged engineering, hydraulic, construction, electrical consultants, and a quantity surveyor to provide cost estimates. A detailed breakdown can be found in **Attachment 3**, Appendix Item 4: Quantity Surveyor's Opinion of Probable Cost Report.

Opportunity for a staged development:

The concept design retains existing landforms and utilises existing external services infrastructure in a way which allows a staged development over various sections of the park, thus avoiding closure of the site for long periods during construction. The staging will be dictated by occupancy demand and the appropriate capital allocation. Due consideration has been given to identifying priorities and providing strategies to minimise impact to existing users and maintain revenue during construction. A major element of the design is to ensure - economic, social, and environmental sustainability. To address the critical issue of key worker housing as a priority, the Business Case makes the following suggestion for a staged development:

Stage 1: Key Worker relocatable park home village.

Stage 2: Over 55's relocatable park home village & Zone 2 of Caravan Park sites (northern section).

Stage 3: Tourist Cabins and Zone 1 of Caravan Park sites (southern section).

The configuration of the caravan park and design of relocatable park homes allows for flexibility to adapt to market needs. The relocatable homes can transition between uses as the social and demographic demands change and provides an opportunity to develop key worker homes a priority and transition those dwellings to over 55s in the future.

Figure 2: site plan showing zones 1 and 2

The costs associated with each stage and accommodation type can be found in the Business Case Appendix Item 4: Quantity Surveyor's Opinion of Probable Cost.

Recommendations for length of tenure and lease rental terms:

Industry analysis confirms the range of lease rental for similar large caravan parks is 7 - 10% of park revenue. This is supported by IBISWorld, Caravan Parks and Camping Grounds in Australia 2017-2018 report, which indicates average lease rentals at 7.7%. Brighthouse has recommended the following financial leasing terms:

- An up-front \$500,000 opportunity fee paid to the Shire.

- Fixed component - \$10,000 per month, plus CPI.
- Variable rent component – 7.0% quarterly revenue.
- \$64 million capital investment for the park redevelopment.

Consideration could be given to deferring full or partial rent payment to the Shire by the developer for the agreed construction period, in recognition of the anticipated financial operational losses during the development phase. However, a rent reduction will occur in any event due to the variable component of the rent fee structure not being paid while the caravan park is not operating or only part operating due the construction.

The Management Order allows the power to lease for 50 years which may comprise an initial term that is not to exceed 30 years and to renew for a further term with the aggregate of the further terms not exceeding 20 years.

Lobbying Government for funding:

The Business Case identified that the sourcing of grant funding from the federal or state government to assist in funding forward works, headworks, site preparation, connections, road works and other preliminaries would be beneficial. Grant funding will increase investment attraction, decreases risk, expedites the timeline for completion and increases overall project viability. The Business Case outlines the impact of securing grant funding on the viability of the project. Further information can be found in **Attachment 3**, page 9.

The project has been reviewed further since the drafting of the Business Case and with a desire to 'fast track' this development to address the current housing crisis situation, the preferred approach is to source the entirety of the funds required for the headworks, site preparation, connections, road works and other preliminaries, which includes a development contingency of 10% contingency as identified by the Shire. This would provide an opportunity for the Shire to project management these works to full completion and provide a site ready for development. The Information Brochure (**Attachment 4**) has since been prepared for the purposing of lobbying government for this \$15 million commitment.

If this grant funding can be secured, the Shire could consider completing detailed design for the site preparation and deliver the forward works.

The Shire has identified the Sanctuary Road Caravan Park, Key Worker and Over 55s Village as a critical project in addressing the social and economic challenges Broome currently faces, in particular the lack of Key Worker housing. Securing grant funding is crucial in expediting the progression of this vital project.

Management Order:

Under the Management Order, dated 30 April 2019, the Management Body (Shire of Broome) is required to submit a Management Plan to the Minister for Lands for approval by the 30 April 2023. As the Management Body, Council is required to endorse the Management Plan for approval.

Of the 6 clauses within the Management Order (**Attachment 2**), clauses 3 and 4 require action from the Shire prior to 30 April 2023. Clauses 1, 2, and 5 are administrative.

Clauses 3 and 4, shown below, have been addressed as follows:

3. Management Body

The Management Body must make best endeavour to maintain a ratio of 1 permanent/ workforce accommodation site to 5 tourist/ travelling public accommodation sites.

4. Management Plan

Pursuant to section 49(2) of the LAA, the Management Body is to submit to the Minister for Lands for approval, in an approved form, by 30 April 2023, a plan for the development, management and use of the land within the Reserve.

(a) The Management Body must in preparing the Management Plan referred to in paragraph (a):

- (i) Consider any conservation, environmental or heritage issues relevant to the development, management or use of the land in the Reserve;
- (ii) Incorporate in the Management Plan a statement that it has considered the issues referred to in paragraph (i) in drawing the plan;
- (iii) Outline 'caravan park accommodation types' strategy incorporating the methodology to achieve and maintain 1 is to 5 ratio contained in condition 3.

Clauses 3 and 4(a)(iii) have been resolved directly with DPLH. In a letter dated 12 May 2022, officers wrote to DPLH requesting that conditions 3 and 4(b)(iii) relating to the ratio of permanent / workforce accommodation to tourist / travelling sites of 1:5 be adjusted to align with the Shire of Broome's *Caravan Parks and Camping Grounds – Maximum Number of Sites of a Particular Type That May Be Used at a Facility* policy, which allows long stay sites and/or on-site caravan sites to be limited to forty (40) percent.

In an email dated 27 June 2022, DPLH confirmed they were agreeable to remove the ratio requirements from the Management Order entirely. The Shire is awaiting the amended Management Order from DPLH. The ratio conversions are outlined below:

Document	Ratio
Management Order	1:5
Shire Policy	1:2.5
Business Case Masterplan	1:3

Clauses 4(a)(i) and 4(a)(ii) require action from the Shire prior to 30 April 2023 and are addressed within the Management Plan (**Attachment 6**).

This report seeks Council endorse the amended Management Plan and request the Chief Executive Officer to submit the Management Plan to the DPLH, subject to minor amendments.

Closure of Oryx Road

To facilitate the development of Reserve 51028 Sanctuary Road as a Caravan Park, it is proposed to close a portion of the un-named, unconstructed road, located north of Reserve 51028 (Lot 3130) and south of Lot 3129 (**Attachment 5**), and amalgamate this with the Reserve. Closure of the un-named, unconstructed road and use for Tourist Development is confirmed in the Broome North District Structure Plan and Local Structure Plan No 3. Closure and amalgamation will allow a buffer to bushland to the north, allowing a Bushfire Attack Level assessment to include the buffer.

The process to close the road occurs under Section 58 of the Land Administration Act 1997 and must be undertaken in the following procedure:

- Public advertising for 35 days seeking comment
- Council to consider any comments received

- Council to address any objections received
- Council to seek consent of the Minister to close the road after the above processes have concluded
- Gazettal of Road Closure once approved by Minister

Given that the road is unconstructed and that a future use was included in the Structure Plan, it is not anticipated that objections will be received, however, any objections will have to be addressed on merit. It is recommended that this closure is commenced to allow the process to be completed.

Next Steps:

Upon approval of the Management Order from DPLH Shire officers will prepare an agenda item for Council consideration to advertise the Business Plan for the Major Land Transaction in accordance with Section 3.59 of the Local Government Act 1995 and the associated Local Government (Functions and General) Regulations (1996).

Shire officers will continue to lobby the state and federal government for funding to deliver this critical community project.

CONSULTATION

Brighthouse Strategic Consulting
Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Caravan Parks and Camping Grounds Act 1995
Caravan Parks and Camping Grounds Regulations 1997
Caravan and Camping Regulations 1997
Planning and Development Act 2015

Local Planning Scheme No 7 (currently under review)

- *Draft LPS7 zones this site as a Special Use and it is listed in Schedule 3 as SU6 with the Special Use of Caravan Park.*

Land Administration Act 1997
Land Administration Regulations 1998

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Caravan Parks and Camping Grounds – Maximum Number of Sites of a Particular Type That May Be Used at a Facility

Broome North District Development Plan (February 2010 Rev D)

Local Development Plan 3 (revised – currently before the Minister for approval)

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

The Management Order currently prescribes power to lease for a term not exceeding 50 years. It is anticipated that a long-term lease will be entered into to ensure stability of rental income for the Shire and longevity of tenure for the tenant to support their capital investment.

Rental for the site is recommended at a fixed monthly component of \$10,000 plus 7.0% quarterly revenue. This rental income stream is in addition to the forecasted \$79.8M financial benefit to the Broome community (and beyond) which is generated by the existence of the Caravan Park (over a 15 year period).

Should the Caravan Park can be leased to a private company to develop and operate, there are no identified negative financial implications to the Shire.

In order to progress the Oryx Road closure and amalgamation into Reserve 51028, survey costs of between \$3,000 - \$5,000 may be incurred.

RISK

If the Caravan Park development does not proceed the key issues around lack of Key Worker housing, lack of over 55s housing and lack of number of tourist camping sites will remain unaddressed.

There is a risk that if the Business Case is not endorsed the Management Order will lapse and the Shire will lose potential future tenure over the land for development of a caravan park. Given this site is already zoned 'Special Use Site: Caravan Park' it is important that the Shire retains the Management Order to prohibit a third-party leasing directly from the State and foregoing any direct rental revenue to the Shire of Broome and its ratepayers.

There is also a reputational risk that the Shire has an element of responsibility to solving the housing crisis currently taking place in Broome. The proposed Sanctuary Road Caravan Park is an achievable option with limited risk from the Shire if undertaken according to the recommendations in the Business Case.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

People – We will continue to enjoy Broome-time, our special way of life. It's laid-back but bursting with energy, inclusive, safe and healthy, for everyone.

Outcome Two - Everyone has a place to call home:

2.1 Promote access to safe, affordable accommodation to meet all needs, including itinerants, homeless people, those at risk, youth and the elderly.

Prosperity – Together, we will build a strong, diversified and growing economy with work opportunities for everyone.

Outcome Ten – Appropriate infrastructure to support sustainable, economic growth:

10.1 Invest strategically in property to stimulate economic growth.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Moved: Cr P Taylor

That Council:

Minute No. C/0722/084

Seconded: Cr C Mitchell

- 1. Endorses the attached Business Case (Attachment 3) for proposed Caravan Park, Key Worker and Over 55s Village development on Lot 3130 Sanctuary Road.**
- 2. Endorses the Management Plan as attached (Attachment 6) and request the Chief Executive Officer to submit the Management Plan to the Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage, subject to minor amendments.**
- 3. Acknowledges the current housing crisis and deficiency in Key Worker Housing, Aged Living and Tourism Accommodation in Broome and requests the Chief Executive Officer to actively seek and lobby for external grant funding to undertake the site preparation and headworks for the site to improve the financial viability of the project to a potential proponent and ensure timely delivery.**
- 4. Endorses the closure of portion of Oryx Road Reserve;**
 - a) Pursuant to section 58 of the Land Administration Act 1997 endorses the permanent closure of the un-named, unconstructed road, located north of Lot 3130 (Attachment 5).**
 - b) Requests the Chief Executive Officer to advertise the intention to close the road, in accordance with Attachment No 5 for 35 days and if no submissions are received, to proceed with the permanent road closure.**
 - c) Requests the Chief Executive Officer to advise the Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage to proceed with the permanent road closure of the un-named, unconstructed road, located north of Lot 3130 as shown on Attachment No 5, and amalgamate that land into adjacent Reserve 51028.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Attachments

1. Management Order
2. Management Order - conditions
3. Business Case (Confidential to Councillors and Directors Only)
This attachment is confidential in accordance with section 5.23(2) of the Local Government Act 1995 section 5.23(2)((e)(ii)) as it contains "a matter that if disclosed, would reveal information that has a commercial value to a person, where the information is held by, or is about, a person other than the local government".
4. Sanctuary Road Information Brochure
5. Amalgamation of Oryx Road into Reserve 51028
6. Management Plan

LANDGATE USE ONLY, COPY OF ORIGINAL, NOT TO SCALE

Retrieved: 7/05/2019 12:49 PM Page: 1

INSTRUCTIONS

1. If insufficient space in any section, Additional Sheet Form B1 should be used with appropriate headings. The boxed sections should only contain the words "See Annexure".
2. Additional Sheets shall be numbered consecutively and bound to this document by staples along the left margin prior to execution by parties.
3. No alteration should be made by erasure. The words rejected should be scored through and those substituted typed or written above them, the alteration being initialled by the person signing this document and their witnesses.

NOTES

1. MANAGEMENT ORDER
State registered number of the management order.
2. DESCRIPTION OF LAND
Lot and Diagram/Plan number or Location name and number to be stated.
Extent - Whole, part or balance of the land comprised in the Certificate of Crown Land Title to be stated
The Certificate of Crown Land Title Volume and Folio number to be stated.
3. VARIATIONS TO MANAGEMENT ORDER CONDITIONS
State variations to Management Order conditions
4. ATTESTATION
This document is to be executed by the Minister for Lands or a person to whom the power has been duly delegated under the Land Administration Act 1997.

EXAMINED

0139947 XE

30 Apr 2019 09:02:05 Perth



VARIATION OF MANAGEMENT ORDER (XE)

LODGED BY Department of Planning Lands and Heritage

ADDRESS Kimberley and Pilbara - Box 98C

PHONE No.

FAX No.

REFERENCE No. Ruth de Ridder 00517-2017 ph 6552
4653 fax 6552 4417

ISSUING BOX No.

98C

PREPARED BY Department of Planning Lands and Heritage

ADDRESS Kimberley and Pilbara - Box 98C

PHONE No.

FAX No.

INSTRUCT IF ANY DOCUMENTS ARE TO ISSUE TO
OTHER THAN LODGING PARTY

TITLES, LEASES, DECLARATIONS ETC LODGED
HEREWITH

1. Reserve Notice Received Items
2. Nos. 1
- 3.
4. Receiving Clerk
5. TH
- 6.

1900536-001



Registered pursuant to the provisions of the TRANSFER OF
LAND ACT 1893 as amended on the day and time shown
above and particulars entered in the Register.

FORM LAA-1057

SECTION 46(2)

WESTERN AUSTRALIA
LAND ADMINISTRATION ACT 1997
TRANSFER OF LAND ACT 1893 as amended

VARIATION OF MANAGEMENT ORDER (XE)

ORDER (NOTE 1)	DESCRIPTION OF LAND (NOTE 2)	EXTENT	VOLUME	FOLIO
L750201	Lot 3130 on Deposited Plan 32082	Whole	3128	62

VARIATIONS TO MANAGEMENT ORDER CONDITIONS (NOTE 3)

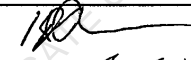
That condition 4(a) of the Management Order be replaced with the following:

Pursuant to section 49(2) of the LAA, the Management Body is to submit to the Minister for Lands for approval, in an approved form, by 30 April 2023, a plan for the development, management and use of the land within the Reserve.

THE MINISTER FOR LANDS ORDERS THAT THE CONDITIONS OF THE ABOVE MANAGEMENT ORDER BE VARIED AS DESCRIBED ABOVE

Dated this 30th day of April in the year 2019

ATTESTATION (NOTE 4)


Kenneth John Buckham Assistant Manager, P25286

DUPLICATE

FORM LAA-1023

SECTION 46

WESTERN AUSTRALIA
LAND ADMINISTRATION ACT 1997 as amended
TRANSFER OF LAND ACT 1893 as amended

MANAGEMENT ORDER (XE)

RESERVE DESCRIPTION (NOTE 1)

51028

EXTENT

Whole

VOLUME

3128

FOLIO

62

MANAGEMENT BODY (NOTE 2)

Shire of Broome of PO Box 44, Broome WA 6725.

CONDITIONS (NOTE 3)

"See Annexure A"

THE MINISTER FOR LANDS (IN THE NAME OF AND ON BEHALF OF THE STATE OF WESTERN AUSTRALIA) ORDERS THAT THE CARE, CONTROL AND MANAGEMENT OF THE ABOVE RESERVE BE PLACED WITH THE MANAGEMENT BODY DESCRIBED ABOVE FOR THE PURPOSE FOR WHICH THE LAND COMPRISING THE RESERVE IS RESERVED UNDER SECTION 41 OF THE LAND ADMINISTRATION ACT 1997, AND FOR PURPOSES ANCILLARY OR BENEFICIAL TO THAT PURPOSE TO THE CONDITIONS ABOVE

Dated this

4th

day of

October

in the year

2011

ATTESTATION (NOTE 4)



SENIOR STATE LAND OFFICER
KIMBERLEY REGION
STATE LAND SERVICES

DUPLICATE

INSTRUCTIONS

1. If insufficient space in any section, Additional Sheet Form B1 should be used with appropriate headings. The boxed sections should only contain the words "See Annexure".
2. Additional Sheets shall be numbered consecutively and bound to this document by staples along the left margin prior to execution by parties.
3. No alteration should be made by erasure. The words rejected should be scored through and those substituted typed or written above them, the alteration being initialled by the person signing this document and their witnesses.

NOTES

1. RESERVE DESCRIPTION
Reserve number and details to be stated. The Volume and Folio numbers to be stated.
2. MANAGEMENT BODY
State the full name and address of management body.
3. CONDITIONS
Detail the conditions specified by the Minister to be observed by the management body in its care control and management of the Reserve.
4. ATTESTATION
This document is to be executed by the Minister for Lands or a person to whom the power to grant a management order under section 46 of the Land Administration Act 1997 has been duly delegated under section 9(1) of the Act (if applicable).

EXAMINED

Office Use Only

DUPLICATE



L750201 XE

04 Oct 2011 14:59:43 Midland

MANAGEMENT ORDER (XE)

LODGED BY State Land Services

ADDRESS RDL - Kimberley - Box 98C

PHONE No.

FAX No.

REFERENCE No. Cassandra Tan 01756-2000-04RO
Phone: 65524544

ISSUING BOX No.

PREPARED BY State Land Services

ADDRESS RDL - Kimberley - Box 98C

PHONE No.

FAX No.

INSTRUCT IF ANY DOCUMENTS ARE TO ISSUE TO
OTHER THAN LODGING PARTY

TITLES, LEASES, DECLARATIONS ETC LODGED
HEREWITH

1. _____ Received Items
2. _____ Nos.
3. _____
4. _____ Receiving Clerk
5. _____
6. _____

112512-003



Registered pursuant to the provisions of the TRANSFER OF
LAND ACT 1893 as amended on the day and time shown
above and particulars entered in the Register.



DUPLICATE

FORM B2

WESTERN AUSTRALIA
TRANSFER OF LAND ACT 1893 AS AMENDED

BLANK INSTRUMENT FORM

Annexure "A" to the Form LAA 1023 Management Order in
respect of Reserve 51028

1. Reserve Purpose

The Reserve is to be used for the designated purpose of "Caravan Park" and for purposes ancillary or beneficial to that designated purpose only.

2. Power to Lease or Sublease or Licence subject to conditions

Subject to condition 2 (a), pursuant to section 46(3)(a) of the LAA, the Management Body is granted

the power to grant a lease, sublease or licence over any part of the Reserve for a purpose that is consistent with the designated purpose, for a term (including further terms) that is not to exceed in total 50 years and which may comprise an initial term that is not to exceed 30 years and an option or options to renew for a further term with the aggregate of the further terms not exceed 20 years. To be able to exercise an option for a further term, the grantee of the licence right or lease interest is not be in breach of any obligation to pay monies or other term or condition of their existing grant at that time.

(a) The Management Body acknowledges section 18 of the LAA applies to the land comprised in the Reserve and that it must:

- (i) obtain the prior approval in writing of the Minister for Lands under section 18 of the LAA before granting a licence, lease or sublease of any part of that land; and
- (ii) otherwise comply with the provisions of section 18 of the LAA.

3. Management Body

The Management Body must make best endeavour to maintain a ratio of 1 permanent / workforce accommodation site to 5 tourist / travelling public accommodation sites.

4. Management Plan

- (a) Pursuant to section 49(2) of the LAA, the Management Body is to submit to the Minister for Lands for approval, in an approved for, within two (2) years of the date of this Management Order a plan for the development, management and use of the land within the Reserve.
- (b) The Management Body must in preparing the Management Plan referred to in paragraph (a):
 - (i) consider any conservation, environmental or heritage issues relevant to the development, management or use of the land in the Reserve;
 - (ii) incorporate in the Management Plan a statement that it has considered the issues referred to in paragraph (i) in drawing the plan;
 - (iii) outline 'caravan park accommodation types' strategy incorporating methodology to achieve and maintain 1 to 5 ratio contained in condition 3.

5. Depth Limit

Please note there is a depth limit of two hundred (200) metres.

6. Definitions and Interpretations

Definitions

Caravan park accommodation types means caravanners, recreational vehicles, camper trailers, tents, holiday vans, long-term accommodation, cabins and lodgings as summarised in the pre-feasibility study entitled "Potential Caravan Park Development Shire of Broome February 2011.

LAA means the *Land Administration Act 1997* as amended from time to time.

Management Plan means the management plan submitted by the Management Body as required under Condition 4 and approved by the Minister for Lands under section 49 of the LAA, and includes that management plan as may be varied from time to time in accordance with section 49 of the LAA.

Management Body means the person described in panel 2 of this Management Order.

Management Order means this management order comprising the Form LAA 1023 and Annexure A and variation to it from time to time in accordance with section 46 of the LAA.

Minister for Lands means the body corporate of that name continued under section 7 of the LAA.

Reserve means the reserve described in panel 1 of this Management Order.

Interpretation

Any approval or notice that the Minister for Lands is required to give pursuant to the terms of this Management Order may be given by a delegate of the Minister for Lands duly appointed under section 9 of the LAA.

WESTERN



AUSTRALIA

RECORD OF QUALIFIED CERTIFICATE
OF
CROWN LAND TITLE

UNDER THE TRANSFER OF LAND ACT 1893
AND THE LAND ADMINISTRATION ACT 1997

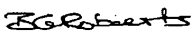
REGISTER NUMBER	
3130/DP32082	
Duplicate Edition	Date Duplicate Issued
N/A	N/A

VOLUME
LR3128

FOLIO
62

NO DUPLICATE CREATED

The undermentioned land is Crown land in the name of the STATE of WESTERN AUSTRALIA, subject to the interests and Status Orders shown in the first schedule which are in turn subject to the limitations, interests, encumbrances and notifications shown in the second schedule.


REGISTRAR OF TITLES



LAND DESCRIPTION:

LOT 3130 ON DEPOSITED PLAN 32082

STATUS ORDER AND PRIMARY INTEREST HOLDER:
(FIRST SCHEDULE)

STATUS ORDER/INTEREST: RESERVE UNDER MANAGEMENT ORDER

PRIMARY INTEREST HOLDER: SHIRE OF BROOME OF POST OFFICE BOX 44, BROOME
(XE L750201) REGISTERED 4 OCTOBER 2011

LIMITATIONS, INTERESTS, ENCUMBRANCES AND NOTIFICATIONS:
(SECOND SCHEDULE)

1. L730471 RESERVE 51028 FOR THE PURPOSE OF CARAVAN PARK REGISTERED 12.9.2011.
L750201 MANAGEMENT ORDER. CONTAINS CONDITIONS TO BE OBSERVED. WITH
POWER TO LEASE FOR ANY TERM NOT EXCEEDING 50 YEARS, SUBJECT TO THE
CONSENT OF THE MINISTER FOR LANDS. REGISTERED 4.10.2011.

- Warning: (1) A current search of the sketch of the land should be obtained where detail of position, dimensions or area of the lot is required.
(2) Lot as described in the land description may be a lot or location.
(3) The land and interests etc. shown hereon may be affected by interests etc. that can be, but are not, shown on the register.
(3) The interests etc. shown hereon may have a different priority than shown.

-----END OF CERTIFICATE OF CROWN LAND TITLE-----

STATEMENTS:

The statements set out below are not intended to be nor should they be relied on as substitutes for inspection of the land and the relevant documents or for local government, legal, surveying or other professional advice.

SKETCH OF LAND: DP32082 [SHEET 1].
PREVIOUS TITLE: LR3099-18.
PROPERTY STREET ADDRESS: LOT 3130 SANCTUARY RD, CABLE BEACH.
LOCAL GOVERNMENT AREA: SHIRE OF BROOME.
RESPONSIBLE AGENCY: DEPARTMENT OF REGIONAL DEVELOPMENT AND LANDS (SLSD).

END OF PAGE 1 - CONTINUED OVER

ORIGINAL CERTIFICATE OF CROWN LAND TITLE
QUALIFIED

REGISTER NUMBER: 3130/DP32082

VOLUME/FOLIO: LR3128-62

PAGE 2

NOTE 1: L730471

CORRESPONDENCE FILE 01756-2000-04RO

LANDGATE USE ONLY, COPY OF ORIGINAL, NOT TO SCALE
TIP Check: 13/10/2011 2:18:32 PM

Printed: 13/10/2011 2:26:57 PM Page: 2

07 Oct 2011 WESTERN AUSTRALIAN LAND INFORMATION AUTHORITY SMARTREGISTER PAGE 1
11:24:33 LANDGATE ISSUING SERVICE REPORT SMR003



CUSTOMER COPY

List No: 899633
Box #: 98C
Client Name: DPI LAND ASSET MANAGEMENT SERVICES
Print Destination: Exam - Midland

Duplicate Titles Issued:

Folio (Document Number)	Volume/Folio	Instructing Document
L750201 (XE)		L750201 *DUP MO

Total number of items issued: 1

Issuing enquiries phone 9273 7314 or 9273 7315

Kimberley

* * *END OF REPORT SMR003* * *

WESTERN AUSTRALIAN LAND INFORMATION AUTHORITY A B N 86 574 793 858

Sanctuary Road Caravan Park, Key Worker and Over 55s Village



One of the Shire of Broome's highest priority projects.
It is shovel ready, will help to alleviate the current accommodation crisis and will become an economic driver for the Kimberley Region.

www.broome.wa.gov.au



Addressing the current issues in Broome

Sanctuary Road Caravan Park, Key Worker and Over 55s Village is one of the Shire of Broome's highest priority projects. It is shovel ready, will help to alleviate the current accommodation crisis and will become an economic driver for the Kimberley Region.



THE PROBLEM

Broome faces a critical shortage of tourist sites, key worker housing and over 55s accommodation.



THE SOLUTION

A new state-of-the-art caravan park, with tourist sites and relocatable park home sites for key workers and over-55 occupants.

Broome is in an accommodation crisis and is topping the nation for the highest percentage of yearly rental growth. The shortfall is impacting both long-term rentals and short-term accommodation. The increasing financial pressure on renters has resulted in staff shortages for businesses, key industries and essential services. While the median rent of a Broome suburb is \$887/week, at the same time there is a shortfall of at least 400-500 caravan sites during the tourist season.

Exacerbating this issue, currently, there are no dedicated dwellings for over 55s and retirees – demand is estimated at 60 dwellings for over 65s and 100 would be required to meet demand for over 55s.

Current government population projections (WA Tomorrow) forecast Broome's population to grow by an additional 1,740 persons to reach 18,730 by 2031. From the above forecasting, preliminary dwelling demand analysis estimates a shortfall of more than 400 dwellings in Broome by 2031. However, that dwelling demand does not include some new projects being progressed or investigated.

These include:

Thunderbird Mineral Sands Project - Sheffield Resources.

Located on the Dampier Peninsular, approximately halfway between Derby and Broome. Thunderbird is expected to provide around 400 construction jobs and 200 Kimberley based operations jobs for the 37-year lifespan.

Kimberley Marine Offloading Facility (KMOF) is a \$110 million facility comprising a floating wharf and associated onshore terminal facilities. An estimated 260 construction jobs and 1,650 long term jobs (across WA) will be created.

Regional Resource Recovery Park (RRRP).

The relocation of Broome's waste management facility with a total project cost of 12.3 million is estimated to create 242 direct and indirect jobs (during construction) and nine additional long-term jobs once operational.

Government Regional Officers' Housing (GROH)

There is a significant shortfall of GROH housing stock in Broome which is affecting recruitment of critical workers to the region. This ongoing demand for additional housing stock estimates a further 125 properties will be needed by 2025.

The four projects listed above could add an additional residential demand of up to 900 dwellings during the construction phase and 400-500 houses for operations personnel post-construction. The total demand for residential accommodation would therefore be approaching 1000 dwellings.

Sanctuary Road will bring a huge boost to the economy of Broome and the Kimberley. Over the three-year construction period it will have a total GRP impact of \$14 million in Broome and \$62.5 million in WA. At year 10, it will create an estimated 191 full-time jobs.

The Shire of Broome is seeking funding to fast track coordination and delivery of the headworks, site preparation, connections, road works and other preliminaries. Once the site work is completed, the project will be released to private investors for operation and development over a long-term lease.

The project involves developing Lot 3130 Sanctuary Road into a caravan park. The park will encompass tourist camping, cabins and caravan sites, as well as relocatable homes for a key worker and an over 55s residential village. The fully flexible site and relocatable home design will allow the purpose of the accommodation to be altered over time, dependant on local demand and supply.



286

tourist sites for caravans, camping & cabins



56

park home sites for long-stay key worker accommodation



35

park home sites for over 55's accommodation



43

long-stay caravan sites

1 TOURISM

- There is a shortfall of at least 400 – 500 tourist caravan sites in Broome
- 97 sites overflow sites are provided during peak season, they generally run at 100% occupancy.
- Project provides 286 tourist sites for caravans, camping and cabins

2 KEY WORKERS

- The Broome region has a low rental vacancy rate of just 0.47%. A vacancy rate of 3% is generally considered a sustainable rate. The housing crisis in Broome is seeing vacancy rates well below average and the median rent price for a Broome suburb has increased significantly. Lack of housing stock and inflated rent prices are putting pressure on local businesses across a broad range of industries to recruit and retain staff.
- Project provides 56 sites for long stay key worker accommodation

3 OVER 55s

- The provision of self-contained retirement dwellings in Western Australia and Australia is 0.06 retirement dwellings per person. In the Kimberley Region, this rate falls to 0.01 and 0.00 for Broome due to a lack of self-contained retirement dwellings.
- Project provides 35 park home sites for over 55s accommodation

4 LONG STAY

- Creation of an additional 43 long-stay caravan sites

The Shire of Broome created a 'Housing Crisis Roundtable' consisting of Councillors, Shire of Broome representatives, Kimberley Development Commission (KDC), Department of Planning Lands & Heritage (DPLH), Department of Communities (DoC), Foundation Housing, Nyamba Buru Yawuru (NBY), and Development WA to workshop solutions for the lack of available housing.

Through the Housing Crisis Roundtable it was identified that the Sanctuary Road Caravan Park could provide an immediate and sustainable solution to the housing crisis impacting Broome.

The configuration of the caravan park and design of relocatable homes allows for flexibility to adapt to market needs. The relocatable homes can transition between uses as the social and demographic demands change; tourist, key worker and over 55s.

Site Specifications



LOT 3130, RESERVE 51028 SANCTUARY ROAD



COMPRISING
135,010m²
(13.5ha land area)



PURPOSE
**CARAVAN
PARK**
Reserve 51028



ZONED
TOURISM
for the use of
tourism



LEASE
50YR
Lease
Opportunity





Benefits to Broome & the community



CONSTRUCTION PHASE

CONSTRUCTION COSTS

\$64M

OVER 3 YEARS

140

Full time jobs will be created across WA

GRP/GSP Over 3 years

\$62.5M



OPERATING PHASE

NPV OVER 15 YEARS

\$79.8M

generated for the Broome Community

BY YEAR 10

\$29.5M

Gross Regional Product is expected by the development

BY YEAR 10

191

full-time jobs will be created in the Broome economy

FOR EACH \$ INVESTED

\$1.31

will be returned to the community over life of the project





Development Costs



Development Cost

\$64M

\$64 million in total cost required to develop the project



Funding Required

\$15M

\$15 million grant funding required to fast track headworks and site preparation

Caravan Park Site Development

Stage	1	2	3	Totals
Construction Costs (inc. headworks)	\$7,548,328	\$13,940,150	\$8,375,000	\$29,863,478
Construction Contingency 5%	\$377,500	\$697,100	\$418,800	\$1,493,400
Professional Fees 5%	\$377,500	\$697,100	\$418,800	\$1,493,400
	\$8,303,328	\$15,334,350	\$9,212,600	\$32,850,278

Relocatable Accommodation

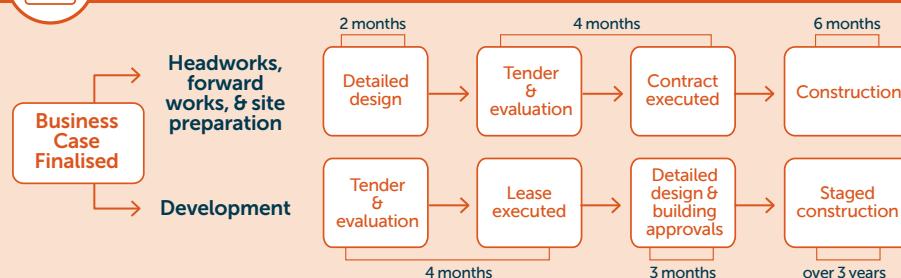
Stage	Key Workers Village	Over 55's Village	Tourist Cabins	Totals
Construction Costs (inc. headworks)	\$14,607,350	\$9,155,500	\$4,486,100	\$28,248,950
Construction Contingency 5%	\$730,400	\$457,800	\$224,400	\$1,412,600
Professional Fees 5%	\$730,400	\$457,800	\$224,400	\$1,412,600
	\$16,068,150	\$10,071,100	\$4,934,900	\$31,074,150

Total Development Costs (inc. 5% Contingency)

\$63,924,428

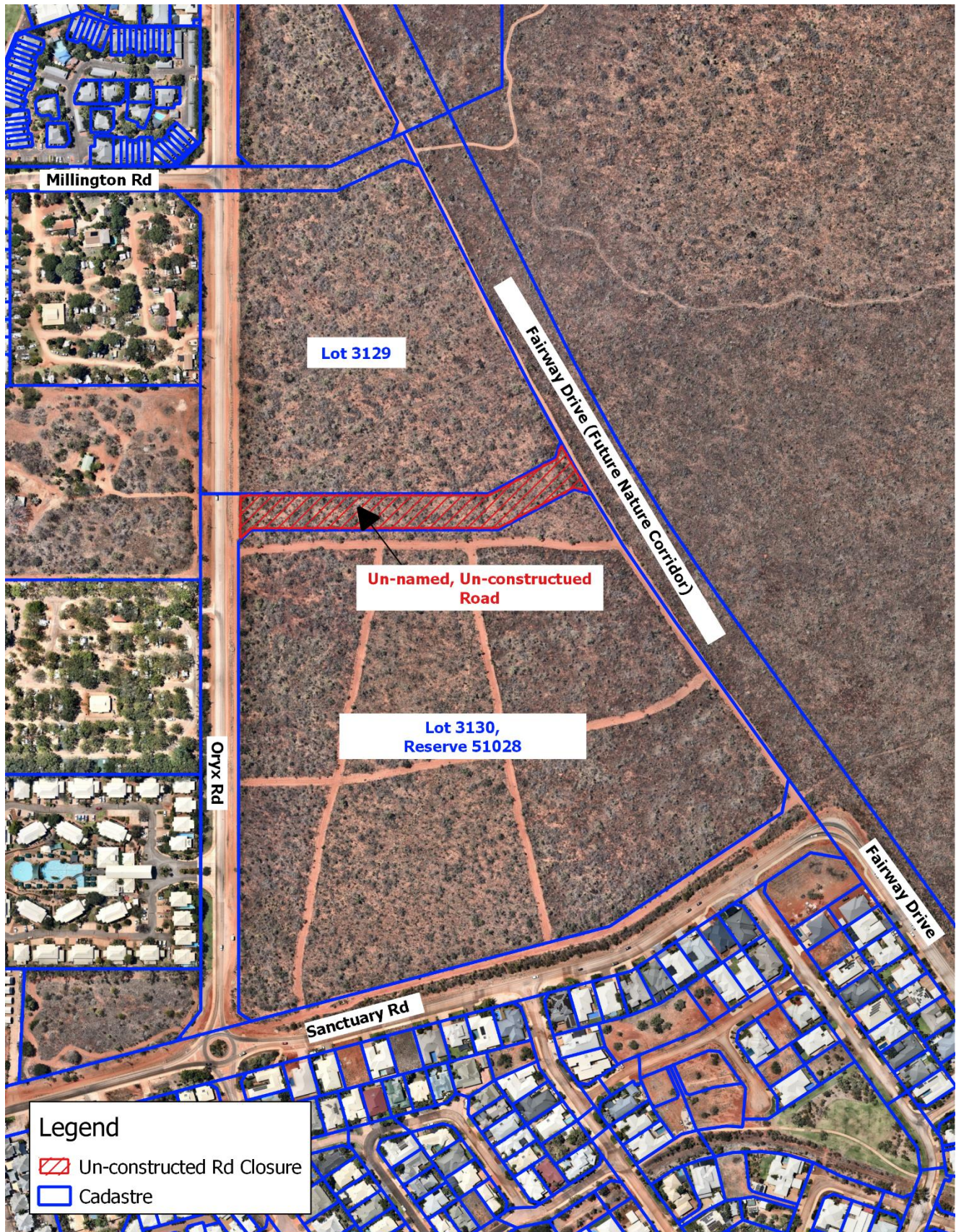


Project Timeline (if funding is received)





For more information please contact:
Amelia Rowett
Special Projects Coordinator
Shire of Broome
(08) 9191 3456



Legend
 Un-constructed Rd Closure
 Cadastre

EPSG:4283 GDA94
 0 50 100 m



Un-Constructed Rd Closure



Drw: Alex Clark-Hale
 Date: 09/03/2022
 Rev: 0

Our ref: RFQ 21/36



ABN 94 526 654 007

27 Weld Street
PO Box 44, Broome
Western Australia 6725
(08) 9191 3456
shire@broome.wa.gov.au
broome.wa.gov.au

XX/XX/2022

Department of Planning, Lands and Heritage
Patrick Dawson
140 William Street
Perth WA 6000

Dear Patrick

RE: MANAGEMENT PLAN LOT 3130, RES 51028 SANCTUARY ROAD

The Shire of Broome holds a Management Order over Lot 3130 on Deposited Plan 32082 Sanctuary Road. The Reserve is to be used for the designated purpose of 'Caravan Park' and for purposes ancillary or beneficial to that designated purpose only.

The current Management Order includes a number of special clauses, with clause 4 in particular needing to be satisfied by 30 April 2023. Clauses 1, 2, and 5 are administrative and will be actioned as negotiations for a lease agreement over the site progress. Clause 3, along with clause 4(a)(iii) relating to the requirement that specified accommodation ratios should be met, will be removed by DPLH as per advice on 27 June 2022.

Clause 4 'Management Plan' requires the Management Body (Shire of Broome) to satisfy the following provisions:

4. Management Plan

- (a) Pursuant to section 49(2) of the LAA, the Management Body is to submit to the Minister for Lands for approval, in an approved form, within two (2) years of the date of this Management Order a plan for the development, management and use of the land within the Reserve.
- (b) The Management Body must in preparing the Management Plan referred to in paragraph (a):
 - (i) Consider any conservation, environmental or heritage issues relevant to the development, management or use of the land in the Reserve;
 - (ii) Incorporate in the Management Plan a statement that it has considered the issues referred to in paragraph (i) in drawing the plan;

4. (a) Development, management and use of the land

Development

The Shire of Broome has undertaken a Business Case and feasibility study for Lot 3130. The business case has been prepared addressing the current social and economic pressures in

Broome, being a) a shortage of tourist accommodation sites b) a shortage of key worker housing and c) a solution to the over 55's aged living accommodation shortage.

The concept design retains existing landforms and utilises existing external services infrastructure in a way which allows a staged development over various sections of the park, thus avoiding closure of the site for long periods during construction. Due consideration has been given to identifying priorities and providing strategies to minimise impact to existing users and maintain revenue during construction. A major element of the design is to ensure sustainability - economic, social, and environmental.

The concept plan is shown below, including a key which highlights the number of accommodation types, facilities and amenities.



LEGEND - AGED P/H & WORKERS ACCOM			
WORKERS ACCOMMODATION			
18.0x14.0 SITES	26		
15.0x14.0 SITES	30		
UTILITY BUILDINGS	(2)		
TOTAL SITE No	56	EXC No IN ()	
AGED PARK HOME VILLAGE			
18.0x14.0 SITES	18		
15.0x14.0 SITES	17		
UTILITY BUILDINGS	(0)		
TOTAL SITE No	35	EXC No IN ()	
O/A TOTAL SITE No	91	EXC No IN ()	

LEGEND - CARAVAN PARK			
	ZONE		
	1	2	
13x10 SITES	57	35	92
13x10 ENSUITE SITES	10	15	25
13x10 LONG STAY SITES	0	43	43
10x10 SITES	50	35	85
10x10 ENSUITE SITES	2	7	9
9x9 SITES	23	0	23
6x5 CAMP SITES	0	15	15
DRIVE THRU SITES	8	0	8
OVERFLOW SITES	0	0	(0)
2 BED CABINS	25	0	25
3 BED CABINS	4	0	4
NEW AMENITY BUILDINGS	0	5	(5)
ABLUTION AMENITY	1	2	(3)
SITE ENSUITE AMENITY	3	6	(9)
SHELTERS / BBQ	0	3	(3)
ROAD NETWORK (ASPHALT)			-
PATH NETWORK			-
TOTAL SITE No	179	150	329

Management

The management of this proposal is within the resources and capacity of the Shire of Broome. The Shire has been leasing the Discovery Holiday Parks Caravan Park at Roebuck Bay successfully for a period of in excess of twenty years and has the appropriate systems and staff in place. Any development plans submitted by the developer will be processed in line with Shire standard practice.

The Management Order allows the power to lease for 50 years which may comprise an initial term that is not to exceed 30 years and to renew for a further term with the aggregate of the further terms not exceeding 20 years.

The business case identified two development options which are assessed on whether the relocatable homes will be owned by the developer or owned by third parties. These are clarified below:

1. Developer constructs caravan park and a third party owns park homes

This ownership structure for the residential dwellings for key workers and over- 55's is based around third party ownership. In the case of key worker dwellings, they could be acquired by occupiers, employers or government. For over-55's the normal ownership structure is owner-occupiers. However, there are also opportunities for not-for-profit organisations and government to supply social housing in the proposed development concept.

2. Developer constructs caravan park and the developer owns the park homes

This ownership structure for the residential dwellings for key workers and over- 55's is based around developer ownership.

In all ownership instances the tenancy agreement must be between the caravan park operator and the tenant to avoid residential tenancy issues. A separate management agreement would need to be established between the caravan park operator and the third-party owner of the dwellings.

While several management structures are feasible (lease agreement, contract management, direct Shire management of Caravan Park), the optimal structure for this type of development is a Lease Agreement for the whole of the site. This option will ensure that the park's operation will have the least amount of impact on existing operators, as the viability of caravan park will not be assisted through Council and Government support. It is suggested that consistent with the DPLH Management Order, a lease term of 30 years with a further option of 20 years, be offered to a developer, subject to development covenants.

Environmental Health Officers will assess the proposal against policy Caravan Parks and Camping Grounds – Maximum Number of Sites of a Particular Type That May Be Used at a Facility, and against the Caravan Parks and Camping Grounds Regulations 1997 before a Caravan Park licence is issued for the facility. There may only be one license holder. The park owner must renew their licence annually. They must also ensure that their park is up to standard and has all the buildings and services required by the Act.

Use of the Land

Lot 3130 on Deposited Plan 32082 Sanctuary Road is to be used for the designated purpose of 'Caravan Park' and for purposes ancillary or beneficial to that designated purpose only. Under the Local Planning Scheme Lot 3130 is Zoned as Special Use site for a Caravan Park. The Shire of Broome policy "Caravan Parks and Camping Grounds – Maximum Number of Sites of a Particular Type That May Be Used at a Facility" is defined as: The maximum number of sites at caravan parks within the Broome townsite that can be used at a facility (caravan park) for long stay sites and/or on-site caravan sites is to be limited to forty (40) percent. The draft site plan has been prepared in line with this policy.

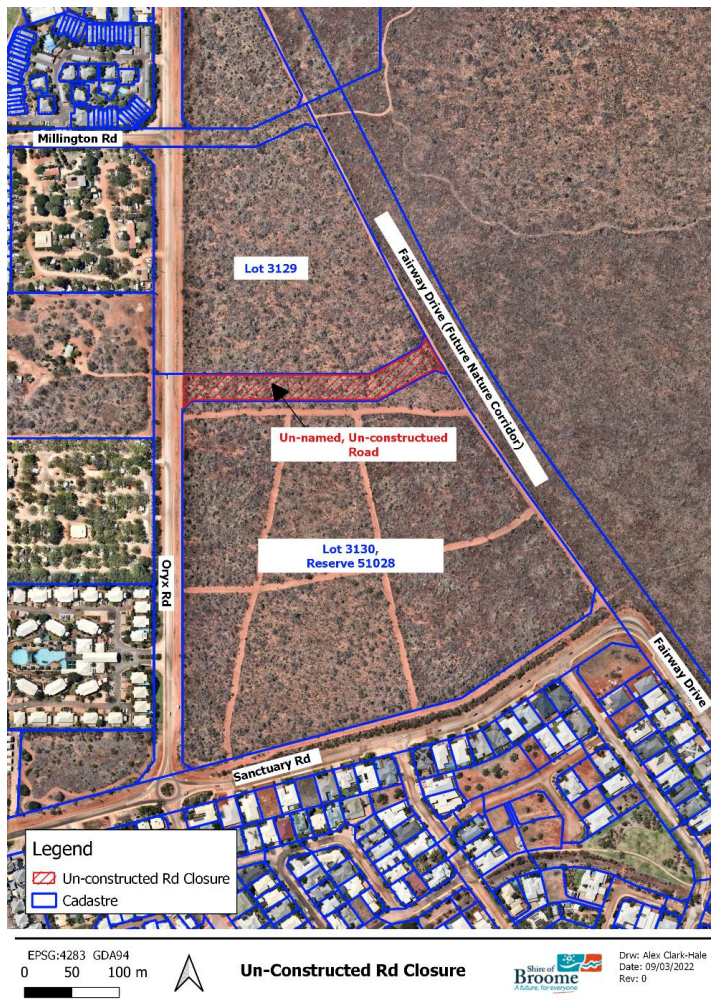
4. (b) (i) Conservation, environmental or heritage issues relevant to the development, management or use of the land in the Reserve;

The most recent heritage report from 2007 was provided to the Shire of Broome on 26 April 2022. This report noted that Lot 3130 is recommended as being neither zone 1 nor zone 2 protection area. There are therefore no known heritage implications to the development site.

The lot is located within a bushfire prone area, the proposed development must comply with State Planning Policy 3.7- *Planning in Bushfire Prone Areas*, through a Bushfire Attack Level Assessment and a Bushfire Management Plan.

Any development, management or use of the land in the Reserve will be required to be undertaken in accordance with all relevant legislation, including (but not limited to) the Planning and Development Act 2005, Environmental Protection Act 1986 and Aboriginal Heritage Act 1972.

A request will be made to Council to endorse the permanent closure of the un-named, unconstructed road, located north of Lot 3130 on Deposited Plan 32082 and south of Lot 3129 on Deposited Plan 32082, in accordance with section 58 of the Land Administration Act 1997. It is requested that road be amalgamated into adjacent Reserve 51028 as indicated on the below map. The closure of this road satisfies the bushfire requirements.



Thank you

SAM MASTROLEMBO
CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER

DRAFT

9.2.4 ADDITIONAL SUBMISSIONS - LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY AND LOCAL PLANNING SCHEME NO 7

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	PLA105
AUTHOR:	Manager Planning and Building Services
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Development Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY: At the Ordinary Meeting of Council on the 26 May 2022, Council considered the public submissions received in relation the Local Planning Strategy (**draft Strategy**) and Local Planning Scheme No 7 (**draft LPS7**). Council resolved to adopt the draft Strategy and LPS7 subject to modifications.

Officers have been made aware that two submissions were received during the advertised timeframe which were not included in the Schedule of Submissions presented to Council at the Ordinary Meeting of Council on the 26 May 2022. A further comment was received on the day the submissions closed and outside of the timeframe and was not included in the Schedule of Submissions.

This report recommends that Council considers the three additional submissions, adopts the recommendations as outlined in Attachment No 1 – Additional Submissions and forwards the submissions to the Western Australian Planning Commission (**WAPC**) for review as part of the Strategy and LPS7 consideration process.

BACKGROUND

Previous Considerations

OMC 27 February 2020	Item 9.2.5
OMC 25 June 2020	Item 9.2.3
OMC 24 June 2021	Item 9.2.3
OMC 29 July 2021	Item 9.2.2
OMC 26 May 2022	Item 9.2.1 and Item 9.2.2

COMMENT

Further to the Ordinary Meeting of Council in May 2022, where Council considered the submissions received in relation to the draft Strategy and draft LPS7, officer's have since identified that three submissions received were not included as part of the Schedule of Submissions.

The WAPC have been notified of the three omitted submissions and were forwarded copies of the submissions which were not considered in the Schedule of Submissions.

These submissions received are being presented to Council for endorsement. The submissions are outlined in **Attachment No 1** – Additional Submissions. Officers have

reviewed the content of the submissions and in response to the matters raised do not recommend additional modifications to the draft Strategy or draft LPS7, the exception to this is the submission from Environs Kimberley regarding the 'Existing Environmental Conservation' designation under the draft Strategy, which was incorporated as Modification No 41 to the Strategy, already adopted by Council.

It is recommended that Council adopts the officer's comments in relation to the submissions received.

CONSULTATION

Each of the submitters have been contacted and made aware that the submission was omitted from the Schedule presented to Council in May 2022 and were advised that the submission would be tabled for consideration at the July 2022 Council Meeting.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015

25. Consideration of submissions

- (1) *In this regulation — consideration period, in relation to a draft local planning scheme, means the period ending on the latest of the following days —*
 - (a) *the day that is 120 days after the end of the submission period for the draft scheme;*
 - (b) *the day that is 21 days after the receipt of a statement in respect of the draft scheme delivered under section 48F(2)(a) of the EP Act;*
 - (c) *the day that is 21 days after the receipt of a statement in respect of the draft scheme delivered under section 48G(3) of the EP Act if that statement is in response to a request by the local government made under section 48G(1) of the EP Act before the later of the days set out in paragraphs (a) and (b);*
 - (d) *a day approved by the Commission; submission period, in relation to a draft local planning scheme, means the period for making submissions that applies under regulation 22(3).*
- (2) *The local government —*
 - (a) *must consider all submissions on a draft local planning scheme lodged with the local government within the submission period; and*
 - (b) *may, at the discretion of the local government, consider submissions on a draft scheme lodged after the end of the submission period but before the end of the consideration period.*
- (3) *Before the end of the consideration period for a draft local planning scheme, or a later date approved by the Commission, the local government must pass a resolution —*
 - (a) *to support the draft scheme without modification; or*
 - (b) *to support the draft scheme with proposed modifications to address issues raised in the submissions; or*
 - (c) *not to support the draft scheme.*
- (4) *If no submissions have been received within the submission period, the resolution referred to in subregulation*

(3) *must be passed as soon as is reasonably practicable after the end of the submission period.*

The public comment period for draft LPS7 closed on the 31 March 2022. Consideration of the late submissions would have occurred within the consideration period required under Regulation 25 (1) (a).

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

RISK

Nil.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Place – We will grow and develop responsibly, caring for our natural, cultural and built heritage, for everyone.

Outcome Five - Responsible management of natural resources:

5.3 Adopt and encourage sustainable practices.

Outcome Six - Responsible growth and development with respect for Broome's natural and built heritage:

6.1 Promote sensible and sustainable growth and development.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/085

Moved: Cr N Wevers

Seconded: Cr P Taylor

That Council:

- 1. Pursuant to Regulation (25) (2) of the Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015, endorses the recommendation pertaining to the additional submissions as contained in Attachment No 1 – Schedule of Additional Submissions and amends the Schedule of Submissions adopted on the 26 May 2022 to include these submissions and recommendations.**
- 2. Forward Attachment No 1 – Schedule of Additional Submissions to the Western Australian Planning Commission for final consideration.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Attachments

1. Schedule of Submissions - Additional Submissions Received

ATTACHMENT NO 1 – SCHEDULE OF ADDITIONAL SUBMISSIONS
DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY AND DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING SCHEME NO 7

#	Name/ Organisati on and address	Strategy or draft Scheme 7	Submission	Summary of Submission	Local Government Comment	Local Government Recommendation
23	Environs Kimberley	Local Planning Strategy	<p>Consultation The Local Planning Strategy could be made much easier for the community to comment on if there was a document explaining what differences the Shire is proposing for different zoning as compared to the previous LPS.</p> <p>A map showing differences would also be useful.</p> <p>Consultation could also be made easier if documents were single rather than double page – they are cumbersome to read. Their size could also be significantly reduced for easier download and to be sent around – a document doesn't need to be 47 MB.</p>	Suggestions to improve consultation.	<p>A public advertising summary paper was made available during the public comment period which provided an overview of the key changes to both the Strategy and the Scheme.</p> <p>Noted that the Local Planning Strategy being single rather than doubled pages and size of document would have improved access and will incorporate into future public comment exercises.</p>	<p>Noted, no change to LPS required.</p> <p>PDF presentation and size of document to be adjusted if endorsed by the WAPC.</p>
		Local Planning Strategy and LPS7	<p>Transparency The Community Engagement Summary was not in the appendix. Other documents do not appear to be readily available.</p> <p>Recommendation We call on the Shire to be more transparent.</p>	Transparency – community engagement summary not in appendix.	The Community Engagement Summary Report is a 216 page document and if included in its entirety into the LPS it would have increased the size and length of the document significantly. The Community Engagement Summary Report was made available to the public on the Shire's website during the of the public submission period and can still be accessed on the website at the following link: https://www.broome.wa.gov.au/Shire-Services/Planning/Draft-Local-Planning-Strategy-and-Local-Planning-Scheme-No-7 .	No change to LPS or LPS7 required.
		Local Planning Strategy	<p>Mapping The map in Figure 3: Local Planning Strategy Map - Entire Shire shows a green area of Existing Environmental Conservation. We are not aware of any tenure that is for environmental conservation in that area.</p> <p>Recommendation The map needs to be corrected if there is no conservation tenure in that area.</p>	Review of the extents of the 'Existing Environmental Conservation' designation on Figure 3.	<p>The tenure of the land shown on Figure 3 as Existing Environmental Conservation, is predominately ALT Estate or Unallocated Crown Land.</p> <p>Submission to correct the designation on the LPS Figure is supported and has been incorporated as modification No 41, adopted at the May 2022 Council Meeting. This modification recommends that Figures in the Local Planning Strategy are to be updated to remove reference to 'Existing Environmental Conservation' and change to 'Culture and Natural Resource Use' to ensure consistency with the zoning under LPS7.</p>	Supported and captured as Modification No 41 to the LPS adopted by Council at the May 2022 Council Meeting.
		Local Planning Strategy	<p>Areas recommended for conservation in the past</p> <p>Recommendation The proposed Dampierland National Park should be on the map.</p>	Dampierland National Park should be shown on LPS figures.	<p>Figure 3 of the LPS (which covers the whole Shire area) shows the Conservation Investigation Areas, which includes:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Leveque Conservation Investigation Area; • Cygnet Bay Conservation Investigation Area; • Borda Conservation Investigation Area; • Lake Louisa Conservation Investigation Area; and • Edgar Conservation Investigation Area. <p>Section 2.3.2 Natural Resource Management includes an action that seeks to:</p> <p><i>Support the State Government in the development and review of conservation strategies and management plans, including but not limited to the following:</i></p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> • Dampier Peninsula; • James Price Point; 	No change to the LPS recommended.

ATTACHMENT NO 1 – SCHEDULE OF ADDITIONAL SUBMISSIONS
DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY AND DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING SCHEME NO 7

#	Name/ Organisati on and address	Strategy or draft Scheme 7	Submission	Summary of Submission	Local Government Comment	Local Government Recommendation
					<ul style="list-style-type: none"> • <i>Minyirr Park;</i> • <i>Entrance Point;</i> • <i>Roebuck Bay and Plains; and</i> • <i>Edgar Ranges.</i> <p>Through the adoption of the current Local Planning Strategy in 2013, Council supported a modification to the Strategy maps that the proposed Dampierland National Park be shown on the LPS figures (modification 58(d)). This was not supported by the WAPC, which is the authority responsible for endorsement of the Strategy. Given inclusion was not supported by the WAPC previously and as then Department of Parks and Wildlife, responded in 2013, that the Dampierland National Park is not planned for implementation, it is not recommended that the Strategy figures are amended.</p>	
		Local Planning Strategy and LPS7	Public Open Space This appears to be diminishing in the Broome Townsite – this is not sustainable development. It is a widely recognized principle that POS is important for people's wellbeing. It should not be diminished. We question the POS below Clementson street on the map on page 99. This appears to be bushland and the golf course.	Need for more public open space in Old Broome.	<p>Public Open Space is provided through the subdivision of land and is provided in accordance with the State Planning Framework (Liveable Neighbourhoods and DC 2.3 – Public Open Space in Residential Areas).</p> <p>The Local Planning Strategy or LPS7 does not propose to diminish the amount of Public Open Space. The exception to this was modification M3 adopted by Council at the May 2022 meeting, which proposes to change the zoning of 'McMahon Estate' (Lot 2441 Reid Road) from Residential R40 and Public Open Space and Drainage to the Urban Development zone.</p> <p>While this would see a reduction in portion of land reserved for Parks Open Space and Drainage, the Urban Development zone requires preparation of a Structure Plan which will need to provide open space in accordance with Liveable Neighbourhoods and WAPC Policies. Further, the Structure Plan would have to be supported by an Urban Water Management Plan that provides for drainage that meets with the Better Urban Water Management Guidelines.</p> <p>Therefore, while this modification results in a reduction in land currently reserved for Public Open Space and Drainage, the planning requirements of the Development zone will require delivery of POS and drainage in this location. Overall, if the development proceeds, it will result in more Public Open Space areas being constructed in this area than is currently provided.</p>	No change to Local Planning Strategy or LPS7 required.
		LPS7	Loss of biodiversity While the Shire claims that biodiversity is important, there does not appear to be any evidence that there is an intent to conserve it. In fact, with the development of each new Local Planning Strategy or Town Planning Scheme comes recommendations for more bushland to be demolished.	Do not support the rezoning of land that would result in the loss of Biodiversity.	LPS7 does not propose additional land be rezoned to Development than currently provided under LPS6.	No change to LPS7 required.
			Recommendation			

ATTACHMENT NO 1 – SCHEDULE OF ADDITIONAL SUBMISSIONS
DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY AND DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING SCHEME NO 7

#	Name/ Organisati on and address	Strategy or draft Scheme 7	Submission	Summary of Submission	Local Government Comment	Local Government Recommendation
			That the Shire adheres to its Strategic Community Plan Outcomes such as – Responsible growth and development with respect for Broome's natural and built heritage Rezoning intact native vegetation is not respectful of Broome's natural heritage.			
		LPS7	Foreshore zoning Recommendation The whole coast needs to have a 'Foreshore' zoning.	Whole coastline should have 'Foreshore' reservation.	For the townsite of Broome, the foreshore reservation does extend along the whole coastline, there are a few exemptions to this, being: <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Entrance Point which is reserved for Strategic Infrastructure (Port); Roebuck Bay Caravan Park – zoned Restricted Use Caravan Park; Town Beach Reserve – which is a Public Purpose Reserve for Recreation; Catalina Apartments – zoned Residential. Cable Beach Foreshore Reserve – which is a Public Purpose Reserve for Recreation. <p>The above reservations/zonings are consistent with the existing zonings/reservations under LPS6 and reflect existing usage and tenure. As such a change to LPS7 is not recommended.</p> <p>For areas outside of the townsite of Broome, zoning/reservations applied under LPS7 reflect LPS6. Areas that do not have a Foreshore reserve applied (which is predominately in the Dampier Peninsula) are zoned Culture and Natural Resource Use. The objectives of the zone include to provide for the conservation of significant landscapes and environmental areas and values (similar to the objectives of the Foreshore Reserve) and furthermore SPP 2.6 – State Coastal Planning, would apply regardless of the reservation/zoning designation.</p> <p>Given the above, it is not recommended to amend the Foreshore reserve designations under LPS7.</p>	No change to LPS7.
		Local Planning Strategy and LPS7	Climate change Recommendation Climate change needs to feature much more prominently. In particular, reference to sea level rise and temperature increases need to be highlighted as they will have a significant impact on the Shire into the future according to modelling by the CSIRO and BoM.	Climate change needs to feature more prominently.	The Local Planning Strategy identifies under section 2.6 – other relevant State or Regional Strategies, plans and Policies, which includes the Western Australia Climate Policy (2020). In relation to the Scheme, under Clause 67 (2) of the Deemed Provisions (which apply to all Schemes in WA) outline that in considering any development application the local government must have due regard for many matters, including State Planning Policies. The State has prepared SPP 2.6 – State Coastal Planning, SPP 3.4 – Natural Hazards and Disasters, and SPP 3.7 – Planning in Bushfire Prone Areas, which do give consideration to climate change in the planning assessment process. Further, the Scheme includes a Special Control Area for Coastal Hazard Risk Area, which has modelled and factored in impacts from sea level rise.	No change to LPS7 or Local Planning Strategy recommended.

ATTACHMENT NO 1 – SCHEDULE OF ADDITIONAL SUBMISSIONS
DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY AND DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING SCHEME NO 7

#	Name/ Organisation and address	Strategy or draft Scheme 7	Submission	Summary of Submission	Local Government Comment	Local Government Recommendation
		Local Planning Strategy	<p>Oil and gas The reference to Theia Energy's fracking aspirations raises a red flag. The company has stated that it aspires to exporting 250,000 barrels of oil per day from its petroleum lease at the Edgar Ranges. At a time when the International Energy Agency has said there can be no more new oil and gasfields opened up if we are to have a safe climate, it is irresponsible for the Shire to be promoting and supporting such a development.</p> <p>There is no doubt the community will vigorously defend the environment from such a damaging proposal. To contemplate a refinery in the Shire and a crude oil pipeline in Roebuck Bay is unacceptable.</p> <p>Recommendation The Shire takes a responsible approach to planning development and ensures that damaging industries such as fossil fuel mining are not approved and actively discouraged.</p>	The Shire should not approve/support fossil fuel mining and should be actively discouraging land uses.	<p>The Local Planning Strategy makes reference to the potential Theia Energy proposal under section 4.3.3, which is consistent with the Local Planning Strategy Guidelines by DPLH. The Strategy does not provide support of the project, however if it did proceed, it would have implications from a land use perspective as outlined in this section and therefore is appropriately referenced in the Strategy.</p> <p>The Shire is not the assessing or determining authority for such proposal.</p> <p>No change to the Strategy is recommended in this regard.</p>	No change to Local Planning Strategy is recommended.
		LPS7	<p>Zoning changes We object to any zoning changes that will lead to the loss of biodiversity.</p> <p>Recommendation All zoning changes that lead to the loss of biodiversity be reversed. That Environmental and Cultural corridors be reinstated and made permanent.</p>	Do not support zoning changes resulting in loss of biodiversity and Environmental Cultural corridors be reinstated.	<p>The Environmental Conservation and Cultural Corridor reservation under LPS6 is proposed to be carried forward into LPS7, as such these designations do not need to be reinstated.</p> <p>LPS7 does not proposed additional land be zoned for development, beyond that already identified under LPS6.</p>	No change to LPS7 is recommended.
		LPS7	<p>Definitions Recommendations That 'sustainable development' be defined.</p>	That sustainable development be defined.	The land use definitions and general definitions are included in the Model Provisions in the <i>Planning and Development (Local Planning Schemes) Regulations 2015</i> , which the Shire's LPS must be consistent with. There is no general or land use definition for sustainable development.	No change to LPS7 recommended.
24	Broome Historical Society	Local Planning Strategy	<p>The Broome Historical Society (BHS) has protected the cultural heritage of the Shire of Broome for over 45 years. Our museum is well known for its unique exhibitions, significant collections and is rated one of the best tourist attractions in Broome. We are an incorporated not-for-profit organisation managed by a dedicated group of volunteers that maintains viability by charging admission fees.</p> <p>BHS and its museum are pivotal to locals wanting to access information about their families and the history of Broome as well as researchers from around the world. Additionally, the museum caters to over five hundred school children each year, and overall community feedback is positive.</p>	Importance of BHS.	<p>The contribution the BHS makes to the cultural heritage of Broome is noted.</p> <p>No adjustment to LPS required in relation to these comments.</p>	Noted, no change to Local Planning Strategy recommended.
		Local Planning Strategy	The Local Planning Strategy & Local Planning Scheme 7 Review, Community Engagement Summary includes many references to the Broome Historical Museum, including recommendations to expand the facility and its offerings. BHS first approached the Shire of Broome about expanding our facilities in 2019. Despite an initial positive response and promises to consider a project brief in the 2020-2021 Annual Budget, this did not eventuate. It has taken almost three years for the proposal to be	Support preparation of masterplan and concern over timeframe to deliver.	The preparation of a masterplan has been incorporated into the Corporate Business Plan. The Corporate Business Plan is the correct document such projects should be referenced, and it is beyond the scope of the Local Planning Strategy to deal with such matters, therefore no change is recommended in this regard.	No amendment to the LPS recommended.

ATTACHMENT NO 1 – SCHEDULE OF ADDITIONAL SUBMISSIONS DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY AND DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING SCHEME NO 7						
#	Name/ Organisation and address	Strategy or draft Scheme 7	Submission	Summary of Submission	Local Government Comment	Local Government Recommendation
			included in the Corporate Business Plan, with no progress towards the master plan until at least 2023-2024.			
		Local Planning Strategy	<p>We understand the Shire's commitment to the Kimberley Centre for Arts and Story. BHS fully supports the centre's establishment, acknowledging that Broome and the Kimberley's history should be told in many voices. However, the BHS members do not support the Shire of Broome's Town Planning Strategy, which includes a recommendation that the Broome Historical Museum could be relocated, along with the Broome Visitor Centre, to the Kimberley Centre for Arts and Story.</p> <p>The Broome Museum, currently housed in the old Customs House, the former PWD Mess Hall and the Sailmaker Shed, is located in a significant historical precinct, developed over the years by the Broome Historical Society in consultation with the Shire of Broome. BHS members do not understand why the Shire has chosen not to consult the Broome Historical Society about this relocation. We consider the lack of consultation an affront and a devaluation of the work undertaken by volunteers for the Shire of Broome. Considering this proposal without even consulting BHS is offensive to a long-term volunteer-run organisation, which is heavily relied upon by the Shire for its historical interpretation and information.</p>	Support the Kimberley Centre for Arts and Story, but do not support the Broome Historical Museum being co-located.	<p>Noted, while the LPS currently does not recommend that the visitors centre and Broome Museum be co-located at the Kimberley Centre for Arts and Story, it outlines that a review of whether co-location is a possibility. A similar concern that the LPS should not reference a location and co-location was also raised in submission 22 (NBY).</p> <p>Council at the May 2022 Council Meeting adopted modification 36 to the Local Planning Strategy which includes to review and update section 4.4.1 to:</p> <ul style="list-style-type: none"> Update reference to Kimberley Centre for Culture and Arts to remove references to a specific location/co-location of the Kimberley Centre for Culture and Arts. Rather, include a statement as follows: <i>The location, design and function of the Centre is to be determined through discussion with stakeholders, including the Yawuru and broader community.</i> 	Supported and captured as modification No. 36 to the LPS adopted by Council at the May 2022 Council Meeting.
25	Tamyla Strahan – Belle Property	Local Planning Strategy	<p><u>Figure 5 - Local Planning Strategy Map - Broome Townsite - at D in bright yellow. I note a proposed 'Future Infrastructure and Public Purpose' and 'Health and Wellness Precinct'.</u></p> <p>In regard to this I wish to note that the area facing the waterfront would make an ideal residential location. It is so rare in Broome to have a home with water views, we should be taking advantage of those views where available to offer an upmarket residential location. The area at D, next door to Demco Estate, would be a perfect continuation of that type of vicinity and I believe should be considered purely for residential. Furthermore, if locating Health and Wellness next door to the Demco location, this could cause the existing residents in that location security issues with a commercial precinct so close. I don't agree with this proposed purpose at this location.</p>	The southern portion of Planning Area D, adjacent to Demco Estate, should be identified for Residential development instead of Health and Wellness.	<p>The LPS acknowledges that with the relocation and redevelopment of the Broome South WWTP, there would be an opportunity for this site to be investigated for a Health and Wellness Precinct. Further planning/investigation would be required, including a scheme amendment to achieve this strategic objective, which is noted in the LPS. Furthermore, the Strategy acknowledges that consideration is required that future land uses are compatible with surrounding land uses.</p> <p>The identification of Planning Area D is deemed acceptable and no change is recommended.</p>	No change to Local Planning Strategy recommended.
		Local Planning Strategy	<p><u>Figure 6 - Planning Area A - Precinct Structure Planning Guidance - at M2 I note that you suggest public transport, cyclist and pedestrian links between Chinatown and Town Beach to be improved for tourists</u></p> <p>In regard to this I wish to note that special consideration should be a priority to the residences of this area, to ensure the privacy and security of those residents is the priority. For example, there are a few select properties that face the waterfront, a rarity in Broome, any future planning should ensure that the privacy of these residents is considered, i.e. - placing a walkway in front of these residences would reduce privacy and create a security risk. Therefore, any future upgrades to cycle paths etc should remain tied to the existing roadways.</p>	In planning for future cyclist and pedestrian links consideration should be given to waterfront properties and their privacy should not be impacted.	This submission raises design related considerations in relation to cycleways and pedestrian links, which is beyond the scope of a Local Planning Strategy to resolve. As such, no change is recommended in this regard.	No change to the Local Planning Strategy recommended.

ATTACHMENT NO 1 – SCHEDULE OF ADDITIONAL SUBMISSIONS
DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY AND DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING SCHEME NO 7

#	Name/ Organisati on and address	Strategy or draft Scheme 7	Submission	Summary of Submission	Local Government Comment	Local Government Recommendation
		Local Planning Strategy	<p><u>Figure 6 - Planning Area A - Precinct Structure Planning Guidance - at LU1 I note that you suggest Chinatown to retain primacy as retail and commercial heart of Broome</u></p> <p>In regard to this, I wish to note that I agree with this, and in fact further wish to note that civic events should be first considered in LU1, as primary, before consideration for Town Beach. For example, when large events are held at Town Beach, residences are hindered with parking, verges and front gardens parked on, reticulation is broken, and generally the tourists 'take over' and residences which surround Town Beach are impacted in a negative way. This area should be left for only the very smallest of events, with the Chinatown Precinct for all large events. Chinatown should be further enhanced, and a focus on the waterfront location in this precinct should be made a priority. A stairway to the moon event is possible from Chinatown, large events like Shinju should be focused on Chinatown to ensure the ongoing commercial viability of the area. I point out that previous Shinju events in Town Beach, resulted in Chinatown shops being 'dead' as the tourists were driven out of Chinatown to the Town Beach focus.</p>	Events should be prioritised in Chinatown instead of Town Beach.	It is beyond the scope of a Local Planning Strategy to make recommendation and guide event locations. No change recommended in relation to this submission.	No change recommended to the Local Planning Strategy.
		Local Planning Strategy	I also wish to advise that I support the submission from Paspaley Pearls Properties Pty Ltd, previously submitted.	Supports submission from Paspaley	Noted. Refer to submission number 12 for consideration of Paspaley submission.	No amendments to Local Planning Strategy required.

**ATTACHMENT NO 1 – SCHEDULE OF ADDITIONAL SUBMISSIONS
DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING STRATEGY AND DRAFT LOCAL PLANNING SCHEME NO 7**

9.3 PROSPERITY

Cr D Male declared a financial interest in item 9.2.3, the reason being “The applicant is a client of my business.”

APPOINTMENT OF PRESIDING MEMBER:

Minute No. C/0722/086

Moved: Cr D Male

Seconded: Cr B Rudeforth

That Cr Wevers assume the position of chair at 6:20pm.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Cr D Male left the Chambers at 6:20 pm.

Cr Wevers assumed the chair.

9.3.1 DISPOSAL OF LEASE - RESERVE 32823 - BROOME SPEEDWAY CLUB

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Reserve 32823, 436 Broome Road, Roebuck
APPLICANT:	Broome Speedway Club Inc.
FILE:	LSS059; RES 32823
AUTHOR:	Senior Property and Leasing Officer
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Infrastructure
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

This report considers a request from the Broome Speedway Club Inc. (Broome Speedway) to renew its current lease of Reserve 32823 for a term of 5 years, together with an option for a further 5 years.

BACKGROUND

Previous Considerations

OMC 30 April 2015	Item 9.2.5
OMC 26 May 2016	Item 9.4.2
OMC 23 February 2017	Item 9.3.1
OMC 28 March 2019	Item 9.1.1
OMC 19 September 2000	Item 9.1.2

The existing Broome Speedway is located on Crown Reserve 32823 which is vested with the Shire of Broome with a power to lease for a term not exceeding 21 years, and a designated purpose of Recreation - Motor Sports.

In January 2001 the Broome Speedway entered into a lease of Reserve 32823. The terms of the lease were 10 years with a further option of 5 years which was exercised and expired 31 December 2015. Thereafter, Broome Speedway remained on the Premises pursuant to the holding over provisions contained in the lease.

Up until September 2020 the Broome Motocross Club has subleased a portion of the Crown Reserve 32823 from the Broome Speedway to operate Junior and Senior motocross events. In September 2020, the Broome Motocross Club relocated to the new Broome Motorsports Complex located on the Broome Cape Leveque Road.

In December 2007 Broome Speedway identified a number of areas within the site that needed to be upgraded. To provide security and confidence that the financial expenditure required for these upgrades was worthwhile the Broome Speedway requested the current lease be extended to a 21-year lease. This was endorsed by Council at the December Ordinary Meeting of Council (OMC), however negotiations stalled as a result of the planning of the Broome North Development and possible noise issues as a result of the Broome Speedway and Broome Motocross activities.

In November 2010 the Broome Speedway requested to exercise the 5-year option on their existing lease rather than enter into the 21-year lease previously endorsed by Council. This was agreed to by Council with the following recommendation.

COUNCIL RESOLUTION
(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Moved: Cr R de Wit

Seconded: Cr C R Mitchell

That Council:

- 1. Recognising the need to avoid conflict between the motor sports and the proposed residential development in Broome North, reconsiders its previous decision at the Ordinary Council Meeting held 18 December 2007, Item 9.4.7, and reduces the period of lease to the Broome Speedway Club Inc for Reserve 32823 from twenty one (21) years to five (5) years, commencing 1 January 2011, which is effectively exercising the five (5) year option of the existing lease agreement.**
- 2. Authorises Shire staff to continue dialogue and to work with the Broome Speedway Club Inc to investigate new sites for the Speedway complex.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY

In 2013 the Environmental Protection (Noise) Regulations 1997 were amended to introduce management provisions for motor sport venues. The Regulations permit local governments to approve Noise Management Plans (**NMP**) to allow speedways to operate in exceedance of the prescribed noise levels. A NMP for the Broome Speedway went through a public consultation process and at the Ordinary Meeting of Council 4 May 2017, the Noise Management Plan was considered and approved as follows:

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:
(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Moved: Cr H Tracey

Seconded: Cr B Rudeforth

That Council requests that the Chief Executive Officer:

- 1. Approves the Noise Management Plan as shown in Attachment 4 for a period of 5 years;**
- 2. Notifies LandCorp and the Broome Speedway that the Noise Management Plan as shown in Attachment 4 has been approved; and**
- 3. Advises persons who made a submission on the Noise Management Plan that the Noise Management Plan as shown in Attachment 4 has been approved.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

In 2013 funding was received to undertake a feasibility study into the relocation of the Broome Speedway and Motocross. The funding for the study consisted of a \$120,000 grant from the Northern Planning Fund \$50,000 from Landcorp (now DevelopmentWA) and \$50,000 from the Shire of Broome.

In 2015 the Shire undertook a site selection process to identify a suitable location for a Broome Motorsports complex site to accommodate motor vehicle racing organisations at one location.

In 2016 the Shire commenced the process of seeking a Management Order from the Minister for Lands for Lot 991 Broome Road as a reserve vested with the Shire of Broome for the purpose of recreational motor sports.

A new reserve 53311 was created over Lot 991 Broome Road (corner of Cape Leveque Road) and a Management Order was issued to the Shire of Broome on 4 October 2018

At the December 2018 OMC Shire officers recommended Council lease a portion of Crown Reserve 53311 to Broome Motocross and in September 2020 the Broome Motocross Club relocated to the new Broome Motorsports Complex located at Reserve 53311.

At the Ordinary Meeting of Council 28 March 2019, Council agreed to renew the Broome Speedway lease for a period of 5 years, together with an option for a further 5 years.

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:
(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Moved: Cr C Mitchell

Seconded: Cr B Rudeforth

That Council:

- 1. Accepts in accordance with Local Government Regulations 1996, Regulation 30(2)(b) the Broome Speedway Club Inc request to renew its Lease for a period of 5 years, together with an option for a further 5 years, commencing 1 May 2019 (or when signed), and delegates authority to the Chief Executive Officer to negotiate the terms and conditions of the lease arrangement in line with the following:**
 - (a) Holding over provisions continue until the renewal of Lease is signed;**
 - (b) Broome Speedway Club Inc complies with the Noise Management Plan throughout the term of the Lease;**
 - (c) Broome Speedway Club Inc acknowledge their Noise Management Plan will need to be reviewed, updated and adopted by Council prior to its expiration on 3 May 2022;**

(d) Broome Speedway Club Inc being responsible for all legal and other reasonable costs for the preparation, negotiation and registration of the renewal of Lease, including the preparation of any survey plans (if required); and

(e) A special condition be added to the Lease that should the Broome Speedway Club Inc seek to relocate to the new Motorplex site at Reserve 53311 during the term of the lease, that they will agree to peacefully surrender the Lease of Reserve 32823 and will not seek to assign or sub lease the premises to a third party.

2. Requests the Chief Executive Officer seek approval from the Minister for Lands for the lease, in accordance with section 18 of the Land Administration Act 1997.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 7/0

The renewal of the lease was delayed allowing the Broome Speedway time to update and revise the NMP to coincide with the commencement of the new lease. The speedway has submitted a revised NMP, and officers are working through the review and approval administratively. The existing NMP remains current, and the Broome Speedway will be required to operate under the requirements of this document until the new NMP is approved by the Shire.

COMMENT

In May 2021, the Broome Speedway approached the Shire and requested to renew the lease for a term of 5 years together with an option for an additional 5 years in accordance with the previous Council resolution.

To understand if the Broome Speedway can relocate to the Broome Motorsport Complex in the future it is proposed to include milestones to be achieved over the term of the lease. These milestones will ensure that proper planning and due diligence is undertaken to fully understand the opportunities and constraints surrounding the relocation of the Broome Speedway.

On 1 March 2022 Shire officers met with the Broome Speedway to discuss the milestone expectations and these conditions were generally accepted to be included in the new lease.

In preparation for the Ordinary meeting of Council in March 2022 an agenda item was presented to Council seeking endorsement to enter into a lease agreement with the Broome Speedway. During the review of the agenda Council expressed concern for the ability of the Broome Speedway to resource the proposed milestones. In response and to allow further consultation between Council and the Broome Speedway the item was removed from the March meeting agenda.

On 10 May 2022 Council met with representatives from the Broome Speedway to discuss the proposed lease and milestones. At this meeting, the Broome Speedway advised that they do not have the time, personnel and/or financial capacity to undertake the work required to meet the proposed milestones. In recognition of this Council agreed to provide in-kind support in the form of Shire officer resources to assist in the delivery of the proposed milestones.

Following on from the meeting officers are recommending the following Milestone Clause be included in the new Lease.

During the initial five-year Term of the lease, the Tenant must work with the Landlord (including participating in regular meetings) to:

- a) Develop detailed plans for the relocation and construction of a new Speedway premises at the Broome Motorsport Complex.*
- b) Develop a funding strategy for the relocation and construction of the new Speedway premises.*
- c) Develop a detailed financial business case outlining funding requirements for the relocation and construction of the new Speedway premise at the Broome Motorsport Complex.*
- d) Undertake investigations to determine the likely contamination levels, if any, at the current Speedway Reserve (RES 32823) and if required outline possible remediation actions.*

In preparation of this agenda item Shire officers confirmed the above milestones as acceptable to the Speedway committee.

CONSULTATION

Broome Speedway Club Inc.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Local Government (Functions and General) Regulations 1996

30. *Dispositions of property to which section 3.58 of Act does not apply*

Land Administration Act 1997 WA

18. *Crown land transactions that need Minister's approval*

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

The tenant currently maintains and insures the property at its own expense, which will continue in the new lease.

The Shire will provide in-kind support in the form of Shire officer resources to assist with the preparation and finalisation of key plans, business cases and funding strategies.

It is likely that financial support from the Shire will be required in the final years of the lease to achieve some milestones. The cost of this support is estimated to range between \$50,000 to \$70,000. Shire officers will present this for consideration as a part of the next review of the

Corporate Business Plan. This will ensure the costs are considered on merit at the time in comparison to other Shire priorities.

RISK

Broome Speedway do not have the financial capacity to re-locate to the new Motorplex site at this time. If a new lease was not agreed by Council, their operations would be unable to continue resulting in high reputational risk to the Shire.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Prosperity – Together, we will build a strong, diversified and growing economy with work opportunities for everyone

Outcome Ten – Appropriate infrastructure to support sustainable, economic growth:

10.1 Invest strategically in property to stimulate economic growth.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/087

Moved: Cr C Mitchell

Seconded: Cr B Rudeforth

That Council:

- 1. Accepts in accordance with the Local Government (Functions and General) Regulations 1996, Regulation 30(2)(b), the Broome Speedway Club Inc request to renew its Lease for a period of 5 years, together with an option for a further 5 years, commencing 1 August 2022, and delegates authority to the Chief Executive Officer to negotiate the terms and conditions of the lease arrangement in line with the following:**
 - (a) Holding over provisions continue until the renewal of Lease is signed;**
 - (b) Broome Speedway Club Inc complies with the Noise Management Plan throughout the term of the Lease;**
 - (c) Broome Speedway Club Inc being responsible for all legal and other reasonable costs for the preparation, negotiation and registration of the renewal of Lease, including the preparation of any survey plans (if required); and**
- 2. Requests Council considers for inclusion in the next Corporate Business Plan Review an action requiring a feasibility study for the relocation of the current speedway site prior to the expiry of the new lease agreement.**
- 3. Requests the Chief Executive Officer seek approval from the Minister for Lands for the lease, in accordance with section 18 of the Land Administration Act 1997.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 7/0

Attachments

There are no attachments for this report.

Cr D Male returned to the Chambers at 6:21 pm.

The Chair advised Cr Male that the report recommendation had been carried unanimously.

Cr P Taylor declared an Impartiality Interest in Item 9.3.3, the reason being “Member of the Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry board”. Cr P Taylor made a written declaration that he would consider the matter on its merits and vote accordingly.

9.3.3 BROOME CHAMBER OF COMMERCE & INDUSTRY FUNDING AGREEMENT

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	ORL05
AUTHOR:	Economic Development Coordinator
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Development Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

Officers are seeking Council endorsement of a proposed cash funding agreement with the Broome Chamber of Commerce & Industry (**BCCI**) for the 2022-2025 period.

BACKGROUND

Previous Considerations

At an executive meeting held in January 2022, BCCI requested a formalised, multi-year funding agreement. The Council was also requested to support separate event sponsorship requests. This agreement was accordingly drafted for Council review.

Past funding agreements

In 2016 the Shire entered into a contract for production of the Shire of Broome Directory (Love Broome) for the following year, (2017) and it was believed that the Shire would receive a royalty payment, which would then be used to assist with local business development initiatives.

At the 29 September 2016 Ordinary Meeting, Council directed the CEO to commence negotiations of an MOU between the Shire and BCCI.

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

Moved: Cr R Johnston

Seconded: Cr E Foy

That Council requests the Chief Executive Officer to commence negotiations to develop an ongoing Memorandum of Understanding between the Shire of Broome and the Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry, prior to Council's consideration of funds allocation.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 7/0

Instead, the Love Broome directory was transitioned to BCCI for free and an MOU with BCCI was not formalised. The income that the Love Broome directory generated was intended to assist the BCCI with ongoing operations and initiatives.

Since 2016, other Shire support for the BCCI has included annual membership fees, attendance at various events and advertising. In March 2022, the Shire of Broome was a Bronze sponsor (\$5,000) of the 2022 Commercial Growth & Investment Forum. At the 30 June 2022 OMC, Council approved \$25,000 for Naming Rights Sponsorship of the 2022 Kimberley Economic Forum.

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0622/057

Moved: Cr H Tracey

Seconded: Cr P Matsumoto

That Council:

- 1. Endorse the Shire of Broome being the naming rights sponsor of the Broome Chamber and Commerce and Industry, 2022 Kimberley Economic Forum; and**
- 2. List for inclusion in the 2022/23 Municipal Budget an allocation of \$25,000 from the Events Development Fund Program subject to Broome Civic Centre being used for the event.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 6/0

Council considered both this agreement and the Naming Rights Sponsorship at a workshop on 14 June 2022. Councillors in attendance were Cr Philip Matsumoto, Cr Chris Mitchell, Cr Peter Taylor, Cr Harold Tracey and Cr Nik Wevers.

COMMENT

BCCI is a peak industry body representing and supporting businesses in Broome. Established 30 years ago, BCCI are a member driven, not for profit organization that assists the business community and supports economic growth. As of 2022, BCCI have approximately 400 members.

BCCI is requesting sponsorship from the Shire for the 2022-2025 period. Other Local Government Authorities have a wide range of supports that they offer their Chambers of Commerce, it varies greatly from LGA to LGA.

A multiyear funding agreement has benefits to both the Shire and BCCI and will solidify a strong partnership and alignment in activities. These are summarised below:

Benefits to the Shire includes:

- Sponsorship recognition and staff attendance at selected events and activities;
- Longer term planned approach to joint activities of strategic importance to the Shire;
- Improved understanding and relationships of the business community;
- Improved efficiencies by delegating and outsourcing Shire activities that are better resourced by an NGO;
- Reduces the administrative burden of ad hoc requests for funding;
- Meeting the community priority of supporting economic development initiatives.

Benefits to the BCCI includes:

- Financial security and stability;
- Benefits to their membership from a closer relationship with the Shire.

Shire sponsorship of events on the BCCI annual calendar is being recommended as BCCI events at the Civic Centre cost about \$5,000 - \$6,000. BCCI rents at a not-for-profit rate (50% discount – \$2,000/day) but they also use many extras.

Since 2018, BCCI has elected to use non-Shire venues because other venues are less expensive, for example the Broome Business Excellence Awards. If the Shire sponsors the event, it is expected that BCCI could be asked to move these events to the Civic Centre. This would have benefits including increased usership and awareness of Shire facilities.

The agreement provides a mechanism for proactive improvements and influence of Shire activities, to better support economic growth and local business. For instance, a policy such as the "Trading in Public Places" that affects businesses, would be shared and reviewed by BCCI, which would provide assurance to Councillors when decision making.

The Shire already makes some contribution to the BCCI on an annual basis. Further support is proposed under the agreement.

Existing payments made by the Shire:

- Annual Membership – \$1,700/per year
- Women's Leadership Forum – \$2,200 per year (approximately)
 - Purchase of two tables so that officers at the Shire can attend this event
- Love Broome full page advertisement – \$3,000/per year

Shire's proposed financial support:

Broome Business Excellence Awards – \$3,500 per year

- SOB would be offered to sponsor an award category. A Shire representative would sit on a judgement panel and present an award.
- Builds relationship and business presence.
- Recent years held in non-shire venues. Will move to Civic Centre with Shire sponsorship.

Inward Broome Investment Prospectus – \$5,000

- BCCI provides content and design services. Shire provides content and feedback.
- The prospectus is listed as a priority in the Shire's Corporate Business Plan.
- It is aimed to encourage business growth and investment in Broome, while promoting liveability.

Ladies' Night Chinatown \$10,000 (2023) - \$8,000 (2024)

- BCCI would be a natural fit to continue this popular event which is currently being administered through the Chinatown Activation team.
- Over the 3-year agreement period, SOB financial support would be reduced while local businesses become more engaged in managing it themselves.

Education Guide – \$3,000 (2023)

- Broome has the capacity to become an Education hub for the Kimberley.
- BCCI would prepare the content and design the document, with input from the Shire officers.

Shire Sundowner & Business Breakfast– \$8,000 (per year)

- The annual business sundowner will be an opportunity to invite all Broome businesses to a casual networking event to engage, consult and collaborate with the Shire on the current and future needs of businesses operating within the community.

- Will be linked to an occasion when the Shire has an activity, project or event to promote or consult with the business community.

Doing Business with the Shire Workshops \$2,500 (two per year)

- The procurement team will deliver a workshop to interested businesses about how the Shire procures goods and services, upcoming procurement and tender opportunities.
- Information will also be provided about getting procurement feedback, vendor panel and best practices in responding to opportunities.

CONSULTATION

Officers consulted with the BCCI CEO over several months to come to the proposed agreement. Officers ensured that proposed activities aligned with the Corporate Business Plan and the Economic Development Strategic Plan.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Nil

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

The funding agreement will include a mix of activities that use existing budget allocations and those that require a budget allocation through the Funding and Cost Review (FACR) process. The project and funding source is outlined in the budget below.

PROJECT	COST	FUNDING SOURCE	
BROOME BUSINESS EXCELLENCE AWARDS	\$ 3,500.00	BUDGET ALLOCATION REQUIRED	ANNUAL
SHIRE SUNDOWNER & BUSINESS BREAKFAST	\$ 8,000.00	BUDGET ALLOCATION REQUIRED	ANNUAL
DOING BUSINESS WITH THE SHIRE	\$ 2,500.00	BUDGET ALLOCATION REQUIRED	ANNUAL
INWARD BROOME INVESTMENT PROSPECTUS	\$ 5,000.00	ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT	2023 \$1,500 2024 \$1,500
EDUCATION GUIDE	\$ 3,000.00	ECONOMIC DEVELOPMENT	2022 only
LADIES NIGHT CHINATOWN	\$0.00	CHINATOWN PLACE ACTIVATION	2023 \$10,000 2024 \$8,000
TOTAL 2022/23	\$ 22,000.00		

Annual Allocation

	EXISTING BUDGET	NEW ALLOCATION REQUIRED	TOTAL
2022/23	\$ 8,000.00	\$ 14,000.00	\$ 22,000.00
2023/24	\$ 11,500.00	\$ 14,000.00	\$ 25,500.00
2024/25	\$ 9,500.00	\$ 14,000.00	\$ 23,500.00

RISK

The payment structure will include one milestone annually and an annual acquittal. If milestones are not met, the agreement will lapse. Milestones include, but are not limited to; appropriate Shire recognition, proof of initiation and completion of each activity and evidence of community and business participation. The acquittal will be confirmed by submission of evidence as per the Funding Agreement.

There is some risk in a multiyear agreement if specific events or activities do not go ahead as planned or envisioned. The consent of both parties is required to make adjustments to the agreement.

Officers determined that an Agreement of Funding was more appropriate than an MOU to reflect that the contract includes financial assistance from the Shire.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Outcome Six - Responsible growth and development with respect for Broome's natural and built heritage:

6.1 Promote sensible and sustainable growth and development.

Prosperity – Together, we will build a strong, diversified and growing economy with work opportunities for everyone.

Outcome Nine – A strong, diverse and inclusive economy where all can participate:

9.4 Support business growth, innovation and entrepreneurship.

Outcome Thirteen - Value for money from rates and long term financial sustainability:

Choose one item or delete the heading and control if not applicable

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Absolute Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/088

Moved: Cr C Mitchell

Seconded: Cr B Rudeforth

That Council:

1. Enter into an agreement with Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry (as per Attachment 1). The agreement includes the following provisions:

a) That the Shire's Economic Development staff work with the Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry to deliver an Inward Broome Prospectus and Education Guide;

- b) That the Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry project manage and deliver the event 'Ladies Night Chinatown', at a cost of \$10,000 for year 2023 and \$8,000 in 2024.**
 - c) Annual sponsorship of the Broome Business Excellence Awards, a Shire Sundowner, a Business Breakfast and two Doing Business with the Shire Workshops.**
- 2. Endorses a budget amendment of \$14,000 to sponsor the Broome Business Excellence Awards, a Shire Sundowner, a Business Breakfast and two Doing Business with the Shire Workshops in 2022/23. This will be allocated to the Income Account 1367210.**

CARRIED BY ABSOLUTE MAJORITY 7/1

For: Cr Male, Cr Tracey, Cr Matsumoto, Cr Wevers, Cr Taylor, Cr Rudeforth and Cr Mitchell

Against: Cr Foy

Attachments

1. 2022-25 Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry Funding Agreement



Shire of Broome
ABN 94 526 654 007
27 Weld Street
PO Box 44
Broome, WA, 6725
Phone: (08) 9191 3456
Fax: (08) 9191 3455
shire@broome.wa.gov.au
www.broome.wa.gov.au

Acceptance of Funding Contract

Funding period: 2022-2025

Organisation	Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry
Project	2022-2025 Broome Chamber of Commerce & Industry Annual Funding Agreement
Project Completion Date	30 June 2025
Date Acquittal Due	30 June (each financial year)
Amount of Funding	\$22,000 ex GST 2022-23 \$25,500 ex GST 2023-24 \$23,500 ex GST 2024-25

The following conditions and requirements should be read carefully. If you accept this offer please sign this document in the space provided and return a copy to the Shire of Broome. As an organisation approved for funding you agree to the following:

1. Payments

Payment is dependent on an inclusion of an allocation for this project in the Council approved Municipal Budget, each financial year.

The Shire of Broome is not obligated to make payment if the milestones outlined below are not met.

2. Period of Funding

Funds are to be expended within the respective financial year.

3. Unspent Funds

Funds which are unspent at the conclusion of the funding period must be returned to the Shire of Broome within 30 days of the completion of the project, activity or event, or at the end of the period of funding, whichever occurs first.

4. Purpose of Funds

Funds are allocated to delivery of events and activities as outlined in the schedule of expenditure below.

PROJECT	SHIRE CONTRIBUTION
BROOME BUSINESS EXCELLENCE AWARDS	\$3,500.00
SHIRE SUNDOWNER & BUSINESS BREAKFAST	\$8,000.00
DOING BUSINESS WITH THE SHIRE	\$2,500.00
INWARD BROOME INVESTMENT PROSPECTUS	\$5,000.00
EDUCATION GUIDE	\$3,000.00
TOTAL 2022/23	\$22,000.00

PROJECT	SHIRE CONTRIBUTION
BROOME BUSINESS EXCELLENCE AWARDS	\$3,500.00
SHIRE SUNDOWNER & BUSINESS BREAKFAST	\$8,000.00
DOING BUSINESS WITH THE SHIRE	\$2,500.00
INWARD BROOME INVESTMENT PROSPECTUS	\$1,500.00
LADIES NIGHT CHINATOWN	\$10,000.00
TOTAL 2023/24	\$25,500.00

PROJECT	SHIRE CONTRIBUTION
BROOME BUSINESS EXCELLENCE AWARDS	\$3,500.00
SHIRE SUNDOWNER & BUSINESS BREAKFAST	\$8,000.00
DOING BUSINESS WITH THE SHIRE	\$2,500.00
INWARD BROOME INVESTMENT PROSPECTUS	\$1,500.00
LADIES NIGHT CHINATOWN	\$8,000.00
TOTAL 2024/25	\$23,500.00

Funds must not be used for any other purpose or transferred or assigned to any other party without the prior approval of the Shire of Broome.

Where relevant, events must be held in Shire owned facilities. The Shire of Broome can withdraw funding support in the instance that an event is cancelled. Any significant changes to the timing, location and scope of an event must be discussed with the Shire of Broome for consideration of any impact on the funding decision.

5. Acknowledgement of Funding

As per the Funding Recognition Framework included in the funding program guidelines, you must give due acknowledgement to the Shire of Broome for its contribution to the project.

This includes:

- a) Recognition of Shire of Broome funding in any media, marketing or communications.
- b) Display of Shire of Broome signage - either side of main stage/marquee, at key entry and exit or other key positions.
- c) Social Media acknowledgment of Shire of Broome funding.

6. Acquittal

Organizations must submit an Acquittal and Evaluation report to the Shire of Broome at the conclusion of the funding period. The acquittal report is a written record detailing how the funding has been spent in accordance with its intended purpose.

The Acquittal report requirements are provided as an attachment in Appendix A. Failure to provide an acquittal may result in an organisation being ineligible for future funding.

Submitting the Acquittal and Evaluation Report does not mean “acceptance” of the report by the Shire of Broome. The Shire of Broome reserves its right to evaluate the report to determine whether it is satisfied with the contents.

I hereby certify that I have read, understood and accept the above conditions of funding.

Name:		Position:	
Signature:		Date:	

Please return a signed copy of this agreement using one of the following options:

Email to shire@broome.wa.gov.au

Post to Chief Executive Officer, Shire of Broome, PO Box 44, Broome WA 6725

Hand deliver to Shire of Broome Administration Office, 27 Weld Street, Broome

**Appendix A.
Acquittal and Evaluation Report**

Organisations receiving funds from the Shire of Broome must submit an annual Acquittal and Evaluation report. The report must include the following information and be signed and dated by a Director of the organization.

1. Event review including:
 - a. Event overview,
 - b. Event successes and challenges,
2. List the outcomes and benefits of the event for the local community including:
 - a. Economic contribution to the local economy.
 - b. Potential for local businesses to tender or supply goods/services for the event.
 - c. Leveraged cash contribution from the proponent or other organisations.
3. Statistical data collected as part of the event such as number of attendees, other attendee demographic information if available, and any trend comparison to past event data.
4. Evidence of acknowledgement of funding as per the funding recognition framework (Funding Guidelines), such as naming rights, social media posting and/or photographs of banners and signs.
5. Project financial report including:
 - a. Total income and expenditure,
 - b. Itemised breakdown of Shire of Broome funded costs

9.3.4 BROOME RESILIENCE & RECOVERY PLAN

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	EDP015
AUTHOR:	Economic Development Coordinator
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Development Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

Council's endorsement is sought for the "Broome Resilience & Recovery Plan" (**Resilience & Recovery Plan**) developed by the Shire of Broome, with input from Nyamba Buru Yawuru, Broome Chamber of Commerce & Industry, Cruise Broome, Government and private business.

BACKGROUND

Previous Considerations

SMC 31 October 2016 Item 6.3.1
Draft Growth Plan endorsed by Council

OMC 31 March 2022. Item 9.2.3
The Broome Growth Plan reviewed and accepted by Council.

The Broome Resilience & Recovery Plan (**Attachment 1**) is the second iteration of the 3-Year Covid-19 Recovery Plan (developed in 2020) which was a well received initiative that garnered significant support. The Resilience & Recovery Plan is designed to lay out the co-investment commitment and support required for significant community and industry priority projects to proceed to the next stage, and also showcases the many successes that the Shire and the community have brought to fruition since the first plan was published.

The Resilience & Recovery Plan includes many of the same projects as the Covid-19 Recovery Plan, but with the latest financial and timeline data. It has a new introduction and economic overview, and additional projects such as the Broome Recreation & Aquatic Centre, McMahon Estate development, and Sanctuary Road Caravan Park, Key Worker and Over 55s Village. The plan also includes a separate section specifically addressing the housing crisis, repeats that message throughout, and links to the three housing projects that the Shire has put forward for funding.

Once endorsed, the Resilience & Recovery Plan will be distributed widely in the community and at industry events and presented to State and Federal Government Ministers and agencies as well as Local Members of Parliament.

The new plan is necessary because the past three years have brought significant change and uncertainty for Broome. The COVID-19 pandemic interrupted a well planned and managed growth path and the long-term impact is yet to be fully determined. Broome has also seen a surge in social issues of juvenile crime and a lack of affordable housing.

Community priorities (as identified from the 2022 Community Scorecard report) have also shifted since 2020. The focus on crime and safety is still paramount, as well as the need for a boat launching facility, and there is still an identified need for youth activities. However, a major new community priority is access to affordable and adequate housing.

At a political and economic level, there has also been change. When the Covid-19 Recovery book was written, the Liberal party was in power at a Federal level, we were still in the era of unprecedented low interest rates, and economic stimulus was a priority.

In 2022, as interest rates rise, the cost of living grows and Government considers reigning in spending, the focus shifts away from the message of 'stimulating the economy' towards a message that Broome is promoting projects that contribute to long term stable growth and correct market dysfunction.

As well as identifying that there is significant work to be done in terms of economic and social recovery, the new plan speaks to building resilience. It includes ambitious projects that are both exciting and transformational for Broome. The Kimberley Marine Offloading base that will be an economic gamechanger for Broome. The BRAC is aspirational and ambitious, the long sought after new marine Boat Launch facility earns its place as a massive priority for Broome worthy of investment. The recently completed project section brings home the message that Broome has a history of successfully bringing projects from vision to reality.

For all these reasons the timing of the Resilience and Recovery Plan is critical to present a compelling and united case for investing in Broome's future.

COMMENT

The Resilience & Recovery Plan was developed to build a bridge between achievements to date and to promote future significant projects that require commitment and funding.

The Shire of Broome is not the proponent for all projects listed in the Resilience & Recovery Plan. Others include: Nyamba Buru Yawuru, Broome Chamber of Commerce & Industry, Department of Community Services, Main Roads, Water Corporation and the private sector. The joint document can be used to present to potential funding bodies to promote the shared vision, the people and the shovel ready projects that build long term stable growth and meet community and industry priorities.

To be active in recovery and build resilience in Broome's long-term future, Broome's key organisations have focused on projects to:

1. provide long term steady growth for the economy;
2. benefit the region; and
3. meet the priorities of the community.

The document provides information on:

- Setting the scene of Broome's unique context and existing planning framework;
- Impacts of COVID-19;
- Long-term planned private investment (e.g. Kimberley Marine Offloading Facility);
- Where projects will contribute to correcting market dysfunction, particularly in the housing market;
- Building community safety and improving health and wellbeing outcomes;
- Meeting long-term community needs such as a boat launch and regional arts centre.

The Resilience and Recovery Plan offers a range of project options across different sectors, scale and timeframes. Projects that specifically meet major community priorities; such as youth and housing have been highlighted.

A summary of the projects profiled in the Resilience & Recovery Plan is provided below.

Projects

Sanctuary Road Caravan Park Key Worker & Over 55s Village
Cable Beach Foreshore Redevelopment
Regional Resource Recovery Park
Broome Boating Facility
McMahon Estate
BRAC Redevelopment
Kimberley Marine Offloading Facility
Kimberley Centre for Arts, Culture and Story
Enhancing Access to the Dampier Peninsula
Broome Health and Wellbeing Campus
Broome Urban Renewal Project
Broome Surf Life Saving Club Refurbishment
Broome Waste Water Service Upgrades
Kimberley Business Network (BCCI)

Recently Completed Projects

Jetty to Jetty Trail
Town Beach Foreshore Redevelopment
Town Beach - All Access Fishing Jetty
Chinatown Revitalisation Stage 2
Broome Golf Club New Clubhouse and Restaurant

The document has been redesigned into separate sections.

- Introduction
- About Broome
- Economic context
- Planning context
- Community priorities
- Investment Secured (completed and fully funded projects)
- Our future successes – seeking investment
 - o Housing crisis response
 - o key infrastructure
 - o community

The Resilience & Recovery Plan fits alongside other Shire of Broome marketing materials that highlight project priorities; including the Corporate Business Plan, Strategic Community Plan and the Community Investment Prospectus developed by the Kimberley Regional Group.

CONSULTATION

The following organisations have provided input to the initiatives:

- Nyamba Buru Yawuru
- Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry

- Kimberley Marine Support Base
- Water Corporation
- Regional Development Australia Kimberley
- Cruise Broome

The West Kimberley Alliance was a project partner in the Covid-19 Plan. It has since been dissolved and is therefore not part of the revised plan. Kimberley Development Commission was requested to provide input and review the document but no input was provided.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Nil.

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

The Resilience & Recovery Plan draws attention to those projects having secured funding and are planned or underway. It also highlights high impact projects seeking co-investment from State and Federal Government.

Endorsing the Resilience & Recovery Plan has no immediate financial implications.

The cost of the revised plan is approximately \$4,000 for design and layout, plus printing which comes out of the economic development and marketing budget.

RISK

Risk	Risk Rating	Comments
Reputation	Minor	<p>The Resilience & Recovery Plan is likely to receive positive feedback if it is demonstrated to be fair, consistent and meaningful to the local community. The listed major projects align with the Shire of Broome's Corporate Business Plan, Broome Growth Plan and community priorities.</p> <p>Projects are identified in these documents as having significant social and economic benefit for Broome and are at various stages of development (e.g. concept design, business case, feasibility, public consultation.).</p>
Delivery	Minor	The projects are being presented collaboratively with several local organisations. These organisations have experience in their respective fields and have provided input.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Prosperity – Together, we will build a strong, diversified and growing economy with work opportunities for everyone.

Outcome Nine – A strong, diverse and inclusive economy where all can participate:

9.2 Activate the precincts of Broome.

Outcome Ten – Appropriate infrastructure to support sustainable, economic growth:

10.1 Invest strategically in property to stimulate economic growth.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:**(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)****Minute No. C/0722/089****Moved: Cr B Rudeforth****Seconded: Cr P Taylor****That Council:**

- 1. Endorses the Broome Resilience & Recovery Plan as attached.**
- 2. Requests the Chief Executive Officer to present the Broome Resilience & Recovery Plan to State and Federal Government Ministers and agencies as well as Local Members of Parliament encouraging co-investment in Broome's major projects and inviting relevant representatives to Broome to discuss further.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0**Attachments**

1. Broome Resilience & Recovery Plan



Broome Resilience & Recovery Plan





CONTENTS

INTRODUCTION	4
WELCOME TO BROOME	4
ACKNOWLEDGEMENT OF COUNTRY	4
BUILDING BROOME'S RESILIENCE AND SUPPORTING RECOVERY	5
BROOME RESILIENCE & RECOVERY PROJECTS	6
ABOUT BROOME	8
BROOME RESILIENCE & RECOVERY PLAN	9
LOCAL PRIORITIES	10
BROOME'S HOUSING MARKET CRISIS	12
PLANNING CONTEXT	13
INVESTMENT SECURED	
SUCCESSFULLY COMPLETED	
TOWN BEACH FORESHORE REDEVELOPMENT	16
TOWN BEACH - ALL ACCESS FISHING JETTY	18
CHINATOWN REVITALISATION STAGE 1 & 2	19
JETTY TO JETTY TRAIL	20
BROOME RECREATION & AQUATIC CENTRE RENEWAL	21
BROOME GOLF CLUB NEW CLUBHOUSE AND RESTAURANT	22
FULLY FUNDED & UNDERWAY	
KIMBERLEY MARINE OFFLOADING FACILITY	23
BROOME HEALTH AND WELLBEING CAMPUS	24
BROOME SURF LIFE SAVING CLUB REFURBISHMENT	25
BROOME WATER SERVICE UPGRADES	26
OUR FUTURE SUCCESSES - SEEKING INVESTMENT	
HOUSING CRISIS RESPONSE	
SANCTUARY ROAD CARAVAN PARK, KEY WORKER & OVER 55'S VILLAGE	28
MCMAHON ESTATE	30
BROOME URBAN RENEWAL PROJECT	31
KEY INFRASTRUCTURE	
CABLE BEACH FORESHORE REDEVELOPMENT	32
BROOME BOATING FACILITY	34
REGIONAL RESOURCE RECOVERY PARK	35
ENHANCING ACCESS TO THE DAMPIER PENINSULA STAGE 2	36
COMMUNITY	
BROOME RECREATION & AQUATIC CENTRE REDEVELOPMENT	37
KIMBERLEY CENTRE FOR ARTS, CULTURE AND STORY	38
KIMBERLEY BUSINESS NETWORK	39

INTRODUCTION

WELCOME TO BROOME

Broome has evolved to become a dynamic, investment-friendly location. Our history, heritage, diversity and geography make Broome a unique place – a place full of opportunity that will provide *A Future, for Everyone*.

The gateway to the Kimberley region, Broome has been earmarked by the WA State Government as one of 11 locations to become a regional city before 2050. The projects included in this plan will be essential to solving some of Broome's current issues, such as housing affordability, and also assist in recovery from the impacts of COVID-19.

Detailed strategic planning and community engagement has led to solutions ready to be executed once funding is secured. The completed complex projects that have won state and national awards for their planning and execution should drive confidence in potential Government investors.

The future is massively bright for Broome and the West Kimberley. With a proactive leadership group focused on transforming Broome into a forward-thinking regional hub, the Resilience & Recovery Plan will play a key role in our town's economic prosperity.

August 2022

Harold Tracey
President
Shire of Broome



ACKNOWLEDGMENT OF COUNTRY

The Shire of Broome acknowledges the Yawuru people as the native title holders of the lands and waters in and around Rubibi (the town of Broome) together with all native title holders throughout the Shire.

We pay respect to the Elders, past, present and emerging, of the Yawuru people and extend that respect to all Aboriginal Australians living within the Shire of Broome.

BUILDING BROOME'S RESILIENCE AND SUPPORTING RECOVERY



Call to Action

With a united voice, we are promoting the shared vision, the people, and the shovel ready projects that build long term stable growth and meet community and industry priorities.

To be active in recovery and build resilience in Broome's long-term future, key organisations have focused on projects to:

1. provide long term steady growth for the economy;
2. benefit the region; and
3. meet the priorities of the community



Broome has the Plan

- Understanding of Broome's unique context and existing planning framework;
- Reducing the impacts of COVID-19 and the housing crisis;
- Unlocking private investment;
- Promoting projects that build economic stability;
- Building community safety & improving health and wellbeing;

The Resilience & Recovery Plan builds a bridge between achievements to date and future significant projects that require commitment and funding.

It is a critical time to invest in Broome's future.



10
Projects with
Investment Secured

10
Projects Seeking
Investment

**INVESTMENT
OPTIONS**
across a range of
different sectors, scale
and timeframes.

10
Project
Proponents



ABOUT BROOME

Broome is recognised as the gateway to the Kimberley and is fast emerging as a logistics hub that has economic opportunities stretching into Asia and beyond. The local government area of Broome is located in the West Kimberley in the far north of Western Australia and covers approximately 56,000 square kilometres. Broome is home to the iconic Cable Beach which continues to be a tourist mecca.

The Kimberley rated in the top five locations in the 2020 New York Times global "must visit" list, which is testament to our destination recognition on a global scale. From a resident base of 17,500 people, Broome's population swells during the tourist season, welcoming 270,000 visitors between April and September each year.

There has been recent investment in projects that continue to enhance the experience of both visitors, residents and businesses alike, including the award-winning Chinatown Revitalisation and the popular Town Beach Foreshore Redevelopment. Looking forward,

the anticipated Cable Beach Foreshore Redevelopment will improve the year round liveability of Broome and also attract increased investment in a location identified for huge growth potential.

Like most regional areas, Broome is sensitive to economic shocks and has experienced significant change over the last few years. The Gross Regional Product grew from 0.7 billion in 2008 to \$1.732 billion in 2021 (Source: Remplan), but the rate of growth during that period varied from 25.5% (2014) to -0.07% (2015). Construction is a major employer and there has also been significant variation in building value approval from a peak in 2012-13 (\$139 million) to \$39.6 million in 2020-21.

There has also been change in the job sector, where Covid-19 has had significant impact. The greatest decrease in employment was seen in Accommodation & Food Services, and Transport, Postal & Warehousing, while the number of jobs in the Health Care & Social Assistance sector increased.

BROOME BUSINESSES BY SECTOR



TOTAL 1,177

8165.0 Counts of Australian Businesses, including Entries and Exits, June 2017 to June 2021

BROOME RESILIENCE & RECOVERY PLAN

To assure the resilience of Broome moving forward, the key stakeholders have united to put forward a strong pipeline of critical economic and social infrastructure.

The Resilience & Recovery Plan is the second iteration of the 3-Year Covid-19 Recovery Plan (developed in 2020) which was a well received initiative that garnered significant support.

The Resilience & Recovery Plan is designed to lay out the co-investment commitment and support required for significant community and industry priority projects to proceed to the next stage. Three of the projects identified are also directly related to easing the housing crisis in Broome.

The Resilience & Recovery Plan includes many of the same projects as the Covid-19 Recovery Plan, but with the latest financial and timeline data. It has a new introduction and economic overview, and additional projects such as McMahon Estate, and Sanctuary Road Caravan Park, Key Worker & Over 55s Village.

The new plan is necessary because the past three years have brought significant change and uncertainty for Broome. The COVID-19 pandemic interrupted a well planned and managed growth path and the long-term impact is yet to be fully determined.

Key sectors have been impacted, with the greatest decrease in employment in Accommodation and Food Services followed by the Transport, Postal & Warehousing sector. Meanwhile the employment sectors

of Health Care & Social Assistance and Public Administration & Safety have grown, couldx indicate a reduction in private sector employment. The labour market shortage, felt across Broome industries, has also been worsened by the lack of affordable housing.

At a political and economic level, there has also been change. Since the Covid-19 Recovery Plan was written, the Liberal party was in power at a Federal level, it was still the era of low interest rates, and economic stimulus was a priority. In 2022, as interest rates rise, the cost of living grows and Government considers reigning in spending, the focus shifts away from stimulating the economy towards projects that contribute to long term stable growth and correct market dysfunction.

As well as identifying that there is significant work to be done in terms of economic and social recovery, the new plan speaks to building resilience. It includes ambitious projects that are both exciting and transformational for Broome. The Kimberley Marine Offloading Base will be an economic gamechanger for Broome. The BRAC Broome Recreation and Aquatic Centre (BRAC) Redevelopment is ambitious, and the long sought after new Marine Boat Launch Facility earns its place as a massive priority for Broome, worthy of investment.

BROOME JOBS BY SECTOR

HEALTH CARE AND SOCIAL ASSISTANCE	1266
EDUCATION AND TRAINING	931
ACCOMMODATION & FOOD SERVICES	852
PUBLIC ADMINISTRATION & SAFETY	664
CONSTRUCTION	663
RETAIL TRADE	645
TRANSPORT, POSTAL & WAREHOUSING	660
AGRICULTURE, FORESTRY & FISHING	236
OTHER SERVICES	414
ADMINISTRATIVE & SUPPORT SERVICES	322
PROFESSIONAL, SCIENTIFIC & TECHINCAL SERVICES	212
ARTS & RECREATION SERVICES	159
RENTAL, HOUSING & REAL ESTATE SERVICES	148
MANUFACTURING	134
OTHER	407
TOTAL	7306

Source: REMPLAN

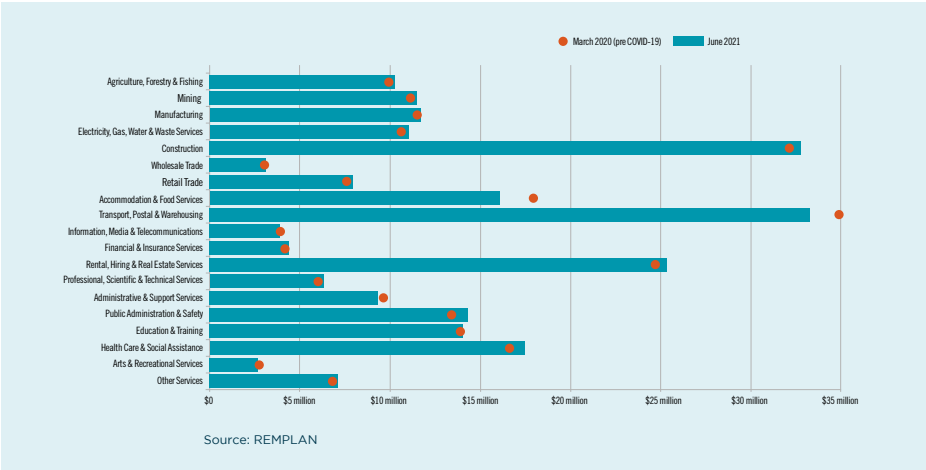
Covid-19 has not been a homogenous experience for industry. Some sectors could continue to operate with limited interruption, others pushed to bankruptcy, while others have thrived. The variation of impact for each economic sector (see figure below) shows that Construction & Real Estate output grew, whereas Transport, Accommodation and Food Service and Arts & Recreation all contracted.

The reopening of the Kimberley to interstate and international travellers in early 2022 helped to sustain the tourism and hospitality sectors, however substantial impact remains.

Major events were postponed until 2023 (such as Cable Beach Polo) and the high volume cruise ship industry is only set to resume in October 2022. The deficit of thousands of day-tourists from international passenger ships had an impact, particularly on the recently completed Chinatown redevelopment.

The Covid-19 Pandemic has delivered a level of disruption to northern Australian regional economies that means investment in these sectors is required to provide a foundation for growth.

BROOME: COVID-19 IMPACT ON ECONOMIC OUTPUT



LOCAL PRIORITIES

Safety & Crime prevention are still the number one priority areas for Broome community members, as identified from the 2022 Community Scorecard report (over page). Broome has seen a surge in social issues and juvenile crime, which has impacted the liveability of Broome, its reputation as a safe tourist destination and business confidence. A need for additional Youth Services & Facilities has also been identified for the second consecutive report.

Another long-term area of community focus is the need for upgraded marine facilities; specifically, a new boat launch (page 22).

With \$35 million in government funding secured, the community is very keen to see the remaining funding committed to finally bring this project to construction.

The new second highest community priority is Housing, which was expected giving the current crisis housing situation. This issue will be explored in depth on Page 12, and three new housing projects have been put forward for funding in the "Seeking Investment" section.

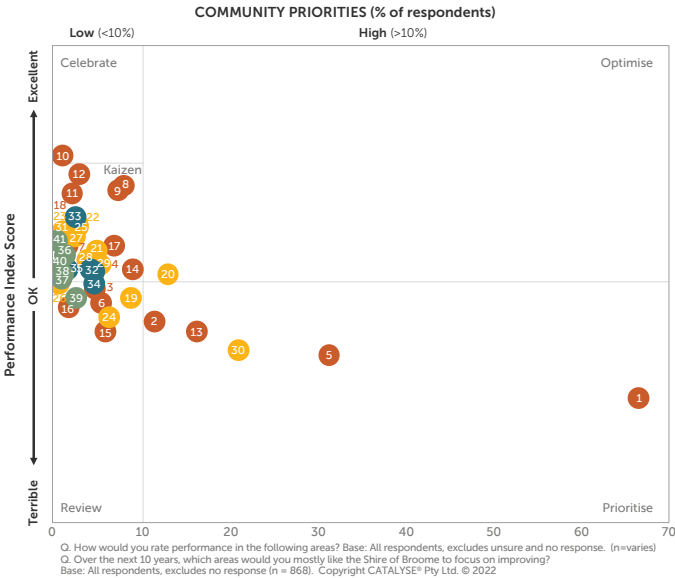
To understand local needs and priorities, the Shire of Broome commissioned an independent review. In May 2022, 1,056 community members completed a MARKYT® Community Scorecard.

The top priorities in the local community were:



The initiatives identified in this document are now time-sensitive and critical for the Broome Community. These projects will put Broome in a solid position to direct effort to activities which will restore Broome on a positive pathway.

MARKYT Community Priorities



- PEOPLE**
- 1 Safety and crime prevention
 - 2 Lighting
 - 3 Health and wellbeing programs
 - 4 Health and community services
 - 5 Housing
 - 6 Animal management
 - 7 Community buildings, halls and toilets
 - 8 Sport and recreation facilities
 - 9 Playgrounds, parks and reserves
 - 10 Library and information services
 - 11 Local history and heritage
 - 12 Festivals, events, art and culture
 - 13 Youth services and facilities
 - 14 Family and children services
 - 15 Seniors services and care
 - 16 Disability access and inclusion
 - 17 Respect for Aboriginal people/ heritage
 - 18 Volunteer support and recognition

- PLACE**
- 19 Sustainable practices
 - 20 Conservation and environment
 - 21 Beaches and foreshores
 - 22 Waste collection services
 - 23 Natural disaster management
 - 24 Mosquito control
 - 25 The area's character and identity
 - 26 Planning and building approvals
 - 27 Streetscapes
 - 28 Local roads
 - 29 Footpaths, cycleways and trails
 - 30 Marine facilities
 - 31 Airport facilities and services

- PRIORITY**
- 32 Economic development
 - 33 Tourism attractions and marketing
 - 34 Telecommunications / internet access
 - 35 Education and training

- PERFORMANCE**
- 37 Advocacy and lobbying
 - 38 Change, innovation & technology
 - 39 Community consultation
 - 40 Communication
 - 41 Customer service

BROOME'S HOUSING MARKET CRISIS

Broome is experiencing a perfect storm of housing dysfunction which is affecting nearly all aspects of community and economic life.

Broome has some of the highest rental prices in the nation, and housing affordability has become a critical issue. This is reflected in the 2022 Community Scorecard, where Housing was listed as the second highest priority. The lack of affordable and suitable housing has had a multiplier effect on the labour market, with essential workers, families and tradespeople leaving the community.

DevelopmentWA's expansion in Broome North will bring some vacant land for home construction in the medium term, but indications are that it will not meet all the various needs of the community. Short- and medium-term worker accommodation is

required in order for essential services to continue, the Urban Renewal Strategy for the three Broome precincts has not moved forward since it was drafted in 2016, and affordable private and seniors housing looks to remain out of reach.

Broome's relaxed way of life, its liveability and future prosperity is reliant on significant support in the housing sector. Broome's partners have put forward three housing projects that meet a variety of areas of need; from affordable private housing, social housing, over 55's, opportunities for GROH housing, to flexible shovel ready options for key workers and transient residents. Government has an opportunity to invest in both long-term planned housing initiatives; and exciting, investment leveraging and fully flexible new developments. The time to act is now.

New Dwellings Building Approvals

2019/20 – 20
2020/21 – 78
2021/22 – 87

Source:
Shire of Broome

Rental Vacancy Rate

0.0%

Source:
REIWA May 2022

Broome Median Rental Cost:

\$780/week

Source:
REIWA Apr-Jun 2022

Public Housing Wait List

West Kimberley
- 121 weeks

Source: Hansard
April 30, 2022

Housing Rental Availability

Houses – 5 available
Apartments/Units – 9

Source:
REIWA April 2022

Government Regional Officers' Housing (West Kimberley)

Currently tenanted – 697
Currently unallocated – 108

Source:
Hansard April 7, 2022



12

PLANNING CONTEXT

Shire of Broome has a strong planning foundation that underpins the identification and development of priority projects. The Shire has built confidence through sound planning, and has brought significant major projects from vision to reality.

Strategic Community Plan 2021-2031

Guides the delivery of services to the community.

Old Broome Development Strategy

The plan resulted in the National prize winning Town Beach Development (page 16) and All Access Fishing Jetty (page 18).

Chinatown Development Strategy

The Strategy informed the implementation of the Chinatown Revitalisation Stage 1 and 2 (page 19).

Cable Beach Development Strategy

This strategy informs the Cable Beach Foreshore Redevelopment (page 32) which will encourage millions of dollars in housing, tourism, and hospitality investment.

CHRM (Coastal Hazard and Risk Management and Adaption Plan)

A strategy developed with community consultation that identifies the responses to coastal impacts. Has lead to investment of key protection infrastructure such as Town Beach revetment wall and will inform coastal responses at Cable Beach Foreshore redevelopment.

Community Plans

- Yawuru Corporate Group Strategic Plan 2016 - 2020
- 2036 & Beyond: A Regional Investment Blueprint for the Kimberley (2015)
- Planning for the Future: Yawuru Cultural Management Plan (2011)
- Kimberley Regional Planning & Infrastructure Framework (2015b)

The 2018 Broome Growth Plan: Strategy and Action Program

The Shire of Broome, Nyamba Buru Yawuru (NBY), Kimberley Development Commission (KDC) and DevelopmentWA partnered to develop the Broome Growth Plan, which provides the vision to develop a sustainable and inclusive economy where everyone can participate. It is founded in a deep respect for Broome's community, culture and environment.

Figure 1: Triple bottom line approach to development

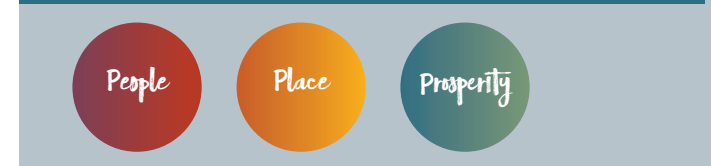
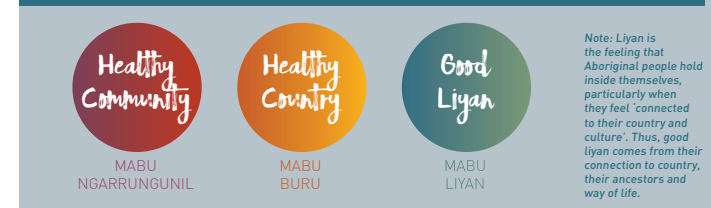
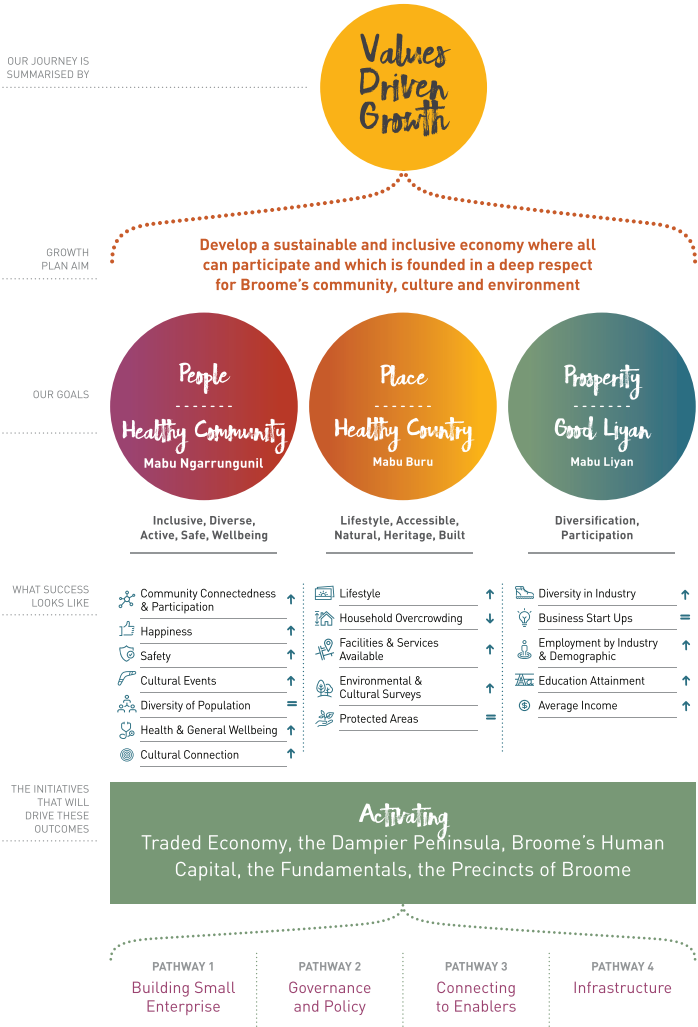


Figure 2: Yawuru approach



Source: Broome Growth Plan

13



Investment Secured

SUCCESSFULLY COMPLETED

TOWN BEACH FORESHORE REDEVELOPMENT.....	16
TOWN BEACH - ALL ACCESS FISHING JETTY.....	18
CHINATOWN REVITALISATION STAGE 1 & 2	19
JETTY TO JETTY TRAIL	20
BROOME RECREATION & AQUATIC CENTRE RENEWAL.....	21
BROOME GOLF CLUB NEW CLUBHOUSE AND RESTAURANT	22

FULLY FUNDED & UNDERWAY

KIMBERLEY MARINE OFFLOADING FACILITY	23
BROOME HEALTH AND WELLBEING CAMPUS	24
BROOME SURF LIFE SAVING CLUB REFURBISHMENT.....	25
BROOME WATER SERVICE UPGRADES.....	26



TOWN BEACH FORESHORE REDEVELOPMENT

PROPONENT
Shire of Broome

VALUE
\$17 million

STATUS
Completed

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Expanded tourism
- Greater events capacity
- Environmental management (coastal erosion risk mitigation)
- Cultural connectivity
- Building on the recreational, cultural and historical values of the area
- Parks and Leisure Australia 2020, Best Playground >500K

The Town Beach Foreshore Redevelopment project provides significant upgrades to one of Broome's most iconic coastal locations.

The greenspace enhancements, new nature play and water playground provide a vital additional recreation area for Broome.

Along with the construction of the revetment wall, terraces and groyne upgrade the area caters for high visitation associated with the Staircase to the Moon and night markets whilst recognising the important cultural and historical sites of Pioneer Cemetery, old jetty, Catalina Flying Boat wrecks and Broome Historical Society Museum.

This project was jointly funded by the Shire of Broome, WA State Government and Lotterywest.



This project has stimulated private sector investment in the area including more development approvals, new retail space and the growing Staircase to the Moon night market.



\$17m
Investment

54
Direct and
indirect jobs

Triggered Discovery
Holiday Parks committing
to \$9M in Caravan Park
Infrastructure



TOWN BEACH ALL-ACCESS FISHING JETTY

PROPONENT
Shire of Broome

VALUE
\$7.1 million

STATUS
Completed

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Expanded tourism
- Improved boating safety
- Recreational facility
- Reduces conflict with the port
- 35 construction jobs (direct and indirect)
- 12 peak jobs created post construction
- Funded by Lottery West & State Government

The 112-metre jetty's completion is the final puzzle piece in the \$24m Town Beach Foreshore Redevelopment.

The Jetty extends from the end of a unique Kimberley Quartzite groyne and was built with a concrete deck on steel piles. The structure also includes an aluminium landing structure for all abilities access to and from vessels. The Jetty is lit at night providing a 24h asset for the community and visitors.

The Jetty provides a safe land-based fishing option for community and visitors and increased access to Roebuck Bay.



The 4m wide jetty also provides a great viewing point for the Staircase to the Moon, and temporary small boat mooring.

In 2022 the first-ever event on the jetty took place, with the STRUT Indigenous fashion and design event.

CHINATOWN REVITALISATION STAGE 1 & 2

PROPONENT
Shire of Broome

VALUE
\$29.3 million

STATUS
Completed

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Retail and tourism activation
- Leverages existing investment to generate greater value
- Encourages greater tourism visitation and expenditure
- 87 direct and indirect jobs
- \$38.7 million economic contribution to the WA economy

The Broome Chinatown Revitalisation Project has brought to life the long-held aspirations of the Broome community to preserve the town's rich history, celebrate its local culture and reinvigorate economic and development opportunities. The investment also increased the amenities of the commercial and retail streetscape.

Stage 1 was completed in September 2019 and comprised ten sub-projects designed to deliver aesthetic improvements throughout the precinct. Throughout the project the community was encouraged to think differently about Broome's Chinatown area, and included major refurbishments to Carnarvon St and Dampier Tce and the construction of the Frederick St Lookout.

The \$15.5 million Stage 2 was announced in September 2019 and comprises nine further sub-projects, which are delivering additional on-the-ground upgrades within areas of the Chinatown precinct not included in Stage 1, and continue the implementation of public art, placemaking and activation strategies.

Stage 2 also included a Transit Hub, refurbishment of Streeter's Jetty, new visitor amenities, Smart Cities technology and a continued focus on public art, interpretation and place activation.

This project was jointly funded and delivered by the Shire of Broome, Department of Primary Industries and Regional Development, Kimberley Development Commission, and Development WA.

Delivered local jobs
on local projects

47

Direct and
Indirect Jobs

\$19m

Economic contribution
to WA economy

Encouraged private
investment in retail
& property

87

Direct and
Indirect Jobs
Stage 2

\$38.7m

Economic contribution
to WA economy
Stage 2



**DELIVERING
CONNECTIVITY TO
MAJOR INVESTMENTS**

JETTY TO JETTY TRAIL

PROONENT
Shire of Broome

VALUE
\$0.6 million

STATUS
Completed

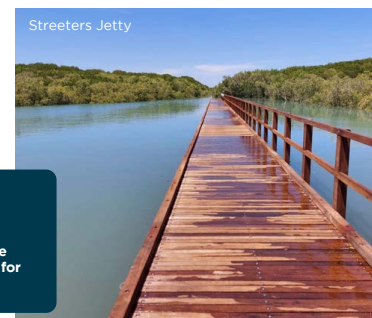
PROJECT BENEFITS

- Provides diverse options during peak cruise ship visitation
- Enhanced tourism asset which is widely promoted by Yawuru, Broome Visitor Centre, Australia's North West and Chinatown retailers
- Encourages greater tourism visitation and expenditure
- An audio companion app to the trail includes over 90 minutes of Yawuru heritage stories and music.

The 3.4km one-way Jetty to Jetty trail is a valuable addition for visitors and community, and showcases Broome's rich cultural history.

The walk is on mainly flat, mostly paved paths that take in important sites between Streeter's Jetty and the old Jetty. In 2022 the next stage of the project was completed, which paved the Conti foreshore section between Matso's and Town Beach.

Whilst the capital costs of these works are comparatively low, they deliver connectivity between other larger investments such as Chinatown and Town Beach.



Streeter's Jetty Cost: \$0.87million.

Broome's iconic Streeter's Jetty was fully replaced and reopened in 2022. The new structure was constructed in likeness to the original, while meeting Australian standards for crowd loading and vessel berthing.

20



**DELIVERING REGIONAL
LEVEL SPORTING
INFRASTRUCTURE**



BROOME RECREATION AND AQUATIC CENTRE RENEWAL

PROONENT
Shire of Broome

VALUE
\$2.39 million

STATUS
Completed

PROJECT BENEFITS

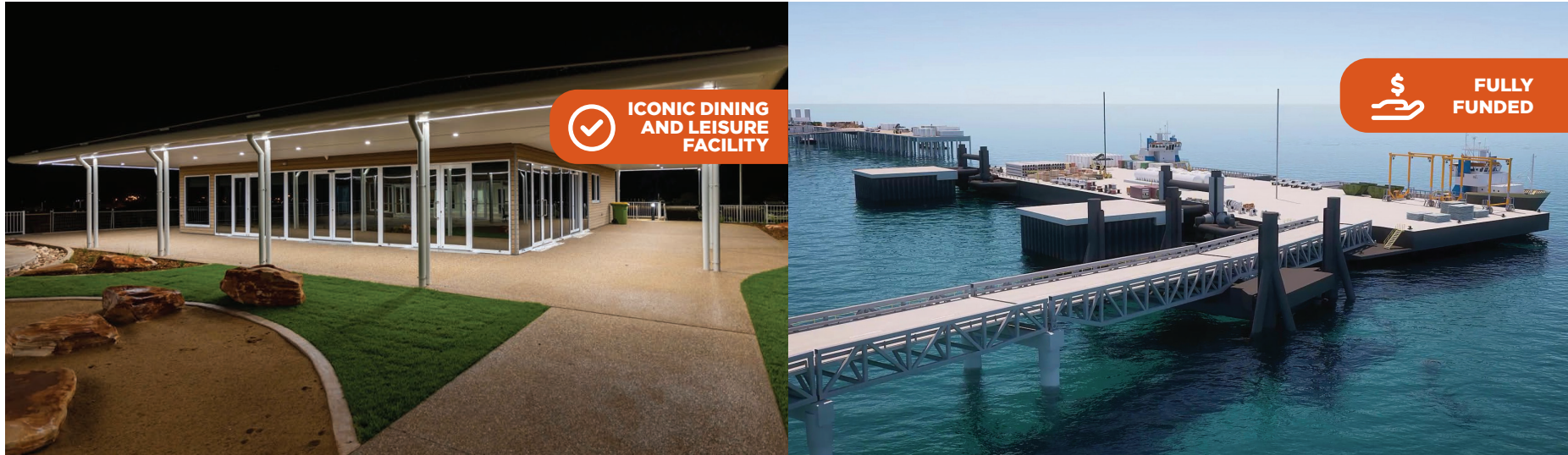
- Expanded recreational facility
- Enhancing Broome's position as a regional sporting centre of excellence

The BRAC renewal project delivered improved facilities for sport and activities and vital support for youth engagement.

The first stage of the project cost \$2.39m and included lighting at the pump track, BRAC indoor court resurfacing and outdoor court upgrades (cover, lighting & seating).

The second stage which cost \$3.2m included field lighting at Nipper Roe Sports field, car parking improvements and a skate park.

21



BROOME GOLF CLUB NEW CLUBHOUSE AND RESTAURANT

PROPOSER

Broome Golf Club in partnership with the Shire of Broome

VALUE

\$5.1 million

STATUS

Completed

The major revamp incorporated two “pod-style” buildings, including a renovated clubhouse, new restaurant, and the pro-shop. The Golf Clubhouse and Restaurant takes advantage of the unique panoramic views of Roebuck Bay.

The new amenities at the Broome Golf Club creates an excellent hospitality venue able to host community and commercial events. With the spectacular views from the club, the venue is another drawcard for locals and tourists alike.

The project delivered:

- Construction jobs (high local capability)
- Increased ongoing operational jobs
- Improved tourism/hospitality asset
- Community recreation engagement



KIMBERLEY MARINE OFFLOADING FACILITY

PROPOSER

Kimberley Marine Support Base Pty Ltd

VALUE

\$160 million

STATUS

- Construction contractor announced July 2022
- Facility operation announced July 2022
- Facility to be operational in 2024

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Estimated \$2.6 Billion increase on GDP
- Wages of \$47.6m per annum
- \$6.9m increase in tourist expenditure through growth in cruise ship visitation.
- Support increased investment in agriculture, mining, logistics, tourism.

The Kimberley Marine Offloading Facility (KMOF) is being developed by the Kimberley Marine Support Base Pty Ltd (KMSB) within the Port of Broome. KMSB is a private company that has taken a long-term lease over land and seabed within the Port of Broome to design, fund and build the KMOF facility.

The KMOF will transform Broome's marine logistics capability by providing a facility that addresses Broome's significant tidal fluctuations while working symbiotically with the existing KPA asset.

The project has secured all relevant approvals and in July 2022 announced the appointment of its construction contractor and facility operator.

\$160m

Private Investment

\$47.6m

in Annual Wages

\$2.6b

Increase in WA GDP



BROOME HEALTH AND WELLNESS CAMPUS

PROPONENT

Nyamba Buru Yawuru

VALUE

\$7.98 million

STATUS

Under Construction

The Broome Health and Wellbeing Campus will be a health services hub that is designed as an indigenous led clinical and allied health service centre for Broome and the wider Kimberley region.

The project is being developed by Nyamba Buru Yawuru in partnership with a range of stakeholders, and will be an innovative hub of co-located, complimentary health service facilities that will operate and collaborate under the guidance of Yawuru's Mabu Liyan philosophy and Measurement Framework.

The site for the project already accommodates the Bran Nue Dae Aged Care Facility and the Broome Aboriginal Short Stay Accommodation project.

Additional facilities and health service providers to co-locate in the campus include the Mental Health Commission's 'Step Up Step Down' facility to provide service for people with mental health issues and a renal care facility.



24



BROOME SURF LIFE SAVING CLUB REFURBISHMENT

PROPONENT

Broome Surf Life Saving Club in partnership with Shire of Broome

VALUE

\$4 million

STATUS

Under Construction

The Surf Lifesaving Club not only provides a vital function for visitors and residents alike on Cable Beach, the facilities are located with some of the best views in Broome. This refurbishment will modernise the facilities for the not-for-profit community organisation and provide function space on Cable Beach supported by multi-use training rooms.

This project has special significance as it not only delivers improved safety and a valuable tourism asset, it has a focus on youth and community recreational engagement making it an important resilience project.

Funding secured from Lotterywest, WA Department of Local Government, Sport, and Cultural Industries, and the Kimberley Development Commission.



25



BROOME WATER SERVICE UPGRADES

PROONENT
Water Corporation

The Water Corporation is expanding and upgrading the Broome North Water Resource Recovery Facility (BNWRRF), which will enable it to treat all of Broome's wastewater and lead to the closure of the existing Broome South Wastewater Treatment Plant. The construction of a new underground pipeline will transfer wastewater that used to be treated at the southern treatment plant to the BNWRRF.

As part of the project Broome's bore field for potable water supply will also be expanded to support the town's development up to 2035. While installing the new waste water pipe line a smaller water main will be also installed, allowing for the supply of non-potable water from the bore field to be pumped into the Broome town site. This will serve as a replacement non-potable irrigation scheme for the town's 43.5 hectares of green spaces, including playing fields, school ovals, and the Broome golf course.

This initiative, advocated for by the Shire of Broome, will help protect Roebuck Bay and have economic, community and tourism benefits well into the future.



Our Future Successes - Seeking Investment

HOUSING CRISIS RESPONSE	
SANCTUARY ROAD CARAVAN PARK, KEY WORKER & OVER 55'S VILLAGE.....	28
MCPAHON ESTATE	30
BROOME URBAN RENEWAL PROJECT.....	31
KEY INFRASTRUCTURE	
CABLE BEACH FORESHORE REDEVELOPMENT	32
BROOME BOATING FACILITY	34
REGIONAL RESOURCE RECOVERY PARK	35
ENHANCING ACCESS TO THE DAMPIER PENINSULA STAGE 2.....	36
COMMUNITY	
BROOME RECREATION & AQUATIC CENTRE REDEVELOPMENT	37
KIMBERLEY CENTRE FOR ARTS, CULTURE AND STORY.....	38
KIMBERLEY BUSINESS NETWORK	39



 **SEEKING FUNDING**



SANCTUARY ROAD CARAVAN PARK, KEY WORKER & OVER 55'S VILLAGE

PROPONENT
Shire of Broome

STATUS
Business Case Complete

GRANT FUNDING REQUIRED
\$15 million

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Key worker housing for critical Broome industries
- New family holiday destination
- Over 55's housing solution
- Addresses shortfall of tourist accommodation sites

Private sector investment of up to \$64 million

Sanctuary Road Caravan Park, Key Worker & Over 55's Village is one of the Shire of Broome's highest priority projects. It is shovel ready, will help to alleviate the current accommodation crisis and become an economic driver for the region.

The project involves developing Lot 3130 Sanctuary Road into a caravan park. The park will encompass tourist camping, cabins and caravan sites, an over 55's residential village and key worker housing.

Broome is in an accommodation crisis and is topping the nation for the highest percentage of yearly rental growth. The shortfall is impacting both long-term rentals and short-term accommodation. The median rent of a Broome suburb is \$887/week, and there is a shortfall of at least 400-500 caravan sites during the tourist season. Currently, there are no dedicated dwellings for over 55's and retirees.

Business case projections are that for each \$1 invested \$1.34 will be returned to the community and with grant funding; NPV is positive and the IRR is 14%.

The Shire of Broome is seeking funding for headworks, site preparation, connections, road works and other preliminaries. Once completed, the project will be released to private investors for development and operation over a long-term lease.

\$79.8m
Net Benefit to the Community

191
Full Time Jobs

\$15m
Funding Required





 **SEEKING PROJECT PARTNER**

ACTIVATING BROOME'S PRECINCTS



MCMAHON ESTATE DEVELOPMENT

PROPONENT
Shire of Broome

VALUE
\$11 million

STATUS
Business case & concept design

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Residential mix of private market, social housing, key worker accommodation, first home buyers and aged care.
- Significant economic benefit to Broome
- Preliminary analysis suggests net benefit of \$77.7 million.

The McMahon Estate Development is a proposed in-fill development project on Reserve 41551, Reid Road, Cable Beach. The 10ha parcel of land is located centrally within the south Cable Beach locality, adjacent to the local centre and Cable Beach Primary School.

Currently, the site is undeveloped and problematic in terms of lack of street and pedestrian connectivity, safety, usable open space, poor environmental responsiveness and disconnection from other facilities in the area.

If progressed, the project will have significant social benefit outcomes for the Broome community. The development could provide both affordable and mixed housing at a time when housing is the second highest priority for the community. The land use housing mix scenarios are currently under review, however it is envisioned that McMahon Estate will include various proportions of private market housing, as well as housing for Shire staff, key workers, aged living, social and GROH housing.



This project would directly support the Broome Growth Plan objective of Activating the Precincts of Broome.

30

BROOME URBAN RENEWAL PROJECT

PROPONENT
Department of Communities (Housing Authority)

STATUS
Seeking Funding to Implement the Strategy

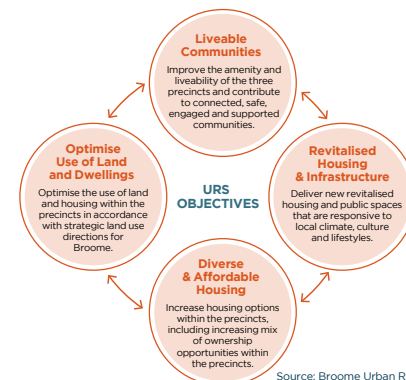
The Broome Urban Renewal Strategy was adopted by the Housing Authority's Development Committee with the intention to improve community safety and support lasting change in Broome.

After a community wide consultation, three precincts were identified as having a concentration of social housing stock between 55-75%. These precincts are characterised by aged and unsuitable social housing stock, low amenities and importantly, experience high rates of anti-social issues which have significant and far-reaching impacts on the Broome community at large.

The strategy considered suitable responses for the three precincts using the principles of:

- Community wellbeing;
- Sense of place;
- Connected neighbourhoods;
- Diverse, accessible housing;
- High public amenity;
- Delivering change incrementally.

In June 2016, the Shire and Housing Authority signed a Memorandum of Understanding which was a commitment to the development of an urban renewal strategy and to work together to deliver lasting change in the precincts. The project remains a high priority for the Broome community.



Source: Broome Urban Renewal Report

31



 **PARTIALLY FUNDED**

CABLE BEACH FORESHORE REDEVELOPMENT

PROponent

Shire of Broome

STATUS

Currently in Detailed Design

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Economic contribution \$82.5 million
- Leverage investment and property development opportunities
- Environmental management (coastal erosion risk mitigation)
- Cultural connectivity
- \$10 million+ Private Investment estimated to be leveraged
- 117 FTE Jobs through increased tourism activity
- \$13.4 million direct additional annual visitor expenditure
- \$99 million net present value

The redevelopment of Cable Beach Foreshore represents a golden opportunity to expand Broome's peak season by stimulating commercial and tourism activation and ensuring one of our high-quality natural assets remains a global drawcard.

Elements include amphitheatre upgrade, foreshore enhancements and landform changes. A growth in commercial and small business opportunities, enhanced by the promenade development linking together points of interest including tourism, cultural and leisure attractions. The buried seawall will support coastal management and the reconfiguration of car parking will ease current parking and traffic flow issues.

The Shire of Broome received a Commendation from the Planning Institute Australia's Awards for Excellence for the Cable Beach Foreshore Masterplan.

Detailed design phase has commenced, to be followed by Tender Documentation and Procurement, ahead of a November 2023 construction start date.

A reinvigorated Cable Beach foreshore will release the significant potential of this globally recognised tourism destination - just like the increased private investment that occurred after the Town Beach Redevelopment.



\$41m - Cost of Project
\$11.075 - Funding Secured
\$25.5m - Funding Required



174
Direct and Indirect Jobs

\$41m
(2022 Estimate)
Project value

\$25.5m
Funding required



 **PARTIALLY FUNDED**



BROOME BOATING FACILITY

PROPONENT

Department of Transport

VALUE

\$77 million

STATUS

The State Government committed \$35 million in the 2021-22 State Budget.

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Community and visitor safety
- Improved recreation amenity for attraction and retention of regional population.
- Minimal impacts to environmental and culturally sensitive areas.
- 100 new full-time jobs created through the construction and operation phases.

A new boat launch has been a high priority for the Broome community for years. It is essential to address critical safety and access difficulties associated with boat launching and retrieval and passenger transfer between vessels and shore. Large tides,

strong currents, wind and waves can at times create hazardous conditions at the existing exposed beaches and boat ramps where conditions can change very quickly.

The boating facility will include four ramp lanes and up to two finger jetties, sheltering arms and detached offshore breakwater screen, trailer parking, and access road.

Preliminary design work has been undertaken to define the marine structure size, shape and cost. Significant consultation has been undertaken along with investigations and studies to understand the local environmental, cultural and heritage considerations. The project is currently seeking full funding and approvals.

The Broome Boating Facility Advisory Committee and the Shire of Broome have endorsed the development concept.



SEEKING FUNDING

REGIONAL RESOURCE RECOVERY PARK

PROPONENT

Shire of Broome

STATUS

Currently in Detailed Design

PROJECT BENEFITS

- 100-year serviceable infrastructure
- Supports normalisation of services to Aboriginal Communities
- Enhances recycling and excellence in environmental management
- 53 direct construction jobs
- 36 indirect construction jobs

The relocation of Broome's waste management facility, which is approaching the end of operational life, is now time critical. The Shire of Broome aims to establish a facility that has the capacity to service the Broome community and the wider Kimberley for the next 70 years.

This opportunity will drive significant improvements in waste management practices and see strong environmental outcomes. The new public facing Community Recycling Centre (CRC), liquid waste facility (LFW) and Landfill will be located in one integrated site.

The facilities will be designed and constructed to comply with best practice environmental management standards. The project underpins the normalisation of municipal services in remote communities on the Dampier Peninsula and across the region. It also aims to service the industrial sector through the liquid waste treatment facility.

After an extensive consultation and site selection process the Shire voted for the integrated facility at Site D2, located 12km northeast of Broome on the Cape Leveque Road. The Shire is now seeking all relevant approvals for the RRRP all relevant approvals for the RRRP. Detailed Design has commenced, to be followed by Tender Documentation and Procurement, ahead of a May 2023 construction start date.

Broome has applied for a \$10M from the Building Better Regions Fund (BBRF).

\$42m

Investment Sought

\$35m

Estimated in Economic Benefit



broomeboatingfacility.com.au

89

Direct and Indirect Construction Jobs

\$27.2m

Project value

\$12.9m

Funding required



ENHANCING ACCESS TO THE DAMPIER PENINSULA

STAGE 2

PROPONENT

Main Roads WA

VALUE

Stage 2 valued at \$23.8 million

STATUS

Stage 1 Completed;
Seeking funding for Stage 2.

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Aboriginal and local construction workforce
- Increased opportunities related to tourism, agriculture, aquaculture, arts and culture, and small businesses
- Improved community safety.

The sealing of the Broome-Cape Leveque Road improved safety and access for Aboriginal communities as well as reduced delays caused by road closures during the wet season. The more efficient road network also supported growth in economic activity, including through direct benefit to Aboriginal owned businesses and increased tourism visitation.

The next stage that requires investment is to enhance the lateral roads that connect to the Broome-Cape Leveque Road on the Dampier Peninsula. This builds on the significant investment and project benefits already being achieved and will improve access to communities and facilities.



This project would directly support the Broome Growth Plan objective of increasing economic activity and opportunity for communities along the Dampier Peninsula.

BROOME RECREATION AND AQUATIC CENTRE REDEVELOPMENT

PROPONENT

Shire of Broome

STATUS

Seeking funding of \$13 million

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Most popular project (47% support from respondents) in the Community Perception Survey
- Economic and social benefit
- Improved health and wellness facility
- Increasing access for all demographics

The redevelopment of the Broome Recreation and Aquatic Centre (BRAC) will have important economic and social benefits and is the highest infrastructure priority for the Broome community.

The goal is to attract increased visitation and provide more access to a wider range of age and user groups. The redevelopment will also increase revenue opportunities and assist in the overall sustainability of the facility. Changes to carparking to the east of existing buildings will remove safety issues that currently exist with parking.

The proposed facility will include a gym and multipurpose spaces to be used as a group fitness room, training and meeting space. The three squash courts, indoor air-conditioned children's playground, creche and new expanded café area will improve Broome's attractiveness as a liveable town.

Shire of Broome has committed \$875,000 over two financial years to the detailed designs and will be seeking funding through the Department of Local Government, Sport and Cultural Industries and developer contributions.



KIMBERLEY CENTRE FOR ARTS, CULTURE AND STORY

PROPONENT
Nyamba Buru Yawuru

VALUE
\$5.5 million Stage 1;
\$41 Million Total Project

STATUS
Seeking Funding

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Create a culturally informed, accessible, and engaging way to share Kimberley Aboriginal cultures that will significantly enhance understanding and respect by all people.
- Help close the Aboriginal employment gap in a way that promotes cultural strength, good Liyan (well-being) and strong economic outcomes, reducing Kimberley Aboriginal people's dependence on government support.
- Realisation of a unique and diverse Kimberley Aboriginal Cultural experience by showcasing the Kimberley in one building, maximising opportunities to host and promote cultural events in the centre and across the region.

The Kimberley Centre for Arts, Culture and Story will be located in Broome on Yawuru country and as such it will pay special tribute and acknowledgment to the traditional custodians of the lands in which the Centre is located.

The Centre will be of global significance because it will reconcile the history of Broome and the Kimberley in an honest, challenging but ultimately empowering way. The Centre will present to visitors the rich culture of the world's oldest living civilisation in an innovative, authentic and inspiring way that contributes significantly to the Kimberly economy, supports tourism, and enhances the sustainability of Indigenous culture through the region.

The Centre will serve as the regional embodiment of reconciliation and the Kimberley's own unique form of Makarrata (a Yolngu word meaning "Coming together after a struggle"). A business case has been developed for the full project. This stages the project for success with Stage 1 focusing on establishing the governance model, site selection and activation approach, including Kimberley-wide dialogue.

KIMBERLEY BUSINESS NETWORK

PROPONENT
Broome Chamber of Commerce and Industry INC

STATUS
Seeking Project Partners
(annual subscription fee).

PROJECT BENEFITS

- Digital capacity register for the Kimberley region
- Initiatives to support business growth and capacity development
- Supporting diversification through commercial opportunity
- Attracting regional investment

The Kimberley Business Network is an online digital capacity register designed to assist regional businesses to grow and to increase the percentage of local content in major resource and industry opportunities.

The KBN will change the way business is done throughout the Kimberley. It will connect local businesses with projects and major works, enabling the region to showcase its capability electronically and in the public domain. It will be a tool to promote the Kimberley as a commercially competitive region to invest and do business in.

The BCCI is currently developing business resources and training material to promote occupational health and safety, workplace relations, industry growth and diversification, commercial readiness and industry compliance across all sectors.



This project supports the Broome Growth Plan objective of developing a more inclusive economy.

\$41m

Investment
Sought

35

Post Construction
Immediate Jobs

324

Jobs by 2034 including
on country and regional



FEEDBACK

If you have a comment or questions about these Projects here's how to contact us

Web: www.broome.wa.gov.au

Email: shire@broome.wa.gov.au

Telephone: **08 9191 3456**

9.3.5 NORTH WEST DEFENCE ALLIANCE - COUNCIL MEMBERSHIP

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	EDP006
AUTHOR:	Manager Governance, Strategy & Risk
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Corporate Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

The purpose of this report is for Council to consider supporting membership of the North West Defence Alliance (NWDA) which is to become an incorporated association, comprising members from all Pilbara and Kimberley local governments.

The NWDA purpose is to create a forum to discuss defence, community safety, economic development, and local infrastructure issues across the Pilbara and Kimberley.

An initial contribution of \$5,000 from each of the nine local governments has been sought.

BACKGROUNDPrevious Considerations

Nil.

In June 2019, the then WALGA State President contacted Shire Presidents across northern Western Australia to discuss concern in relation to the susceptibility of the north west of Australia to attack by a foreign aggressor and the potential for deployment of Defence personnel across the Kimberley and Pilbara. A meeting was held in conjunction with the Northwest Development Conference in Karratha, with attendees including the then WALGA State President, Councillors and Chief Executive Officers from all Kimberley and Pilbara local governments. The creation of a North West Defence Alliance (NWDA) was raised at that meeting.

During the meeting the opportunity to take advantage of the increasing Defence interest in North West Australia was discussed, specifically Defence support for road and infrastructure investment and the relocation of Defence units and/or assets to North West Australia. Moving Defence units into the region was seen as providing positive economic benefits for regional communities, however, was not seen as a priority for Defence at that time. A promotional campaign on the issues was also discussed.

The NWDA has been meeting on an informal basis since the initial meeting. In December 2021, the NWDA advertised for the first time in the WA Defence Review publication which featured a number of North West based articles (refer pages 162 – 171). This was funded from a \$1,000 contribution from the 9 participating local governments.

[WA Defence Review 2021-22 Annual Publication](#)

The NWDA is now seeking to formalise into an incorporated Body to allow further advocacy to continue.

COMMENT

Formalisation of the NWDA into a not-for-profit incorporated Body will provide the governance structure and legal protection required to allow the NWDA to continue its advocacy efforts. It will also allow voluntary contributions to be sought from major operators in the region with some interest already being shown.

Chair of the NWDA – Mayor Peter Long (City of Karratha) is taking the lead on the above. At this stage it is proposed that the NWDA adopt the Model Rules of Association as provided by the Department of Mines, Industry Regulation and Safety. Subject to all local governments in the Pilbara and Kimberley agreeing to this approach, it is a relatively straight forward and inexpensive exercise to complete the incorporation process.

In addition to the above, a proposed 2022/23 budget was tabled at the most recent meeting of the NWDA on 2 June 2022. The Shire of Broome were represented at this meeting by Councillor Chris Mitchell both as Councillor and Chair of the Kimberley Regional Group and the Chief Executive Officer.

The two major items of expenditure for 2022/23 are:

1. further advertisement in the WA Defence Review annual publication for 2022/23 estimated at \$4,000; and
2. engagement of a defence consultant to prepare a position paper – Enhanced Defence Presence estimated at \$30,000. Paper is earmarked to be utilised at the Indian Ocean Defence and Security Conference in Perth in late July 2022 and to also assist federal government lobbying efforts in Canberra later in 2022. This position paper will be provided to elected members under separate cover when available.

The budget, minutes from the NWDA meeting of 2 June 2022 and position paper proposal are attached at Attachments 1 – 3.

For the NWDA to proceed with the above, requires a financial commitment from each of the 9 local governments of \$5,000.

CONSULTATION

Mayor/Shire President and Chief Executive Officers of each local government within the Pilbara and Kimberley.

Kimberley Regional Group

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Local Government Act 1995

Section 1.3 (Content and intent) provides that in carrying out its functions a local government is to use its best endeavours to meet the needs of current and future generations through an integration of environmental protection, social advancement, and economic prosperity.

Section 2.7 (Role of council) outlines that the council amongst other things, governs the local government's affairs; and oversees the allocation of the local government's finances and resources.

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

This \$5,000 contribution was not specifically provided for within the adopted 2022/23 municipal budget.

Should Council support the contribution to the North West Defence Alliance it is recommended that this initially be accommodated from within the existing budget line item for WA Regional Capitals Alliance (WARCA) (a/c 100221250).

This account has a 2022/23 budget of \$33,500 and a similar purpose of promoting and advocating on significant regional issues. WARCA are yet to set their budget for 2022/23. If necessary, an increase in budget would be sought at a Finance and Costing review during 2022/23.

RISK

Risk	Type	Rank	Mitigation
Not being involved could be seen as the Shire not playing a sufficiently strategic role in this area of north west Australian defence.	Reputational	Low	Commit to taking a measured position that is relative to the Shire's capacity and community expectations.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Prosperity – Together, we will build a strong, diversified and growing economy with work opportunities for everyone.

Outcome Nine – A strong, diverse and inclusive economy where all can participate:

9.1 Increase Broome's domestic and international trade in tourism, agriculture, aquaculture, minerals and energy, culture and the arts, conservation economy and other emerging industries.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/090

Moved: Cr H Tracey

Seconded: Cr C Mitchell

That Council:

- 1. Supports the incorporation of the North West Defence Alliance and the use of the Model Rules of Association;**
- 2. Agrees to become a foundation member of the North West Defence Alliance; and**
- 3. Approves a \$5,000 contribution for the 2022-23 financial year from Account 100221250.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Attachments

1. North West Defence Alliance Proposed Budget 2022-23
2. NWDA Minutes of Meeting held 2 June 2022
3. NWDA - Position Paper Proposal - Enhanced Defence Presence



North West Defence Alliance
Proposed Budget 2022/2023

NWDA Position Paper – as per quotation	26,400.00
Travel to region by consultant	4000.00
WA Defence Review Advertisement – 2022/23 Edition	4000.00
Artwork 2022/23 WA Defence Review	1000.00
Website Maintenance	1000.00
Domain and Hosting Renewal	1000.00
Sub-total	37,400
GST	3740
Total	41,140
Per Council (/9)	4571.11
Say per Council 2022/23	\$5000.00



www.northwestdefencealliance.com.au

MINUTES

Meeting 02 June 2022

TEAMS

Meeting started – 10 am. Meeting finished - 10:45 am

Record of Attendance

Peter Long – Mayor, City of Karratha - Chair

Geoff Haerewa – Shire President, SDWK – Deputy Chair

David Menzel – Shire President, SWEK

Vernon Lawrence – CEO, SWEK

Peter McCumstie – Deputy Shire President, SDWK

Amanda Dexter – CEO, SDWK

Sam Mastrolembo - CEO, Broome

Chris Mitchell – Chair, Kimberley Zone; Councillor, Broome

Anthony Middleton – Shire President, East Pilbara

Paul Hanlon - Manager Business and Economic Development, Shire of Ashburton

Apologies:

Steven Harding – CEO, East Pilbara

Ken Donohoe – CEO, Shire of Ashburton

Chris Adams – CEO, City of Karratha

Darlene Allston – Shire President, Exmouth

Malcolm Edwards – Shire President, Halls Creek

North West Defence Alliance – Minutes of Meeting: 02 June 2022

Not Represented:

Shire of Exmouth

Town of Port Hedland

Activity Update

Geoff Haereewa Attendance at INDO PACIFIC 2022 International Maritime Exposition 10-12 May.

This was believed to be the largest defence industry event ever held in Australia, after a record 736 participating exhibitor companies were represented. It was certainly the largest exhibitor turnout in the event's 20-year history, with more than 25,000 visitor attendances across the three days.

Geoff managed to have a meeting with Rear Admiral Robert Grant, Deputy Commander of the US 7th Fleet, with 15,000 staff under his command. RA Grant was very interested to hear about our organisation and the current Australian defence stand in the North-West.

Geoff also met up with Capt Yokoto Sujish (?) of the Japanese Ministry of Defence Maritime Staff office in Tokyo and again had very productive discussions.

Japan, of course is far closer to concerning military hardware deployments than we are, with near-by aggressive national defence stances from Russia, North Korea and China. Japan is concerned with the China Coast Guard which has tripled in size since 2012 and by late 2019 possessed 130 vessels with full-load displacement of 1,000 tons or more, representing the largest maritime law enforcement fleet in the world.

Geoff met some senior Australian Defence personnel and had rewarding conversations with Commander Maritime Border Command, Rear Admiral Justin Jones - head of Operation Sovereign Borders; James Bear, Senior Director Defence Industry; and Colin Bassett, Director of Land Mobility & Support Program - Australian Army.

These are all excellent, high-level contacts for our organisation, and all were very receptive to our issues.

Thanks, Geoff, for what was a very productive trip, and thanks to the Shire of Derby West Kimberley for funding that visit.

Position Paper – Enhanced Defence Presence in the North-West

Geoff and Peter met up with Michael Hadlow on April 7th to talk about Defence in the North West, what those at the top of the Defence Forces think and what the NWDA should do.

Michael is a senior defence analyst, who is a 30-year veteran of the industry. He was stationed in Japan for 10 years, speaks fluent Japanese and is now working for Defence West within JTSI. An Army veteran he is very close to the top brass in Defence and has many contacts in the industry overseas.

North West Defence Alliance – Minutes of Meeting: 02 June 2022

NWDA has considered a paper would be a logical next step for our organisation for some time. Michael suggested he prepare a paper for us to help convince the powers that be, that a greater defence presence is necessary in the north-west of WA.

This could result in a presentation we could deliver at the *Indian Ocean Defence and Security conference* to be held at Optus Stadium from Tuesday 26th – Wednesday 27th July 2022. This is a high-profile Defence event and would give us a lot of visibility with those who matter.

His proposal is attached.

Serge De Silva Ranasinghe Meeting

Among other things, Serge is editor of WA Defence Review magazine and Peter caught up with him on May 20th to talk about all things Defence. Some things happening:

- There is now a push for an Indian Ocean Maritime Academy which is proposed to sit in the City of Rockingham.
- It is being proposed that a Brigade be established in Western Australia. A brigade consists of several battalions and contains anywhere from 3,000 to 5,000 soldiers. This was first suggested in 2015 by Lieutenant General Peter Leahy and is getting some legs now that the China situation is becoming more tense. South Australia is home to the 9th Brigade – a decision that was expensive and entirely political – it makes more sense to have one located on the Indian ocean in WA.
- Serge and CDRE Brett Dowsing, RAN (Rtd) are also suggesting a maritime Colombo plan as a contribution to regional security.

WA Defence Review Magazine

I hope every Shire has received their box of WA Defence Review magazines. This was an epic effort by all concerned but I think the result is excellent. A total of 5,500 magazines were printed off and hundreds given away to key Defence contacts in Government, private industry, defence contractors and the Defence forces themselves – including over 200 at the INDO PACIFIC 2022 expo in Sydney that Geoff attended.

Serge would like us to exhibit in the 2023 magazine and quoted us \$4000 for the place in the magazine, plus whatever extra costs are necessary for artwork. It is intended to print the next edition March 2023.

I think this is a very worthwhile investment for us at about \$450 per council. Hence, I have put an allowance in the 2022/23 Budget for the magazine and audited artwork.

NWDA Patron

North West Defence Alliance – Minutes of Meeting: 02 June 2022

Last meeting, we discussed having a patron – someone well recognised in government and defence circles who could press our case with those who make the decisions. Governor Kim Beazley was suggested.

Geoff got the opportunity to meet Governor Kim Beazley in Derby recently when the (now ex) Governor was there for Defence exercises. He said Kim was very pleased to be asked and would love the job!

The meeting agreed this was a good idea and should proceed. We consider the position is unpaid, though we would meet expenses if we wanted Mr Beazley to visit us.

Action: Peter L to send a formal letter of invitation

Financial

Statement of Accounts FY 2021/22

The Statement of Accounts for the 2021/2022 Financial Years was presented and a Balance at year-end of \$306.30 for the nine Shire Deposits of \$1000 each, was noted and approved. (Attached)

Action: Peter to send copy of all receipts to each Shire

Proposed Budget 2022/2023

The Proposed Budget for the 2022/2023 was presented to the meeting and is attached.

Major proposed costs are for an advertisement in the WA Defence Review magazine next year, web-site maintenance, visitor travel and the NWDA Position Paper by Michael Hadlow.

Together these provisions give a total cost of \$41,140 or \$4571.11 per Council

The meeting agreed that a Deposit of \$5000 each per council was suitable and was accepted by those present at the meeting.

Action: Individual Shires to check with their CEO/Administration/Council as required, that a \$5000 deposit to the NWDA for the 2022/23 financial years is approved.

Please advise Chair Peter Long when this money is approved and send the money to the City of Karratha, attention Phil Trestrail, as last year, for deposit in the name of the NWDA.

NWDA Legal Entity

The meeting considered that as our budget is getting larger, it is appropriate that we now become a legal entity. This gives protection for both the member Shires and the individuals concerned.

North West Defence Alliance – Minutes of Meeting: 02 June 2022

It was agreed Chair Peter Long will investigate and make a proposal on what type of incorporated body we should become by the next meeting. It was recognised there may be more costs involved in this step.

Action: Peter Long to investigate and make a proposal on what type of incorporated body NWDA become by the next meeting.



North West Defence Alliance

Position Paper – Enhanced Defence Presence





Background

- Since its establishment in September 2021 the NWDA has sought to address concerns across the nine-member local governments that the defence presence is insufficient.
- COVID has served to reinforce the importance of the Northwest region to the health of the state and national economy.
- War in the Ukraine and recent actions by major powers in the Indo-Pacific region have escalated the importance of the resource sector and the vulnerability of the associated assets.
- The 2022 federal election has seen an unprecedented focus on defence issues and the importance of WA.

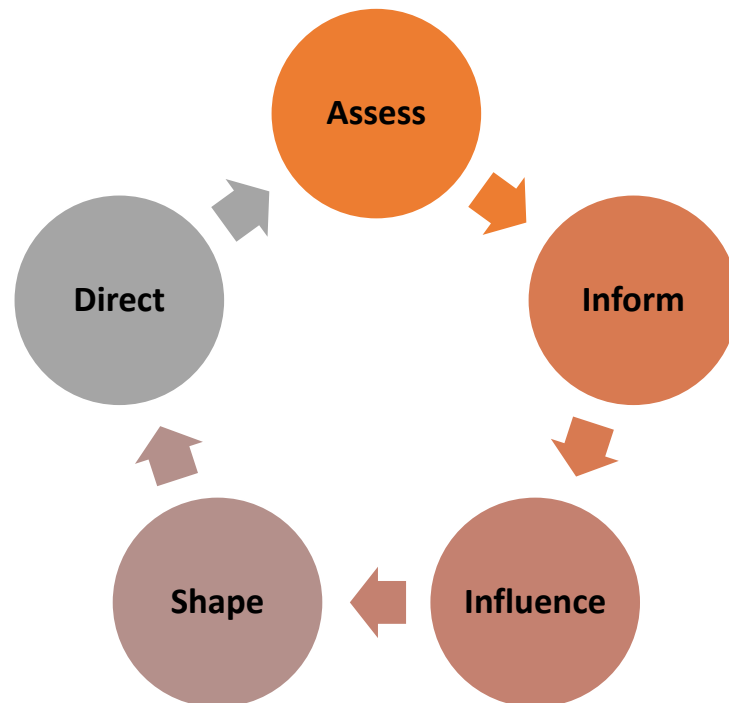


The Northwest Trajectory

- The federal government budget has committed to significant infrastructure upgrades in the Northwest and offshore territories.
- There is a commitment from the current government to significantly increasing the size of the ADF in the coming decade.
- The current opposition has committed to a force posture review if elected and has specified increasing the focus on the Northwest.
- US Marine Rotational Force – Darwin (MRF-D) has commenced exercising out of RAAF Curtin and will use Yampi Sound in July.
- Japan has signed a Reciprocal Access Agreement (RAA) with Australia and intends to increase the scale and frequency of exercises in the North.
- Through the AUKUS agreement the maritime forces of the US and UK have committed to more frequent ship and submarine visits to WA.
- Defence related space and satellite communication activity in the Northwest is increasing under a number of Joint Projects.



The Opportunity



The NWDA is in a position to consolidate its objectives and commit to a campaign for additional defence resources. The process to achieve this should consider the following steps:

- Assess – the capability of the region to host additional defence activity and align this to realistic scenarios for force deployment (exercises, training and operations)
- Inform – local, state and federal stakeholders of these scenarios and demonstrate an understanding of defence issues
- Influence – federal decision makers to engage with the NWDA and fully assess their options to boost defence activity
- Shape – outcomes in favour of local communities and business; seek to maximise the benefit across the whole region
- Direct – local industry to prepare for defence work and increase their knowledge of how to be competitive and win



Proposal

- AMCER Consulting will prepare an initial position paper to assist the NWDA in preparation for the Indian Ocean Defence and Security Conference (Perth Exhibition Centre: 26-27 July)
- The paper will cover the following topics:
 - Demonstrate an understanding of the imbalance in defence activity
 - Explain the opportunities for high quality training and exercises
 - Promote the capabilities of the local communities to support defence
 - Explore concepts to achieve defence's goals in emerging technology
- The paper will be prepared in draft by 8 July to provide time for internal review, final edits and preparation for related material



Our Service



- AMCER Consulting was founded in 2019 for the purpose of promoting Australian defence industry in export markets. Our first clients include leading edge secure communication and cyber security companies that have been highly successful in supporting the ADF and allied militaries.
- Our Principal Consultant, Michael Hadlow, is a 30 year veteran with an extensive network of professional contacts across Defence and defence industry both in Australia and Japan. He established and led the Defence Consulting practice for PwC in Japan prior to establishing AMCER. During this time he supported global defence companies seeking market entry in Japan and across the region. Michael is intimately aware of the opportunities available to the defence sector in WA and has recently led projects to modernise and grow the Army presence in WA.
- Michael is currently working as a strategy consultant for Defence West, establishing strategic objectives for the defence enterprise in WA.



Inclusions, Exclusions and Fees

- The production of this paper is inclusive of the following:
 - Review of relevant federal government and Defence strategy documents related to force posture
 - Consultation with defence experts across government, industry and academia
 - Review of submissions from the NWDA local governments on respective objectives and concerns
 - Site visit to the Northwest to discuss and examine the options for expanded defence activity
 - Production of the paper in Microsoft Word
 - A workshop with the NWDA after distribution of the draft to address questions
 - Final edit of the paper after receipt of feedback from NWDA members
- Please note the following exclusions:
 - Submission of any working material; records of conversation, survey results or reference documents
 - Additional edits after feedback has been received and final draft is produced
 - Representation on behalf of the NWDA to any third party (inclusive of the federal government, state government and Defence)
 - Production of material for distribution to external stakeholders
- Fees:
 - Position paper production - \$26,400
 - Travel related costs for site visit to NW (estimate \$4000~)

9.4 PERFORMANCE

9.4.1 COMMUNITY SCORECARD REPORT 2022

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	COM09
AUTHOR:	Marketing & Communications Coordinator
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Chief Executive Officer
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

The purpose of this report is for Council to acknowledge the results of the 2022 Community Scorecard, to thank the Broome community for its valuable input and to use the feedback to inform the future review of the Strategic Community Plan and Corporate Business Plan later in 2022.

BACKGROUND

Previous Considerations

OMC 27 August 2020

Item 9.4.3

The Shire of Broome last undertook a Community Scorecard (Scorecard) process in 2020. Increasingly, local governments are completing surveys on an annual or biennial basis particularly to inform the development of Integrated Planning and Reporting documentation and as part of community engagement efforts.

A major benefit from the growth in local governments completing Community Scorecards is that it is now possible to compare feedback between local governments for additional context.

The 2022 Scorecard was sent to all of Broome's ratepayers by email, with hard copy Scorecards delivered to all PO boxes via unaddressed mail. Additional hard copies were sent to the major Aboriginal communities and placed at key locations around town.

A total of 1,056 community members completed the Scorecard, which can be broken down as follows:

- Local residents – 928
- Local businesses – 314
- Out of area ratepayers – 52
- Visitors – 7
- Elected Member / Shire employee – 70

This year's uptake is comparable to the Scorecard taken in 2020, which saw 1046 community members participate.

COMMENT

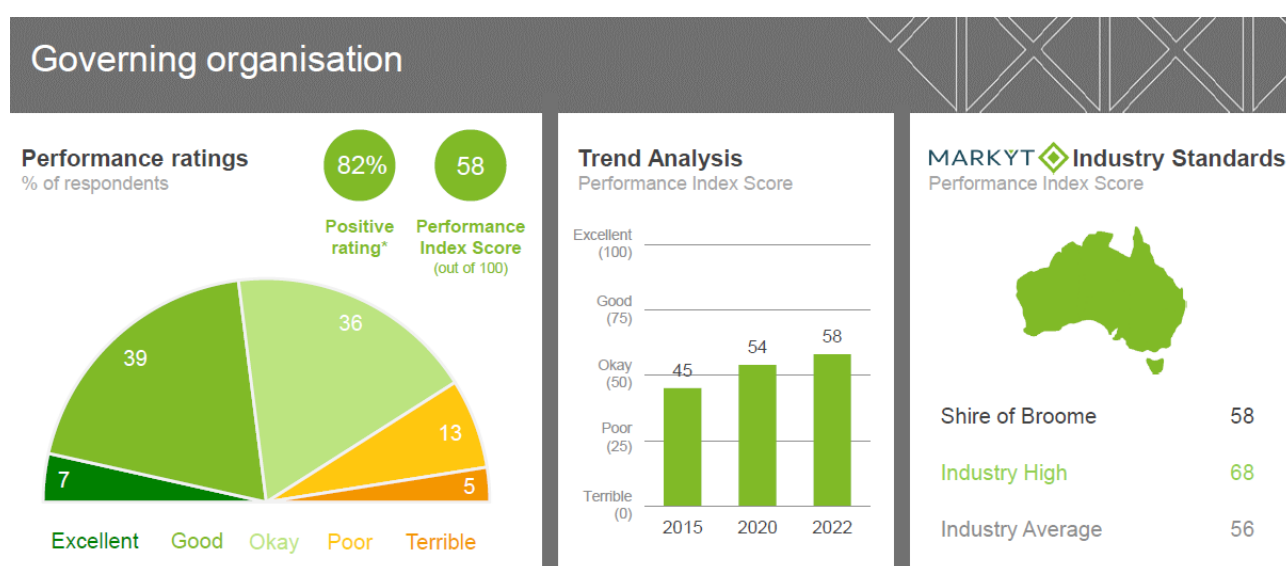
The 2022 Scorecard results are very encouraging and follow on from the improvement seen in many areas from 2020.

The vast majority of metrics have improved from the 2020 results, especially in relation to topics that the Shire directly manages.

It was also very encouraging to receive over 1,000 responses from the community for the second Scorecard process in a row. This shows that the Scorecard results hold authority, as a significant percentage of the Broome community participated.

When asked to rate the Shire as a governing organisation, the Shire received an index score of 58, which is two points above the industry average.

The associated trend analysis shows that the Shire of Broome's performance in this metric has improved by 13 points over the last two surveys undertaken.



Respondents also rated the Shire of Broome positively for its vision, with this metric improving by eight index points from the 2020 results and 11 per cent higher than the industry average.

The highest performing Shire areas according to the Broome community are:

- Library and information services
- Festivals, events, art and cultural activities
- Sport and recreation facilities.

The most improved Shire areas in comparison to the 2020 data according to the Broome community are:

- Local history and heritage
- Volunteer support and recognition
- Mosquito control
- Sport and recreation facilities.

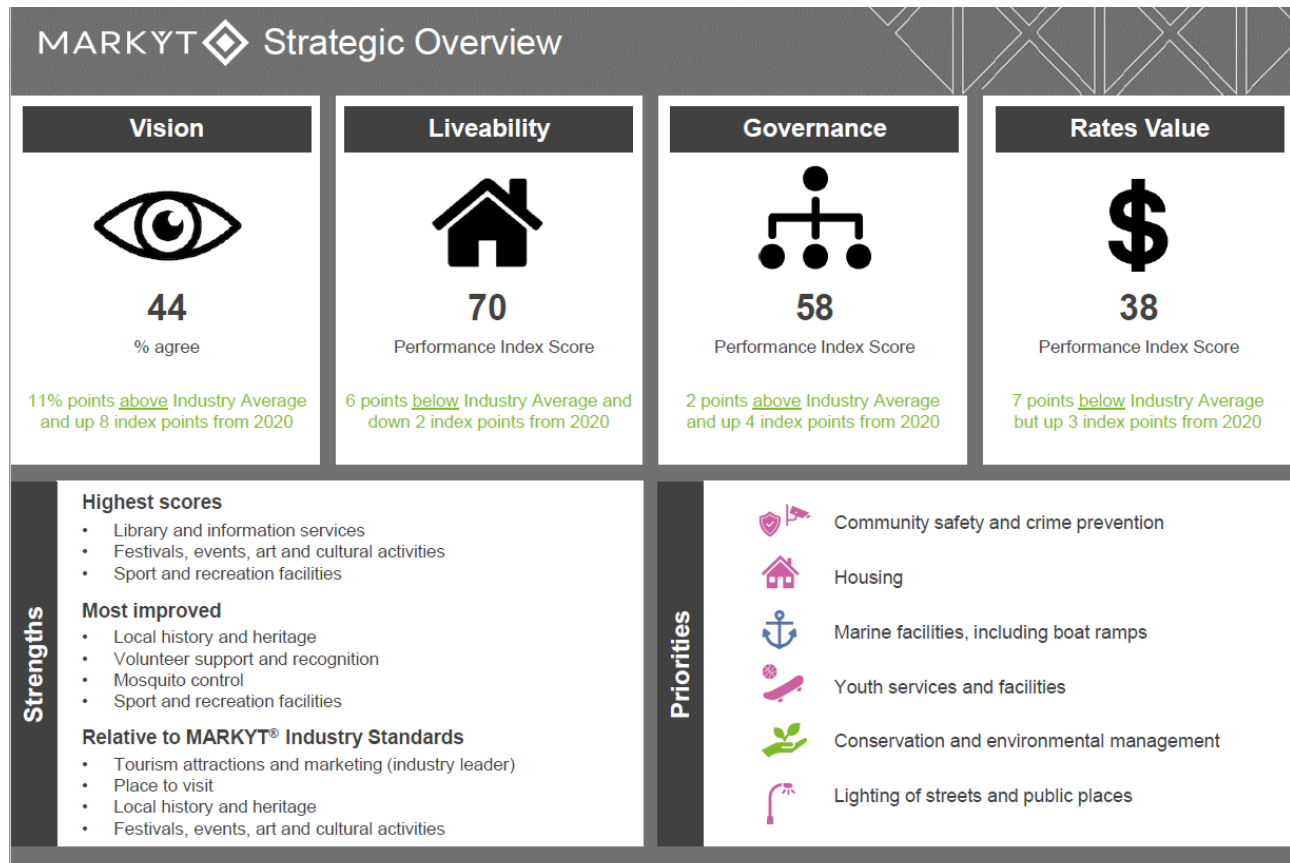
In terms of priorities and areas of improvement for the Shire, the following themes emerged from the Scorecard results:

- Community safety and crime prevention
- Housing

- Marine facilities, including boat ramps
- Youth services and facilities
- Conservation and environmental management
- Lighting of streets and public places.

It should be noted that of the areas that the community feels can be improved in Broome, the main priorities are not directly within the Shire's control – especially community safety and housing.

As such, continued advocacy work will need to occur to improve results in these metrics for the next Community Scorecard.



In terms of community support for major infrastructure projects, the upgrade of facilities at the Broome Recreation and Aquatic Centre topped respondents' responses.

There was also community support for improvements to the Jetty-to-Jetty walk linking Chinatown to Town Beach, and the implementation of a safe swimming area at Town Beach.

Finally, the Shire of Broome has established itself as an industry leader in tourism attractions and marketing, with an index score of 64 the highest in the State.

Overall, the positive progression in many metrics compared to the 2020 Scorecard shows increased community satisfaction with the Shire's performance over the last two years.

This should foster confidence as the Shire proceeds with updating its Strategic Community Plan and Corporate Business Plan later this year.

CONSULTATION

A total of 1056 completed Community Scorecards were received by community members. Shire officers undertook an engagement process from May 9-27 and used a range of methods to ensure community buy-in and participation.

This included:

- Scorecard e-mailed to all ratepayers.
- Scorecard delivered to all PO boxes in Broome.
- Scorecard sent to major Aboriginal communities, Nyamba Buru Yawuru, local real estate agents and schools.
- Community engagement stalls held at the Broome Boulevard Shopping Centre, Paspaley Plaza, Fong's Store and Courthouse Markets.
- An explanatory video of the process voiced by Shire deputy president Desiree Male.
- Inclusion in e-newsletters.
- Inclusion in Shire News page in Broome Advertiser.
- A radio advertisement on Triple M Broome.
- Preparation and circulation of a media release, which was published by the *Broome Advertiser*.
- Social media posts on Facebook, Instagram and Twitter.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Section 5.56 of the *Local Government Act 1995* requires a local government to plan for the future of the district.

The Strategic Community Plan and Corporate Business Plan are integral to this process, with the Department of Local Government, Sport and Cultural Industries guidelines recommending that a broad community survey be a component of reviewing these plans and setting future community priorities and actions.

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Community Engagement Policy

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

Provision was made for the Community Scorecard within the 2021/22 budget. Final cost estimated at \$25,000.

RISK

To minimise any reputational risk associated with data interpretation and for transparency reasons the Shire engaged an external consultant with significant local government experience and credibility to analyse and compare the survey result.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Performance – We will deliver excellent governance, service and value, for everyone.

Effective leadership, advocacy and governance:

11.1 Strengthen leadership, advocacy and governance capabilities.

A well informed and engaged community:

12.1 Provide the community with relevant, timely information and effective engagement.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:**(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)****Minute No. C/0722/091****Moved: Cr C Mitchell****Seconded: Cr B Rudeforth****That Council:**

- 1. Receives the Shire of Broome Community Scorecard 2022 as attached;**
- 2. Acknowledges and thanks the community for their responses, commentary and suggestions;**
- 3. Provides a commitment to the ongoing Shire focus and prioritisation in the areas of particular community concern being:**
 - (a) Community safety and crime prevention;**
 - (b) Housing;**
 - (c) Marine facilities, including boat ramps;**
 - (d) Youth services and facilities;**
 - (e) Conservation and environmental management; and**
 - (f) Lighting of streets and public places.**
- 4. Requests the Chief Executive Officer to make the full report available on the Shire of Broome website; and**
- 5. Utilises the Shire of Broome Community Scorecard 2022 feedback to inform the 2022 desktop review of the Shire's Strategic Community Plan and Corporate Business Plan.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0**Attachments**

1. Shire of Broome Community Scorecard 2022



MARKYT Community Scorecard ©

Prepared for: Shire of Broome

Prepared by: CATALYSE[®] Pty Ltd ©

June 2022

© Copyright CATALYSE[®] Pty Ltd 2022



Contents

Strategic overview	3
Approach	5
Overall performance	10
MARKYT® industry comparisons	13
MARKYT® community trends	17
MARKYT® community priorities	20
Community support for major infrastructure projects	30
Performance against key pillars in the Strategic Community Plan:	
People	33
Place	54
Prosperity	68
Performance	75
Overview of community variances	87
Familiarity with local services and facilities	91
Local priorities among businesses, out of area ratepayers and Shire affiliates	94



Strategic overview

MARKYT Strategic Overview

Vision



44

% agree

11% points above Industry Average and up 8 index points from 2020

Liveability

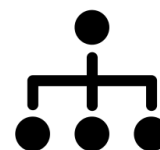


70

Performance Index Score

6 points below Industry Average and down 2 index points from 2020

Governance



58

Performance Index Score

2 points above Industry Average and up 4 index points from 2020

Rates Value



38

Performance Index Score

7 points below Industry Average but up 3 index points from 2020

Strengths

Highest scores

- Library and information services
- Festivals, events, art and cultural activities
- Sport and recreation facilities

Most improved

- Local history and heritage
- Volunteer support and recognition
- Mosquito control
- Sport and recreation facilities

Relative to MARKYT® Industry Standards

- Tourism attractions and marketing (industry leader)
- Place to visit
- Local history and heritage
- Festivals, events, art and cultural activities

Priorities



Community safety and crime prevention



Housing



Marine facilities, including boat ramps



Youth services and facilities



Conservation and environmental management



Lighting of streets and public places

Approach

Purpose



Department of
**Local Government, Sport
and Cultural Industries**

DLGSC's Integrated Planning and Reporting Framework requires local councils to review the **Strategic Community Plan** at least once every two years.

MARKYT Community Scorecard

The Shire of Broome commissioned a MARKYT® Community Scorecard to:

- Review achievement against aspirations and objectives in the Strategic Community Plan (SCP) and Corporate Business Plan (CBP)
- Monitor and benchmark performance measures in the SCP and CBP
- Evaluate community priorities



MARKYT 

The Study

The Shire of Broome commissioned CATALYSE® to conduct an independent MARKYT® Community Scorecard.

All community members were invited to take part. Scorecard invitations were sent to all households and residential PO Boxes in the Shire of Broome using Australia Post's unaddressed mail services. Respondents could complete the scorecard in hard copy or online.

CATALYSE® sent email invitations to the Shire of Broome's customer contacts, and the Shire provided supporting promotions through various communication channels. The scorecard was open from 9 to 27 May 2022.



The scorecard was completed by **1,056 community members** with various connections to the Shire:

Local resident	Local business	Out of area ratepayer	Visitor	Elected Member / Employee
928	314	52	7	70

The main body of this report shows responses from local residents and ratepayers. Responses were weighted by age and gender to match the ABS Census population profile.

Where sub-totals add to $\pm 1\%$ of the parts, this is due to rounding errors to zero decimal places.

% of resident respondents (weighted)

Home owner	69
Renting / other	31
Male	49
Female	50
I use a different term	<1
Age of respondent: 18-34	34
35-54	41
55+	25
Age of children: 0-5 years	20
6-12 years	18
13-17 years	13
18+ years	7
No children at home	44
Disability	6
Indigenous	12
Mainly speak a LOTE	4
Cable Beach	38
Broome	23
Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	20
Bilingurr	9
Broome North	4
Minyirr	2
12 Mile	1
Coconut Well	1
Dampier Peninsula	1
Bidyadanga	0
Other	1

LOTE: Language other than English



MARKYT Industry Standards

When councils ask comparable questions, we publish the high and average scores to enable participating councils to recognise and learn from the industry leaders. In this report, the average and high scores are calculated from councils that have completed a MARKYT® accredited study within the past three years.

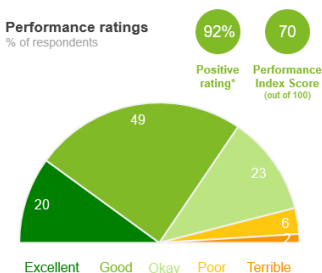


How to read performance dashboard charts

Performance Ratings

The chart shows community perceptions of performance on a five point scale from excellent to terrible.

Performance ratings
% of respondents

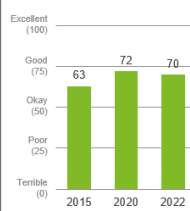


The **Performance Index Score** is a weighted score out of 100.

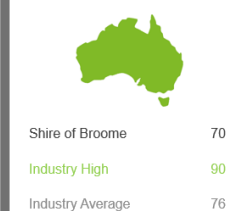
Score	Average Rating
100	Excellent
75	Good
50	Okay
25	Poor
0	Terrible

Trend analysis shows how performance varies over time.

Trend Analysis
Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards
Performance Index Score



Variances across the community
Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Billmourt	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Dunstan (Black Estate)	Other areas
70	71	69	71	70	70	73	70	68	64	69	70	72	59	68	70	73	68	65	70	72	74

Variance across the community shows how results vary across the community based on the Performance Index Score

MARKYT® Industry Standards show how Council is performing compared to other councils.

Council Score is the Council's performance index score.

Industry High is the highest score achieved by councils that have completed a comparable study with CATALYSE® over the past three years.

Industry Average is the average score among councils that have completed a comparable study with CATALYSE® over the past three years.

Overall Performance

Place to live

Performance ratings

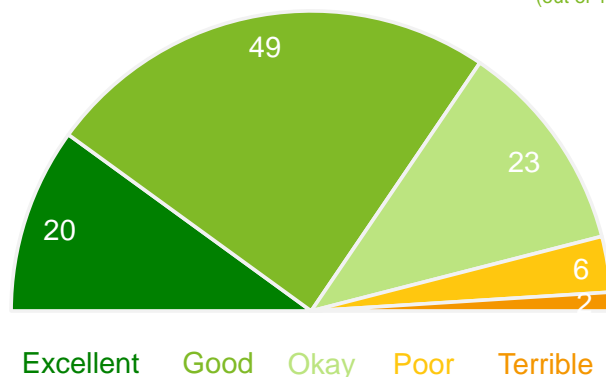
% of respondents

92%

70

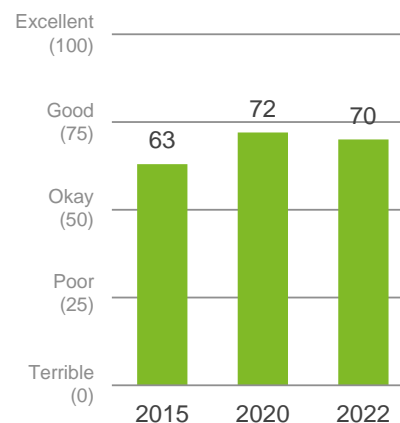
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 70

Industry High 90

Industry Average 76

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
70	71	69	71	70	70	73	70	68	64	69	70	72	59	68	70	73	68	65	70	72	74

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 923). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



11

Governing organisation

Performance ratings

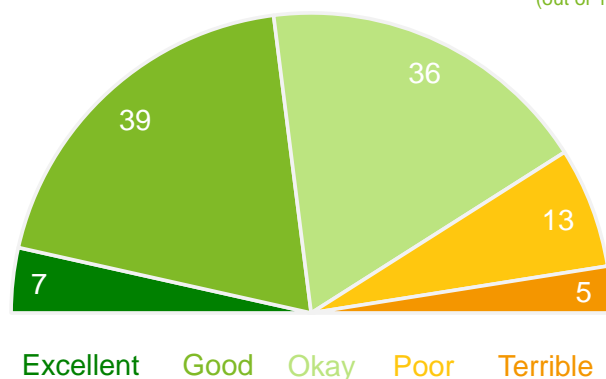
% of respondents

82%

58

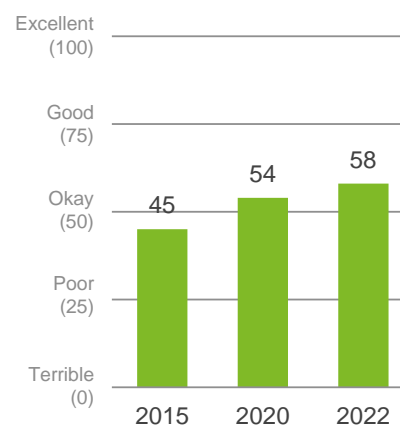
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 58

Industry High 68

Industry Average 56

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
58	56	63	59	56	59	57	57	58	50	58	57	59	47	53	54	61	57	47	58	58	62

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 891). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



12

MARKYT  industry comparisons

Overall Performance | industry comparisons

The 'Overall Performance Index Score' is a combined measure of the Shire of Broome as a 'place to live' and as a 'governing organisation'. The Shire of Broome's overall performance index score is 64 out of 100, 2 index points below the industry standard.

Overall Performance Index Score

average of 'place to live' and 'governing organisation'

- Shire of Broome
- Metropolitan Councils
- Regional Councils

MARKYT Industry Standards

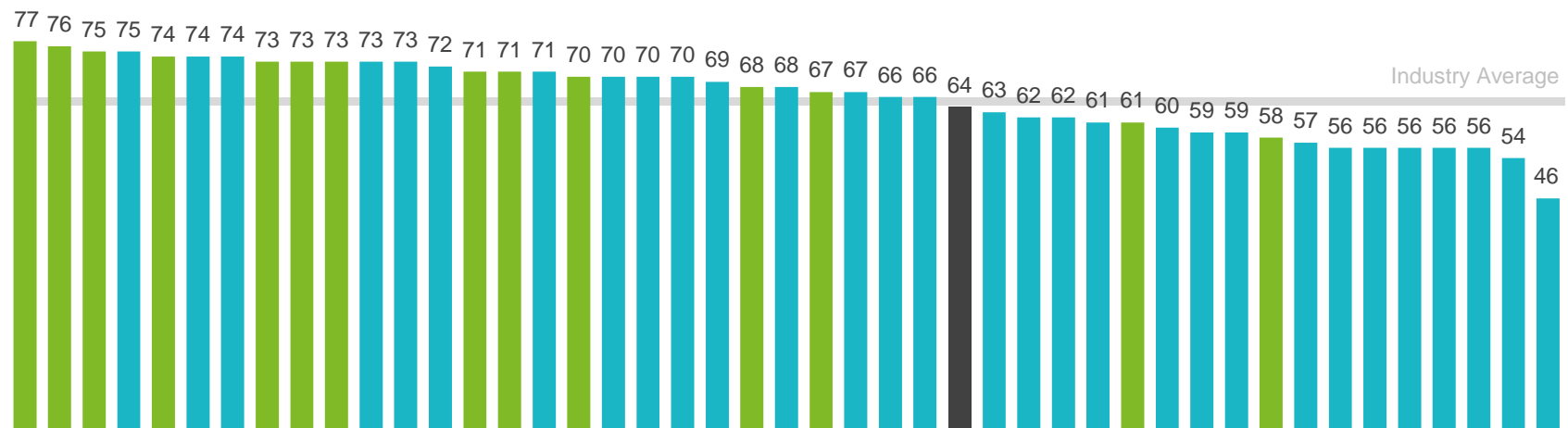
Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 64

Industry High 77

Industry Average 66



How to read the MARKYT Benchmark Matrix

The MARKYT® Benchmark Matrix (shown in detail overleaf) illustrates how the community rates performance on individual measures, compared to how other councils are being rated by their communities.

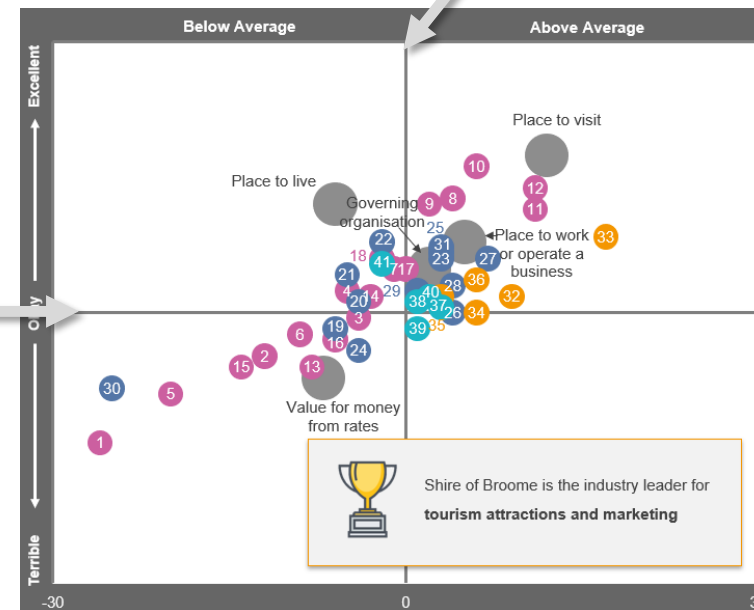
There are two dimensions. The vertical axis maps community perceptions of performance for individual measures. The horizontal axis maps performance relative to the MARKYT® Industry Standards.

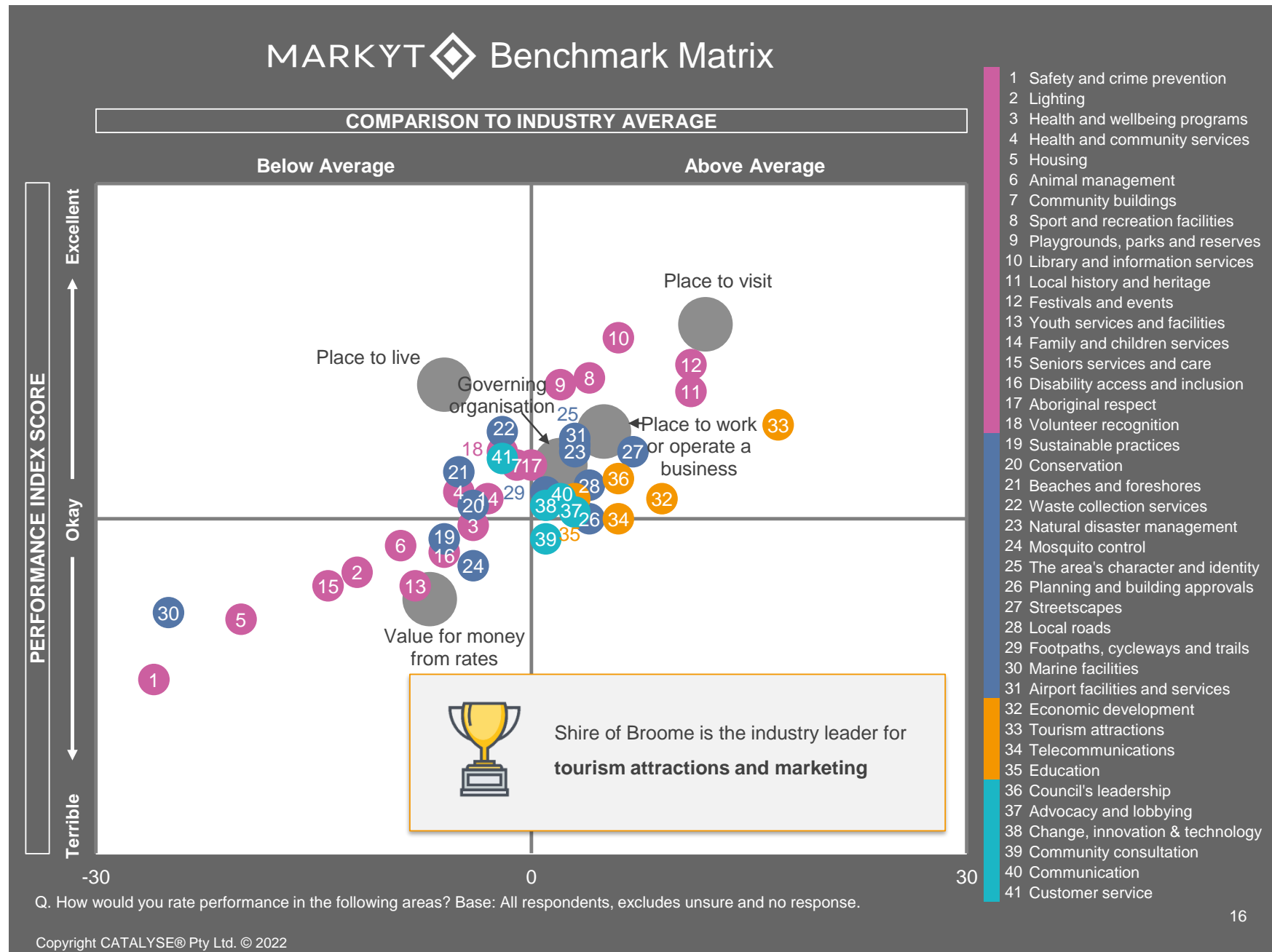
Councils aim to be on the right side of this line, with performance ABOVE the MARKYT® Industry Average.

Services are grouped in four areas:

- People
- Place
- Prosperity
- Performance

This line represents okay performance based on the MARKYT Performance Index Score. Higher performing service areas are placed above this line while lower performing areas are below it.

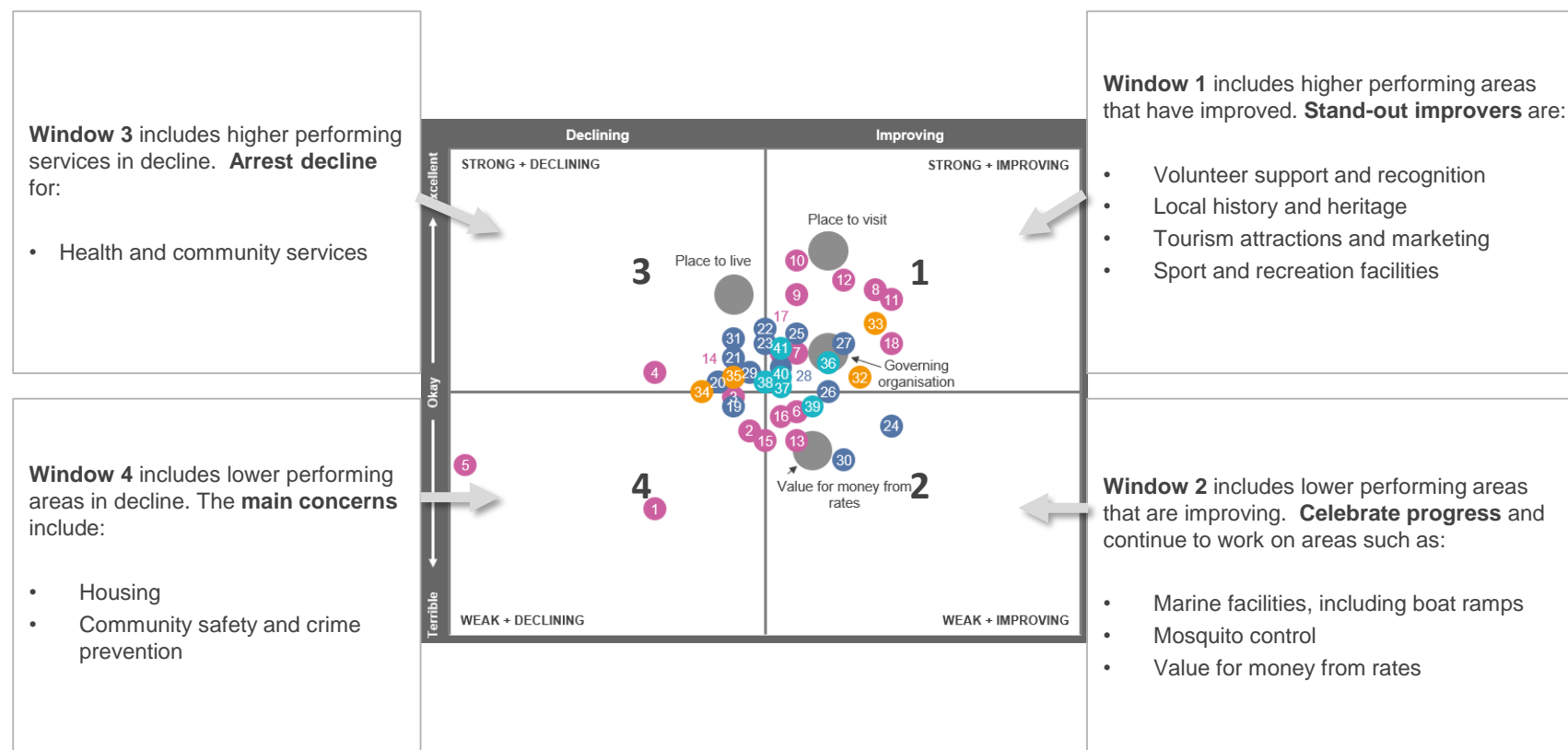


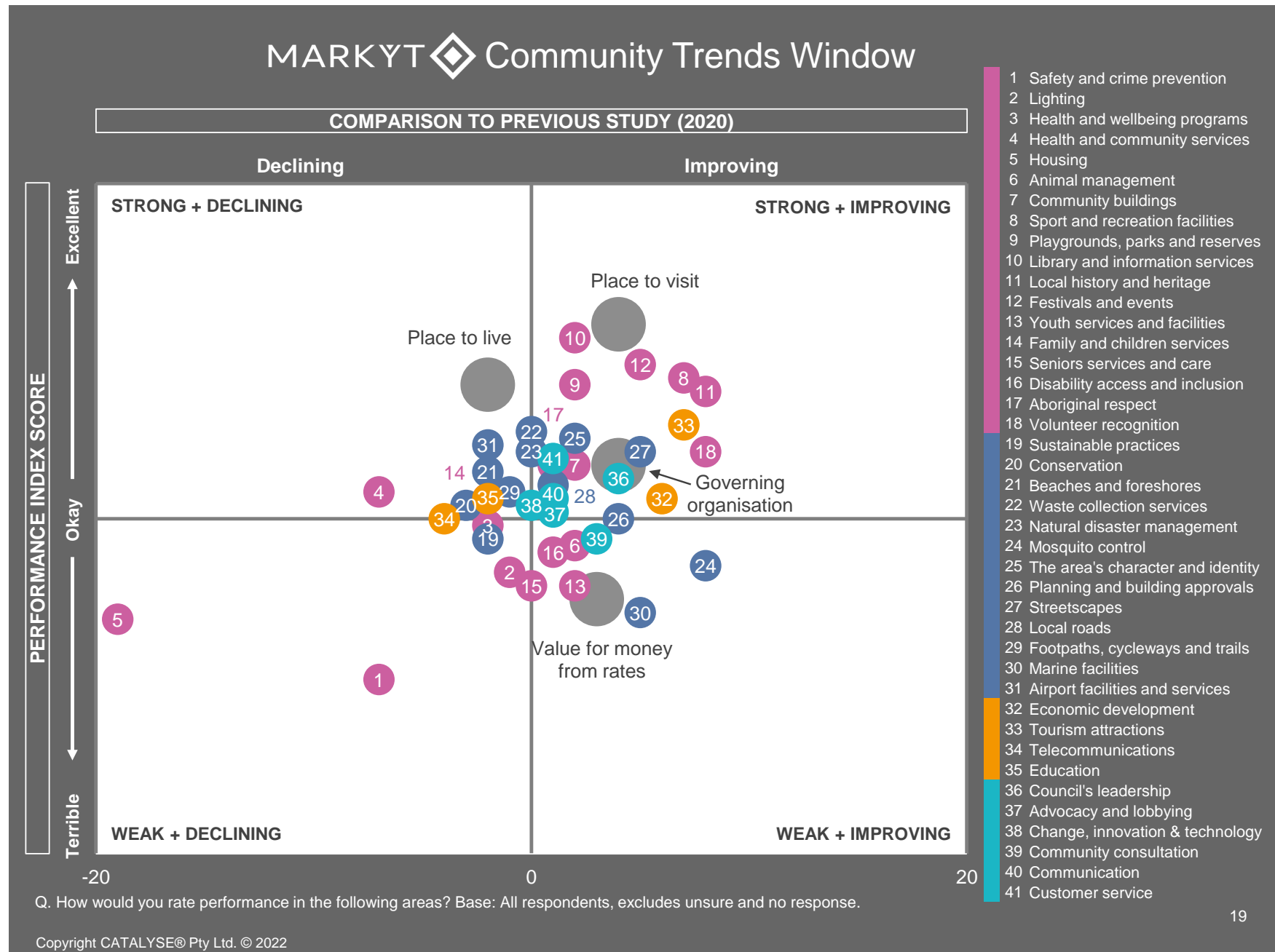


MARKYT  community trends

MARKYT Community Trends Window™

The MARKYT® Community Trends Window shows trends in performance over the past 2 years.





MARKYT  community priorities

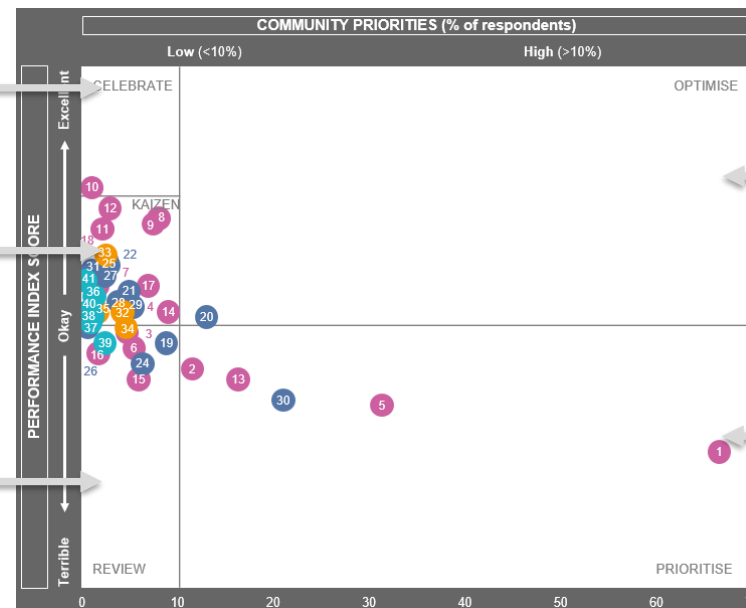
How to read the MARKYT Community Priorities

The MARKYT® Community Priorities chart maps priorities against performance in all service areas.

CELEBRATE the Shire's highest performing areas.

KAIZEN: consider ways to continuously improve services with average ratings between okay and good to strive for service excellence

REVIEW lower performing areas.

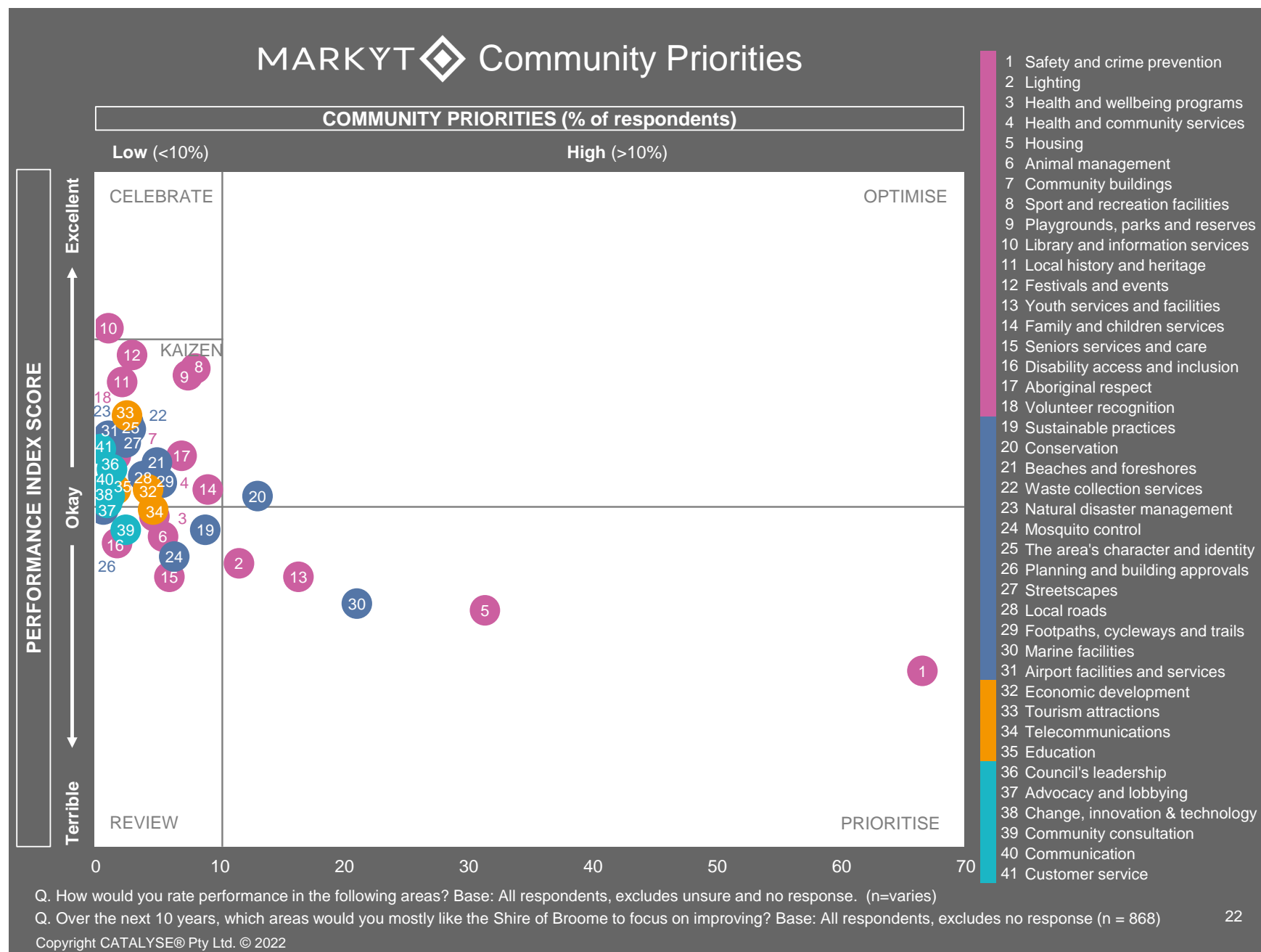


OPTIMISE higher performing services where the community would like enhancements to better meet their needs.

PRIORITISE lower performing services where the community would like the Shire to focus its attention.

Services are grouped in four areas:

- People
- Place
- Prosperity
- Performance



Community Action Plan

Community safety and crime prevention

Community Driven Actions

1. Advocate for greater support from **State Government, State Housing and Police WA.**
2. Work with Indigenous leaders and organisations to develop a **unified approach** for youth crime.
3. Advocate for a **youth detention, training and rehabilitation facility** on country.
4. Advocate for the extension of **Operation Regional Shield** with night patrols, safe houses and facilities for at-risk youth.
5. Seek greater **police** visibility and faster response times.
6. Install more **CCTV cameras** and surveillance in well known hot spots.
7. Provide a 24/7 **security patrol.**
8. Introduce measures such as **liquor restrictions, cashless cards and curfews** to reduce crime and antisocial behaviour.
9. Prevent **itinerants** camping on Male oval and address the violence, littering and alcohol abuse that takes place around the area.
10. Advocate for **harsher punishments** for repeat offenders.
11. Provide **parent support and education.**

Community Voices

"I believe local crime prevention or improvement falls heavily under state government; however, the Shire can assist with more CCTV, lighting, night patrols and community engagement. Lobby for more police on the ground."

"There need to be huge efforts not just from the Shire but the State Government (and justice departments)... Stop the short-term fixes and look at the long-term and how we can make generational change."

"Collaborate with Indigenous leaders to determine an effective pathway that starts the journey to addressing the causes of youth crime."

"Youth crime - getting kids off the street by providing safe houses and having a facility for the offenders to learn respect, life skills and education."

"Everyone needs to feel safe and be safe in their community. The Shire needs to advocate for more suitable programs for youth, a suitable detention centre in the Kimberley that teaches kids trades that will make them employable."

"More CCTV and ensuring both new and existing equipment is in working order. Incentives for crime/security initiatives such as deadlocks, window locks, alarm systems etc., for all ratepayers."

"If I had the funds and the time, I would set up a halfway house of some sort, where after a certain time each night (9:00 pm sounds fair), these youth would be picked up off the streets, taken to the halfway house for a shower, clean clothes, hot meal and a bed with clean sheets."

"Remove unacceptable behaviour from Male oval ... it reflects poorly to all and no sense of pride in our community."

"Compulsory holistic education programs for offenders, as well as parents."

Community Action Plan

Housing

Community Driven Actions

1. Lobby State and Federal Government to address a **lack of appropriate and affordable housing** in Broome.
2. Develop a strategy to provide improved access to **safe, affordable** accommodation to meet all needs, including itinerants, homeless people, those at risk, youth and the elderly.
3. Encourage **private developers** to build houses in Broome.
4. Advocate for more **social and public housing**.
5. Advocate for a **price cap** on rental properties.
6. Provide accommodation for **seasonal workers**.
7. Provide restrictions on the number of **holiday rentals**.

Community Voices

- "I think the council should lobby the State and Federal Government to address the lack of appropriate and affordable housing."
- "Lobby State Government (Dept of Communities) to build low-cost housing for those that need it. Needs to be more restrictions on Airbnbs. Empty houses sitting there while people [are] out on the streets or forced to leave town."
- "Housing affordability and home ownership to be achievable in the community."
- "We need more affordable housing for long-term residents and seasonal workers. There are too many Airbnbs taking up residential accommodation."
- "More affordable housing for younger people to be able to afford their first home."
- "We need more land released, faster building approvals, and zoning changes to allow higher-density structures for better land use."
- "Work with other relevant housing bodies to ensure safe and affordable housing for those in need. E.g. safe and affordable housing blocks for seniors and appropriate housing for single-parent families."
- "Businesses find it almost impossible to house workers so the Shire needs to encourage private builders to build more affordable housing for workers...Public housing is grossly lacking people are sleeping in parks and the sandhills."
- "Not enough housing in Broome. Businesses are suffering staff shortages. People want to move to Broome for work, but are unable to find accommodation."
- "Facilitate a community-wide discussion with all interested to promote a shared understanding of the housing situation and challenges facing the town and region, including the problems of overcrowding and homelessness and the options available to overcome this, long-term and short."

Community Action Plan

Marine facilities, including boat ramps

Community Driven Actions

1. Provide better **boating facilities** for recreation and tourism.
2. Provide a **safe, all tide, all weather** recreational boat ramp.
3. Provide **fish cleaning stations** to scale and fillet fish.
4. Provide a **slipway** for boat maintenance.

Community Voices

"Broome is a boating community in dire need of safe boat ramps and a marina. Focus is needed to ensure these things happen."

"Marine facilities that are suitable for safe launching. Fish cleaning stations, fresh water wash down area."

"Boat ramps. No brainer, this has been on the agenda since I moved here 17 years ago, and still, nothing has been done."

"WHEN is the new boat ramp happening? We need action, [we] have been hearing about it for too long. Fishing is the heart of the town."

"The boating facilities in Broome are a disgrace. So dangerous. Huge amount of money brought to town from boating, and only dangerous, inadequate facilities provided."

"After being in a boat accident myself, I really hope for improvements for our boat ramps to allow for safe access and launching. Anything will be an improvement on our current facilities."

"WE NEED A BOAT RAMP desperately! Safe boat launching facilities have always been a huge issue in Broome, with so many people losing cars, and it's ridiculously dangerous in certain conditions. Someone is going to be injured or killed soon between a boat and a trailer; I've seen many close calls already."

"The marine facilities here in Broome are the worst in the North West! They are dangerous to use, damaging to cars and boats and just outright an embarrassment to our town."

"Provide adequate boating facilities that are safe and able to be used all tides all year round. Currently very unsafe."

"A good boat ramp facility for high tidal areas. Protection from waves and steep enough, so you don't need to drown your car."

Community Action Plan

Youth services and facilities

Community Driven Actions

1. Provide **youth engagement workshops** to understand their needs and develop a shared plan to address these needs.
2. Advocate for improved access to **mental health services** for youth.
3. Facilitate improved access to **youth engagement, training and mentoring programs**.
4. Invest in more **safe places, facilities, programs and events** for youth, such as a movie theatre, festivals and events, arcades, water recreation area, wave pool, bowling alley, go kart track, BMX tracks, skate parks, basketball courts, midnight basketball, playgrounds, graffiti workshops, etc.
5. Provide **free access** to sport and recreation facilities and activities for youth at risk.
6. Provide a **youth hub** where youth can do homework, meet friends, watch TV in a safe space etc.
7. Provide **parent education** and support programs.

Community Voices

"By getting the youth involved in putting ideas forward with what is needed to help youths of the future."

"More youth programs to encourage a self worth etc."

"Something for the youth of Broome to do. Somewhere to go, engagement programs."

"Engagement programs, training pathways, realistic job creation, local justice initiatives and recreation all needed to address bigger issues such as youth crime."

"Safe houses and residences for children at risk. Parenting support seminars to complement children at risk programs."

"The youth need more services and programs in order to help keep them off the street...They need more programs run by local elders to assist the youth."

"Somewhere safe for children, getting more into school and sport and off the street and making all sporting for kids under 15 free."

"Stop charging kids to play basketball and use recreation facilities in town. Kids can not afford it, parents can't afford it. Some kids will never have the money to interact and feel socially accepted within the community."

"There needs to be a new drop-in centre, the current one is a dilapidated shed and hasn't changed since I was a kid... There needs to be a place young people can go to stay entertained instead of turning to the streets and crime."

"There is very little for teenagers to do out of school and sporting hours. No indoor cinema, games arcade, cafe, central meeting location, arts venue, anything for this age group to get involved in to socialise and enjoy."

"We need the indoor cinema back. Youth have access to 24/7 drop-in centres to escape violence at home. More after-school activities and events based around video games, sports and community/history."

Community Action Plan

Conservation and environmental management

Community Driven Actions

1. Prioritise conservation and management of the **natural environment and eco system** when considering new developments.
2. Preserve local beaches and sand dunes by **limiting the vehicle access**.
3. Facilitate **turtle conservation** by protecting turtles during breeding, nesting and hatching season, including prohibiting vehicle beach access on Cable Beach during this time.
4. Plant and retain **native vegetation** and limit the use of exotic plants.
5. Implement a **weed management** strategy.
6. Encourage the adoption of **sustainable practices**, such as recycling, renewable energy, litter management, etc.

Community Voices

"Additional consultation needs to be done with environmental agencies and Aboriginal custodians of the land. There are numerous technologies available that could be used to address energy production, affordable housing, and job creation while also protecting the environment for future generations."

"Although the towns cultural heritage, festivals and facilities are important for residents and visitors, it is the marine, coastal and inland environs that are the most precious and attractive elements of Broome and the Kimberley. Conservation and management of the natural environment is paramount."

"No driving north of rocks in turtle nesting season. Continue land protection and sustainable practices. Use of indigenous rangers of land management."

"It is crazy that cars can drive so close to turtle nests. Exmouth have large conservation areas which is great for the environment and eco tourism."

"Finalise the weed management strategy and adequately resource the parks and gardens team. Stop planting non-native plants."

"Retain native vegetation. Retain coastline and stop building sea walls and bulldozing cliffs. Get rid of serious weeds, esp. Calrop (double-gees) and Neem trees."

"Prioritise the natural environment and ecosystems over profit-driven development."

"Vigilance always when decisions are being made re any development that could harm our unique environment, flora & fauna."

"Recognition of climate change in all projects. Support local community resilience - solar power - food production."

"Transition to renewable energy, install EV charging stations, reduce overall carbon footprint."

Community Action Plan

Lighting of streets and public places

Community Driven Actions

1. Provide more and brighter lighting across Broome for improved **safety and crime prevention**.
2. Convert existing lights to **LED lights**.
3. Introduce **solar** lighting.

Community Voices

"Street lighting needs improvement in all areas. Even just changing existing to LED would help. This will reduce crime and make people feel safer at night."

"More lighting with brighter lights. In old Broome the lighting is too far from the road because of the wide verges and is a real safety and security concern."

"LED or blue/white brighten lights. Need some researching as the old old yellow basic standards are dangerous at night, it is so hard to see pedestrians walking at night (I am amazed there has not been more fatalities)."

"Better lighting around old Broome up to Dora, Pembroke through to Town Beach."

"Improve lighting in dangerous areas. Prune trees/shrub obstructing light and providing places for criminals to hide."

"Many roads in the Broome area have exceptionally poor lighting are may as well not have any at all which in some cases is shown just by the strength of the lights in place and the fact they are too far spaced. Old Broome is probably one of the worst areas. Improving lighting reduces the opportunity for crime."

"More street lights, especially in residential areas."

"Improved street lighting, especially near the hospital."

"Improve the lighting in surf club car park, improve streetlight by upgrading to led lighting and moving poles closer to the road."

"When you are unable to walk a dog after 5pm in the dry season because there are too many dark areas, we have a problem. Not just a personal safety issue, but a health issue if you should fall."

MARKYT Community VoiceBank

To see all community comments from the MARKYT® Community Scorecard, please see the Shire of Broome's MARKYT® Community VoiceBank.

The MARKYT® Community VoiceBank contains over **74,000** words with ideas and suggestions from community members.

Ideas are classified in five key areas: People, Planet, Place, Prosperity and Performance.

Ideas are grouped into more than 40 service areas.

Councillors and Shire officers draw on specific suggestions in the MARKYT® Community VoiceBank to support the development of supporting strategies and action plans to address community needs.



MARKYT Community VoiceBank

Question: **Over the next 10 years, which areas would you most like the Shire of Broome to focus on improving?**

Source: MARKYT® Community Scorecard | **Shire of Broome**

All responses are presented verbatim. Identifying information, and offensive or defamatory language, has been removed. Views expressed are solely those of respondents.

Prepared by:
CATALYSE® Pty Ltd

On behalf of:
Shire of Broome

June 2022

Community support for major infrastructure projects

Community support for major infrastructure projects



Broome Recreation and Aquatic Centre

Community members would mostly like the Shire to focus on upgrading BRAC with a new indoor children's playground, creche, gym, multipurpose room, cafe, reception and squash courts.



Jetty to Jetty walk extension

1 in 3 respondents would prefer the Shire focused on linking Chinatown and Town Beach.

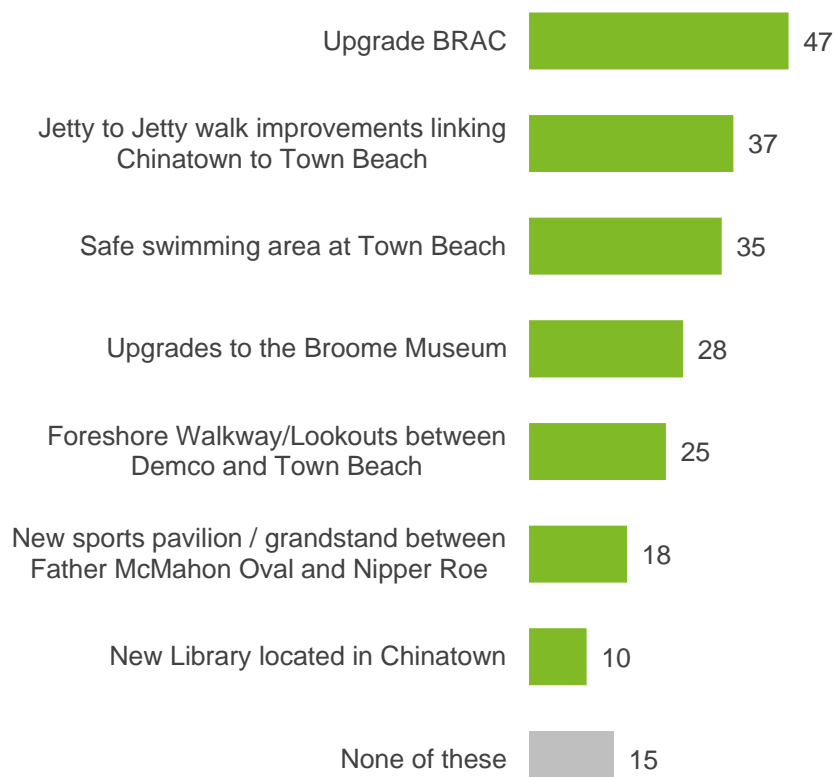


Town Beach swimming area

1 in 3 respondents would prefer a safe swimming area was built at Town Beach.

What major projects or infrastructure would you like the Shire to focus on in future?

% of respondents



Q. What other major projects or infrastructure would you like the Shire to focus on in future?

Base: All respondents, excludes no response (n = 805)

Community support for major infrastructure projects

Community variances

Support for **upgrading BRAC** is highest among adults aged 18-34 years, families with children aged 0-12 years and people who mainly speak a language other than English. There is less support among seniors and people with disability.

Support for extending the **Jetty to Jetty Walk** is highest among residents in Broome, males and those aged 35+ years.

Support for a **safe swimming area** at Town Beach is slightly higher among families with 6-12 year old children and renters.

Support for a **new sports pavilion and grandstand** is highest among families with 6-12 year old children.

% of respondents	All respondents	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
Upgrade BRAC	47	46	47	46	47	35	69	61	50	40	63	46	26	28	53	70	55	39	49	47	51	39
Jetty to Jetty walk improvements	37	38	33	43	30	39	33	31	35	36	29	40	42	26	34	59	33	49	30	33	37	21
Safe swimming area at Town Beach	35	31	42	33	36	31	39	44	37	26	39	33	32	35	36	48	30	39	35	33	30	47
Upgrades to the Broome Museum	28	29	25	28	27	28	22	27	29	31	17	31	36	29	26	34	17	34	29	28	20	37
Foreshore Walkway/Lookouts	25	25	23	28	21	28	20	23	25	18	20	27	26	23	21	21	27	32	20	21	27	8
New sports pavilion / grandstand	18	18	16	18	17	10	26	35	29	14	17	21	12	11	25	16	19	18	25	18	17	8
New Library located in Chinatown	10	8	14	10	10	11	9	11	14	11	12	10	9	11	5	13	12	9	19	9	13	4
None of these	15	15	16	16	14	18	8	8	15	31	12	14	21	31	11	13	7	16	12	16	14	23

Q. What other major projects or infrastructure would you like the Shire to focus on in future?

Base: All respondents, excludes no response (n = 805)



32

People

We will continue to enjoy Broome-time, our special way of life. It's laid-back but bursting with energy, inclusive, safe and healthy, for everyone.

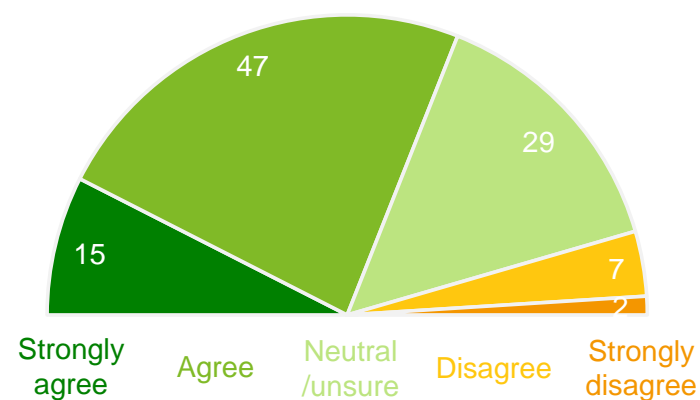
I feel like I belong in my local community

Level of agreement

% of respondents

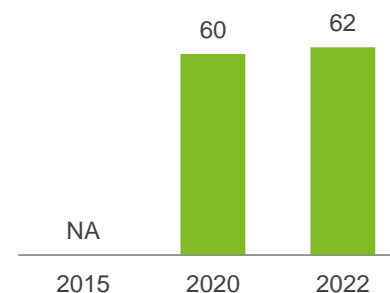
62%

Total Agree



Trend Analysis

% agree



MARKYT Industry Standards

% agree



Shire of Broome	62
Industry High	68
Industry Average	59

Variances across the community

% agree

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
62	63	60	65	59	60	68	63	71	52	62	59	66	52	49	66	64	60	57	64	59	64

Q. How strongly do you agree or disagree with the following statements?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'no response' (n = 913).

MARKYT 

34

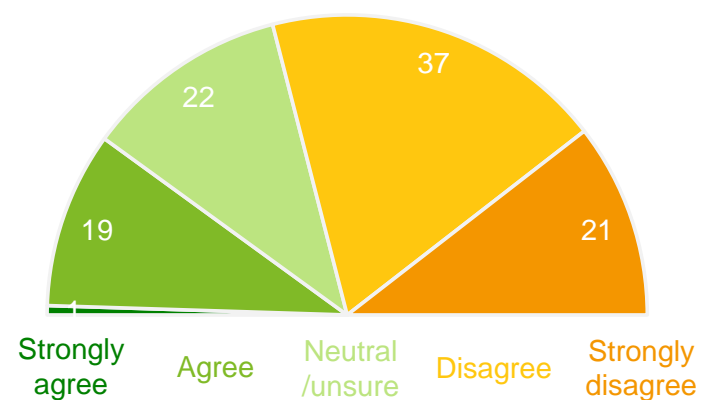
I feel safe in the Shire of Broome

Level of agreement

% of respondents

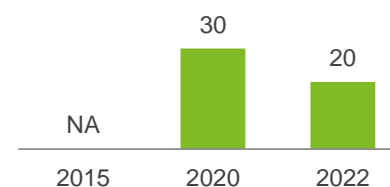
20%

Total Agree



Trend Analysis

% agree



MARKYT Industry Standards

% agree



Shire of Broome	20
Industry High	94
Industry Average	71

Variances across the community

% agree

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
20	20	21	24	17	21	23	24	19	19	17	21	24	28	19	8	21	19	29	22	20	15

Q. How strongly do you agree or disagree with the following statements?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'no response' (n = 913).

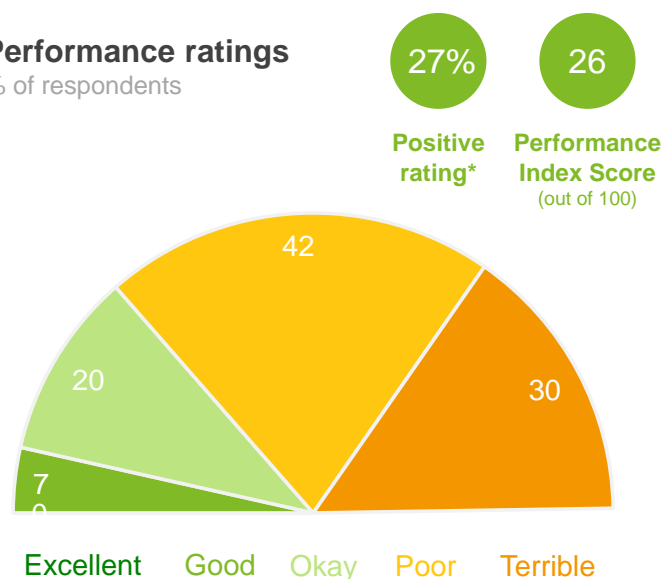


35

Community safety and crime prevention

Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	26
Industry High	76
Industry Average	52

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
26	25	30	29	24	26	28	24	24	23	27	25	28	21	23	16	34	27	21	24	28	30

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 871). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

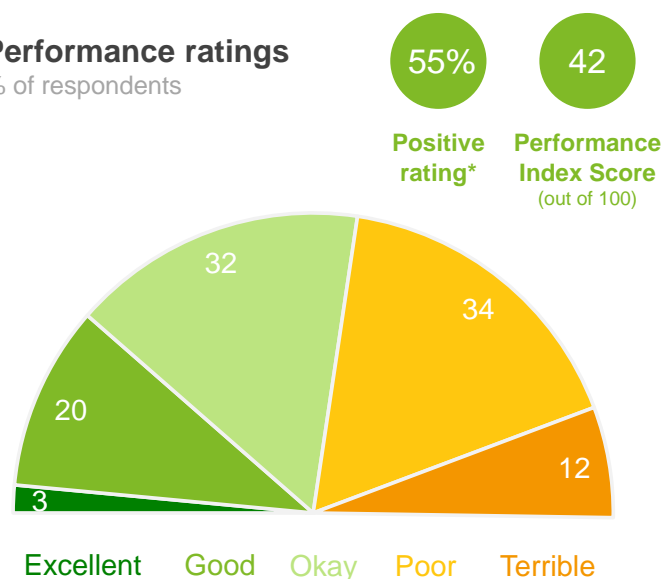


36

Lighting of streets and public places

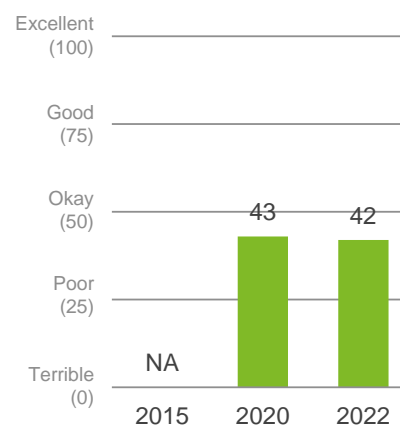
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 42

Industry High 64

Industry Average 54

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
42	42	44	46	39	44	42	41	38	37	42	42	44	36	36	44	46	38	47	41	45	50

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 885). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

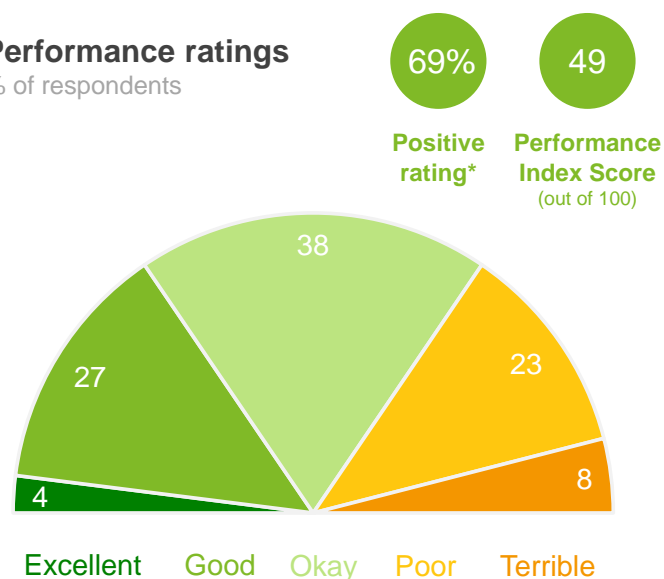


37

Public health and wellbeing programs and education

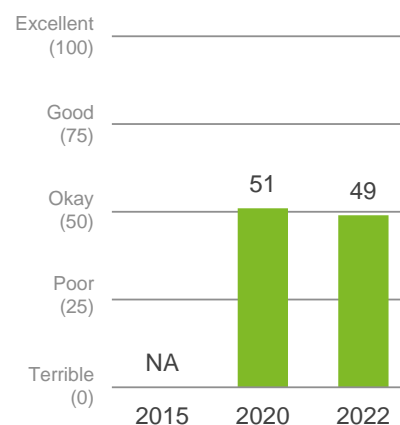
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	49
Industry High	65
Industry Average	53

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
49	47	53	53	45	49	51	45	47	43	49	48	51	42	44	46	57	48	37	47	52	56

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 782). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



38

Access to health and community services

Performance ratings

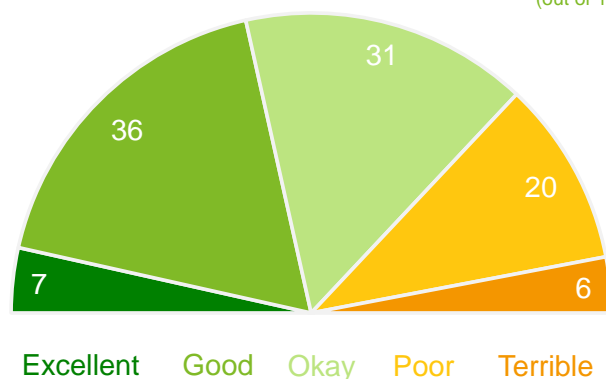
% of respondents

74%

54

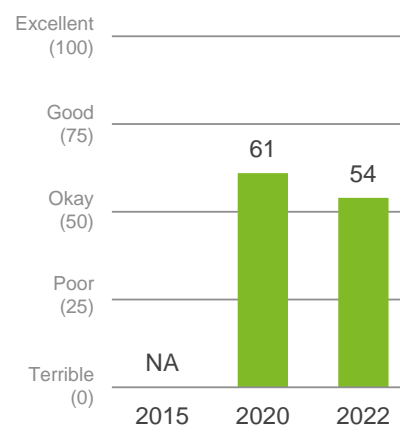
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 54

Industry High 74

Industry Average 59

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
54	53	58	58	50	56	54	50	52	49	53	54	56	44	53	46	59	54	40	54	55	59

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 841). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

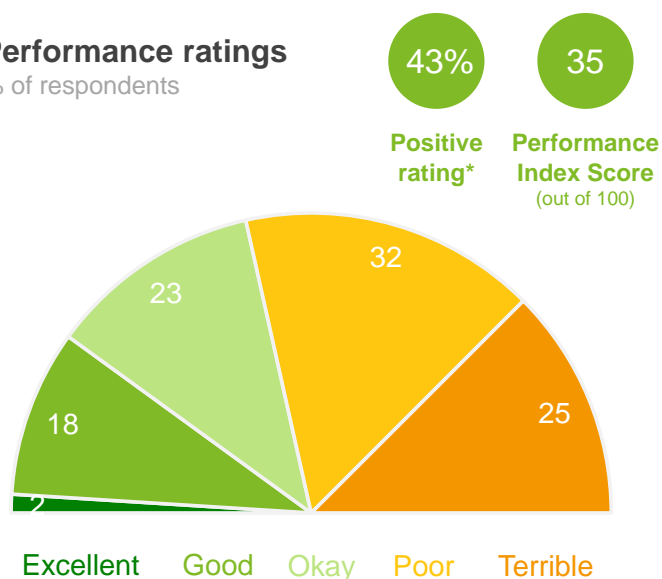


39

Access to housing that meets your needs

Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	35
Industry High	68
Industry Average	55

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
35	39	28	39	32	36	35	37	37	36	27	38	43	29	31	29	34	32	28	36	39	41

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 756). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

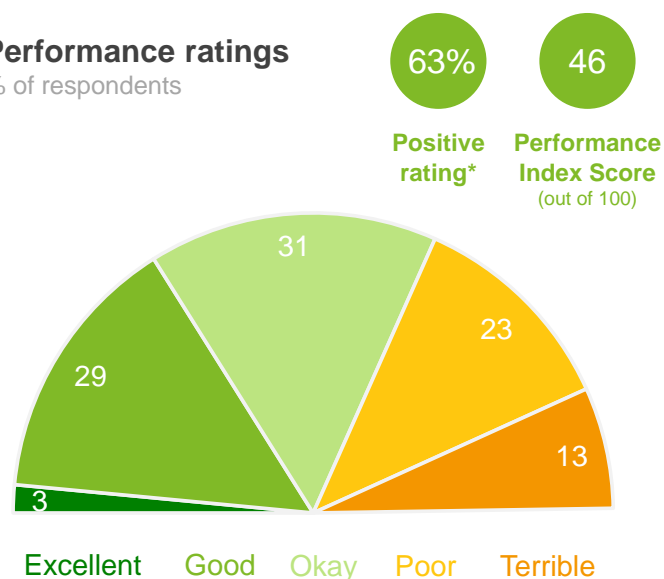


40

Animal management (dogs and cats)

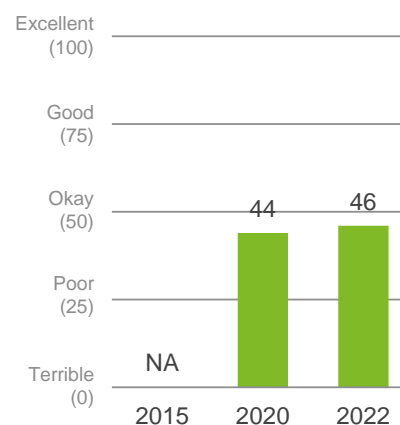
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 46

Industry High 67

Industry Average 55

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
46	45	50	47	45	45	51	47	48	43	45	47	47	34	42	43	47	42	32	48	48	57

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 828). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



41

Community buildings, halls and toilets

Performance ratings

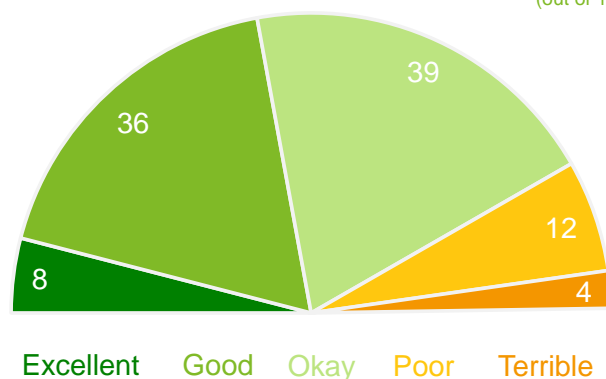
% of respondents

83%

58

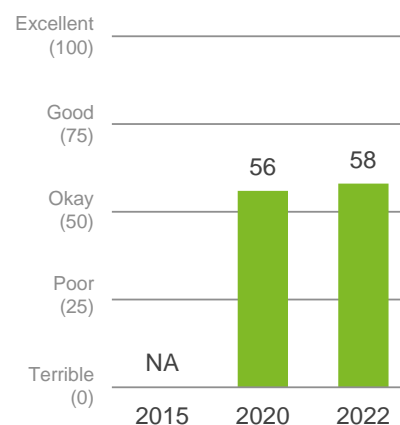
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 58

Industry High 78

Industry Average 59

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
58	56	61	61	55	61	54	55	56	51	57	58	59	48	53	52	57	58	56	58	57	63

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 870). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



42

Sport and recreation facilities

Performance ratings

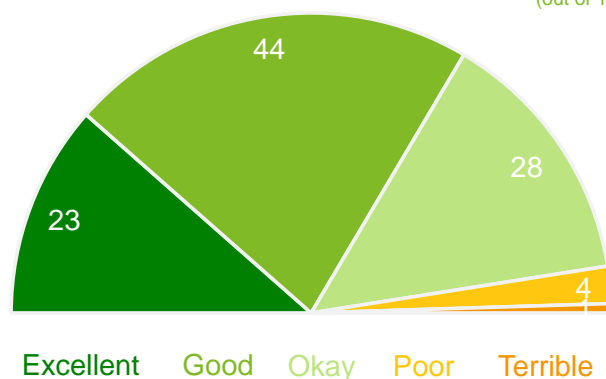
% of respondents

95%

71

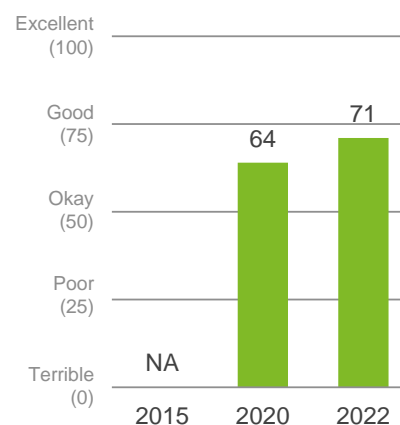
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 71

Industry High 85

Industry Average 67

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
71	70	72	72	70	73	71	66	65	62	73	69	71	61	67	64	77	70	74	71	66	77

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 863). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



43

Playgrounds, parks and reserves

Performance ratings

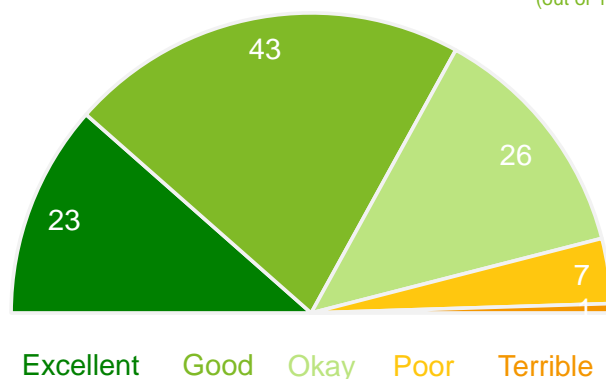
% of respondents

92%

70

Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 70

Industry High 86

Industry Average 68

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
70	69	72	74	67	74	66	63	68	62	69	70	72	65	65	69	72	73	69	69	67	77

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 894). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



44

Library and information services

Performance ratings

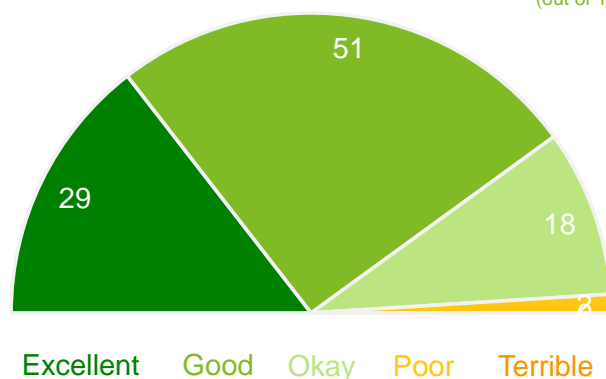
% of respondents

98%

77

Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 77

Industry High 82

Industry Average 71

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
77	76	79	76	77	78	78	78	73	68	75	77	79	73	74	78	78	78	73	76	73	83

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 818). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



45

How local history and heritage is preserved and promoted

Performance ratings

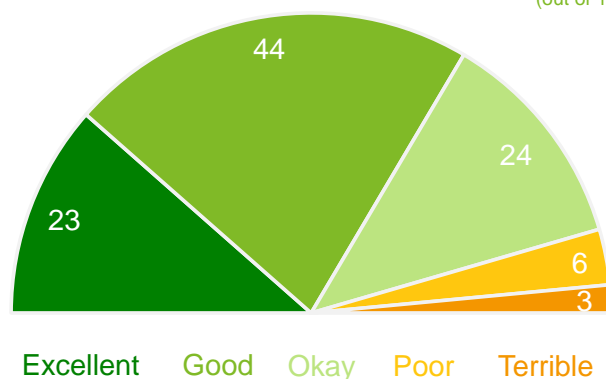
% of respondents

91%

69

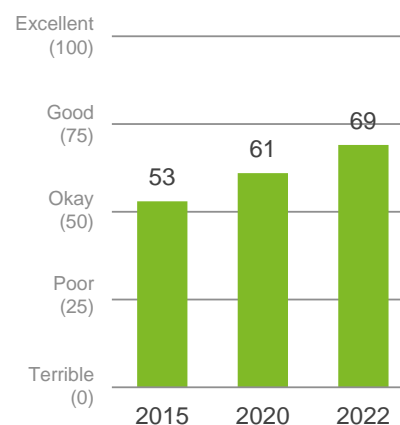
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 69

Industry High 75

Industry Average 58

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
69	68	72	71	67	71	71	67	68	58	71	68	68	60	61	65	80	65	65	70	69	68

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 850). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

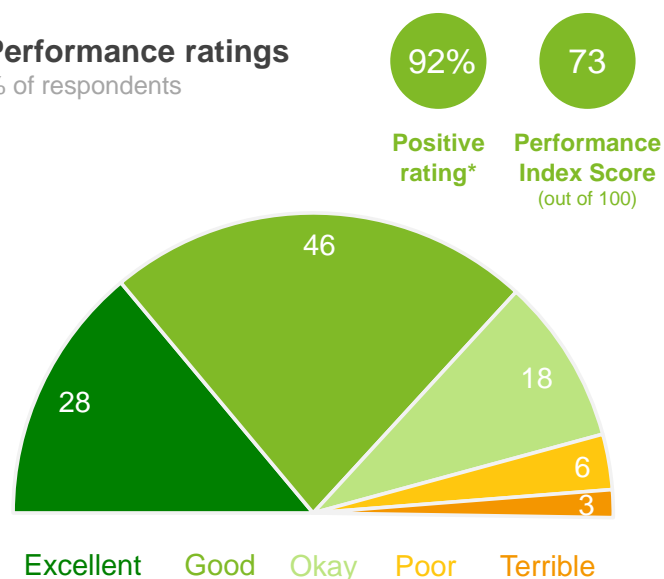


46

Festivals, events, art and cultural activities

Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	73
Industry High	77
Industry Average	62

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
73	71	76	74	71	73	74	70	73	67	75	71	72	64	65	70	78	69	62	72	78	71

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 889). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

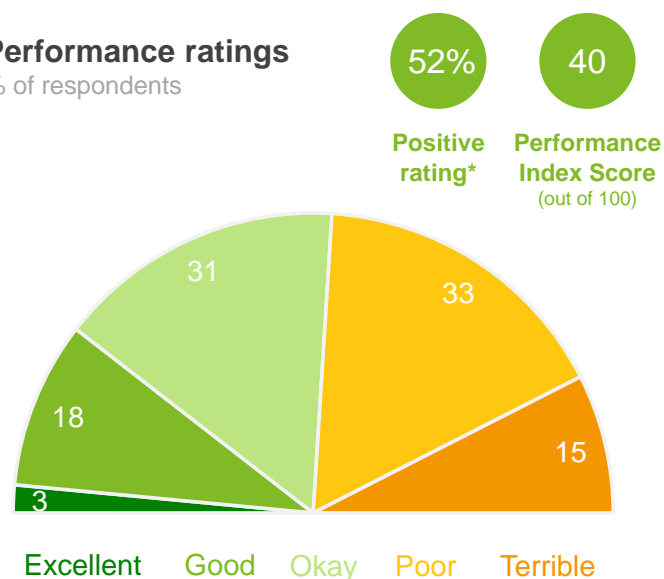


47

Services and facilities for young people (15-24 years)

Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	40
Industry High	66
Industry Average	48

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
40	39	43	44	36	45	40	35	32	31	42	37	43	32	31	36	40	42	33	36	44	45

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 657). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



48

Services and facilities for families & children

Performance ratings

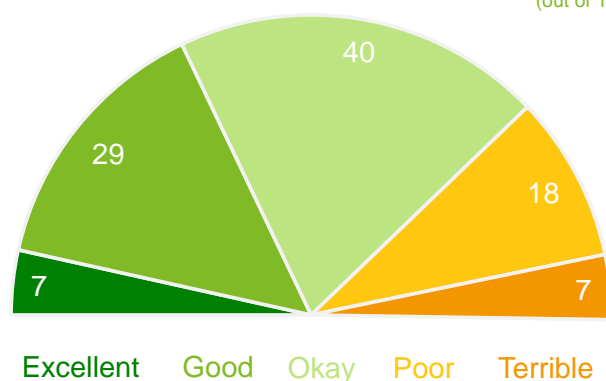
% of respondents

76%

53

Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 53

Industry High 70

Industry Average 56

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
53	53	52	55	51	58	49	46	52	48	51	53	56	43	44	51	52	54	35	52	56	54

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 747). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

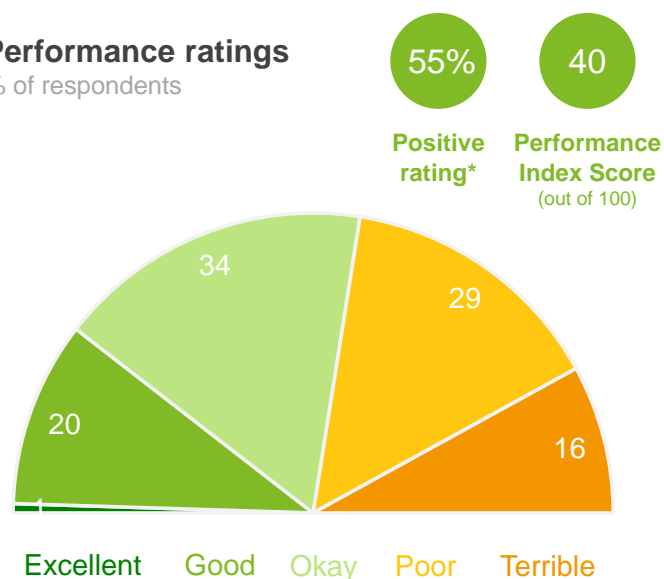


49

Services and care available for seniors

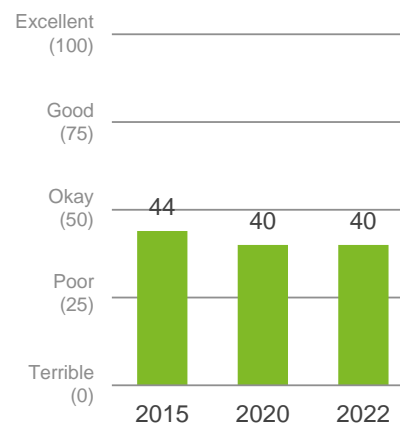
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	40
Industry High	67
Industry Average	54

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
40	39	44	46	35	43	33	36	39	36	41	38	43	29	37	31	40	40	28	40	43	47

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 549). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



50

Disability access and inclusion

Performance ratings

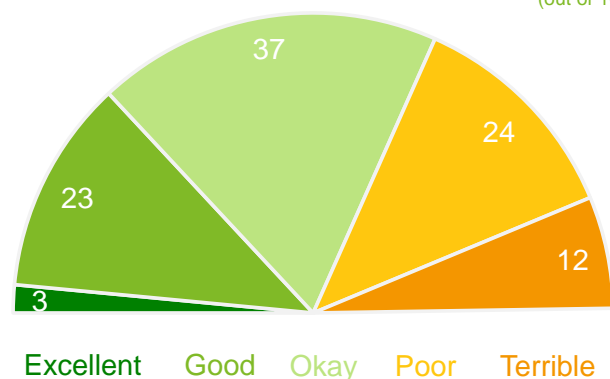
% of respondents

63%

45

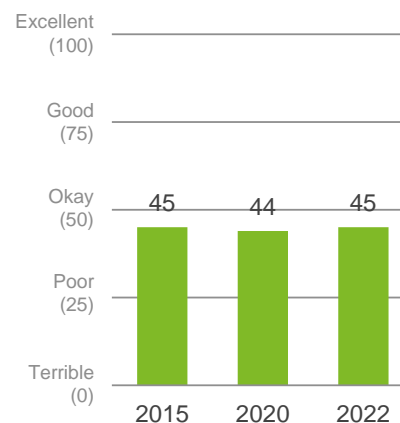
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 45

Industry High 65

Industry Average 51

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
45	43	50	50	41	48	40	42	42	38	43	45	48	33	41	36	48	45	26	45	47	52

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 569). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

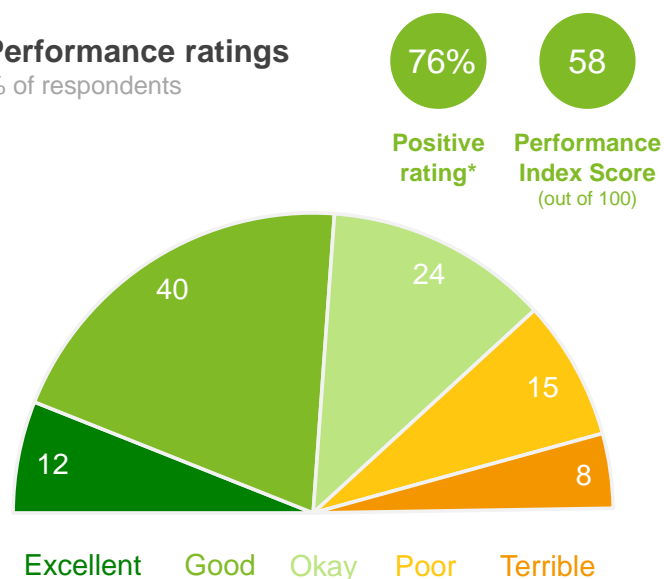


51

How local Aboriginal people, history and heritage are recognised and respected

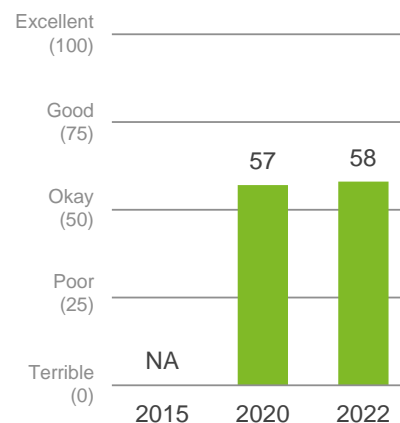
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	58
Industry High	70
Industry Average	58

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
58	57	60	61	55	60	59	57	55	53	58	59	57	50	45	43	62	55	52	59	61	55

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 821). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



52

Volunteer support and recognition

Performance ratings

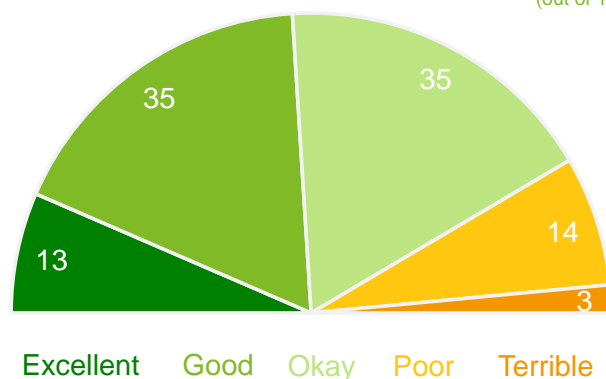
% of respondents

83%

60

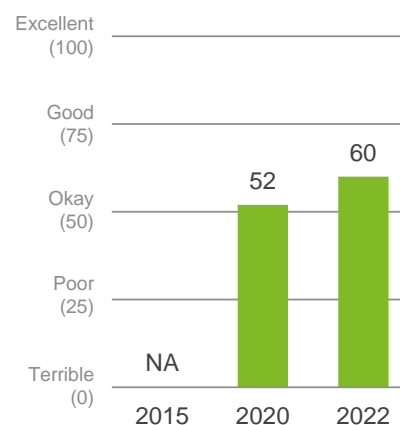
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 60

Industry High 70

Industry Average 62

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
60	59	63	63	58	60	63	60	56	52	61	59	60	49	53	47	69	56	57	60	59	65

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 714). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



53

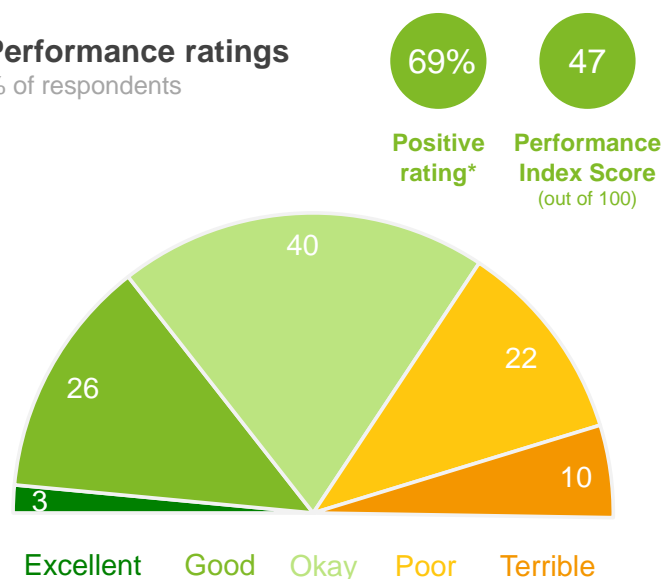
Place

We will grow and develop responsibly, caring for our natural, cultural and built heritage, for everyone.

Efforts to promote and adopt sustainable practices

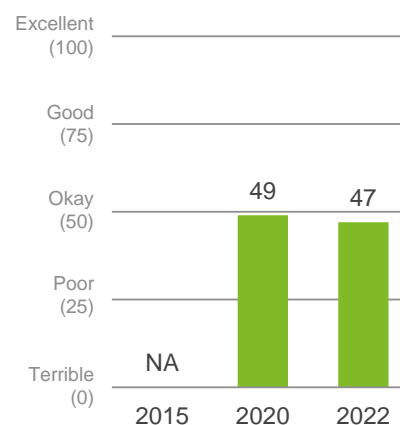
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	47
Industry High	62
Industry Average	53

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
47	46	51	51	44	47	48	47	45	43	46	47	50	39	44	46	55	46	29	46	50	57

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 781). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



55

Conservation & environmental management

Performance ratings

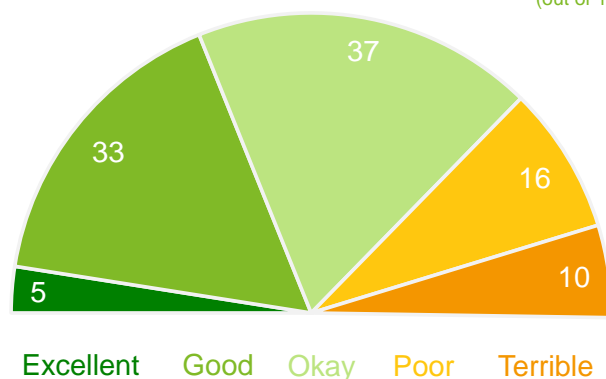
% of respondents

75%

52

Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 52

Industry High 73

Industry Average 56

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
52	50	56	54	49	51	54	52	51	49	52	52	52	43	48	53	56	48	32	53	54	55

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 808). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



56

Management of beaches and the foreshore

Performance ratings

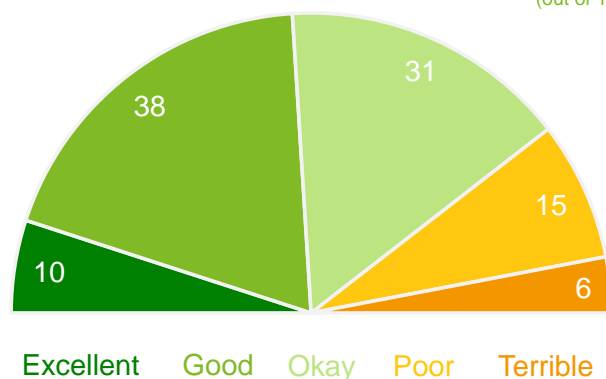
% of respondents

79%

57

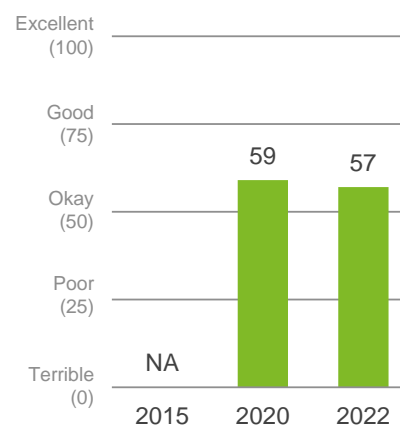
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 57

Industry High 69

Industry Average 62

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
57	56	60	60	55	58	56	58	55	50	57	57	58	48	53	53	63	55	43	58	59	61

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 875). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

MARKYT

57

Waste collection services

Performance ratings

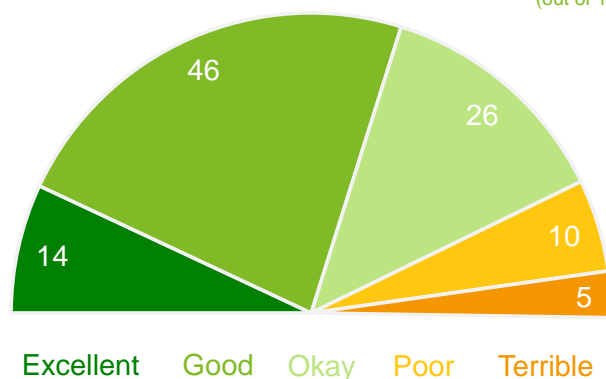
% of respondents

86%

63

Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 63

Industry High 77

Industry Average 65

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
63	63	66	65	62	65	62	63	61	56	62	62	67	51	55	63	67	60	58	64	65	65

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 866). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



58

Natural disaster management

(education, prevention and relief for cyclones, fires, flooding, etc)

Performance ratings

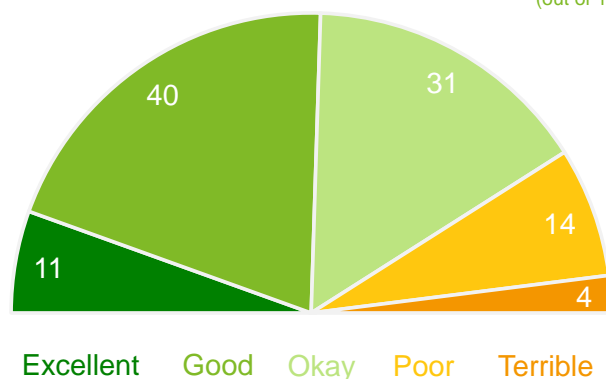
% of respondents

82%

60

Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 60

Industry High 69

Industry Average 57

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
60	58	64	61	59	61	63	60	58	56	60	59	62	53	52	59	60	62	54	62	55	62

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 787). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

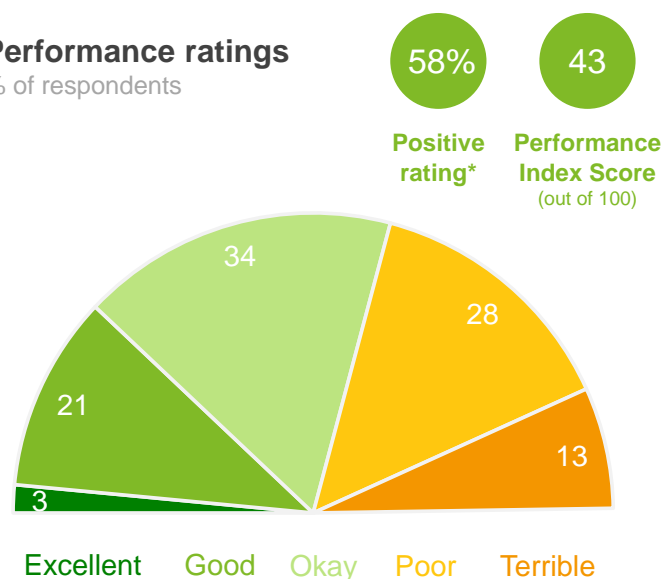


59

Mosquito control

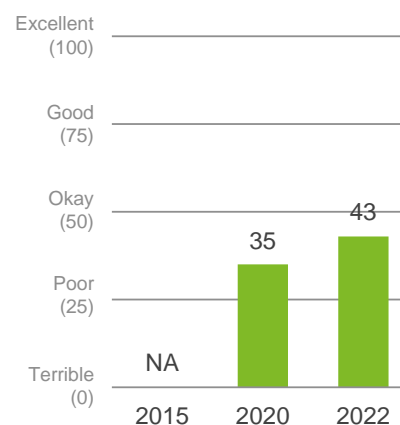
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	43
Industry High	57
Industry Average	47

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
43	43	43	44	42	44	42	43	40	39	42	43	43	34	45	33	37	42	44	45	40	47

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 813). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



60

The area's character and identity

Performance ratings

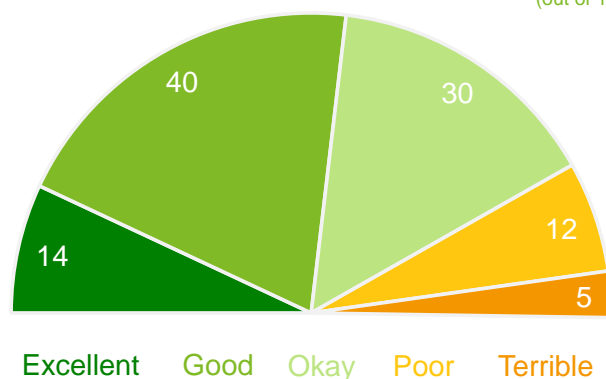
% of respondents

84%

62

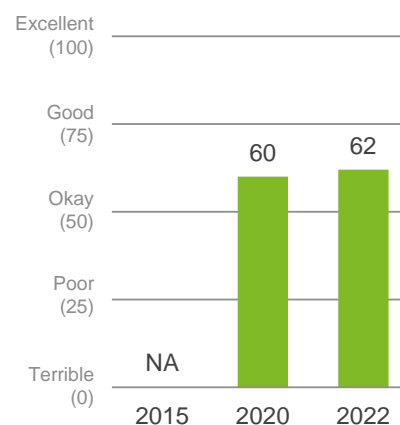
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 62

Industry High 69

Industry Average 59

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
62	61	64	64	60	62	63	59	63	56	63	62	60	53	51	52	67	59	47	64	62	60

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 852). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



61

Planning and building approvals

Performance ratings

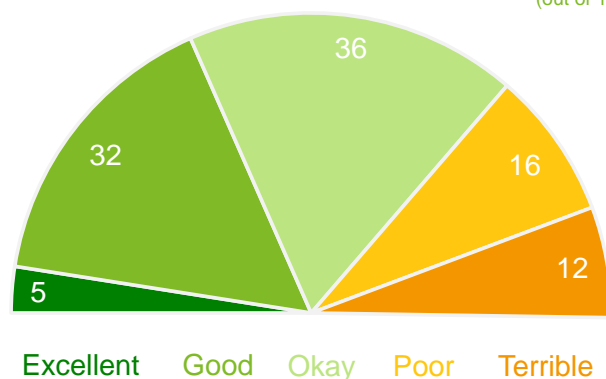
% of respondents

73%

50

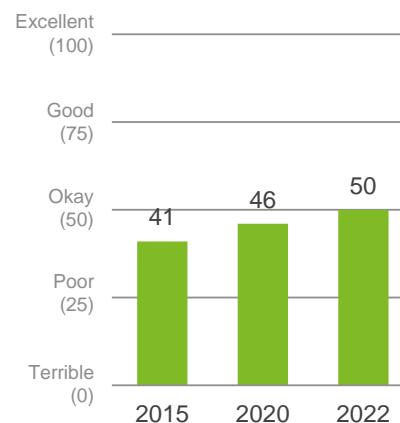
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 50

Industry High 60

Industry Average 46

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
50	48	57	53	47	51	50	46	49	43	55	48	49	35	43	47	58	45	43	50	53	57

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 563). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



62

Streetscapes

Performance ratings

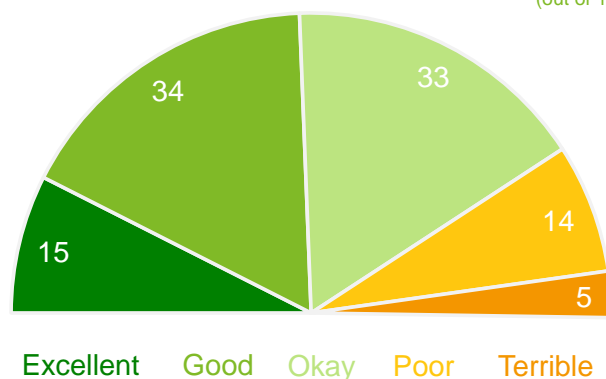
% of respondents

82%

60

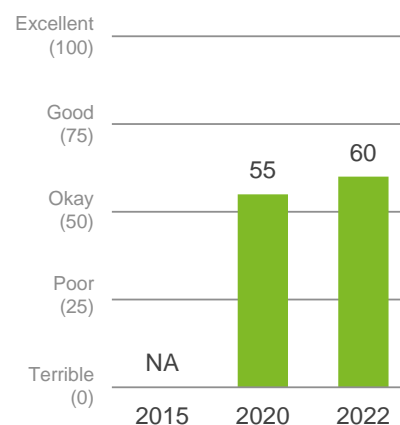
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 60

Industry High 63

Industry Average 53

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
60	59	62	62	57	60	60	57	59	53	60	60	58	47	49	51	62	59	60	60	60	60

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 826). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

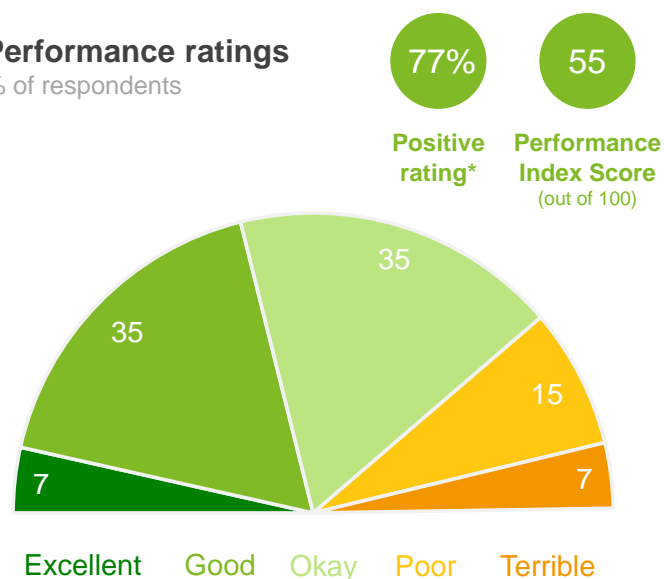


63

Building and maintaining local roads

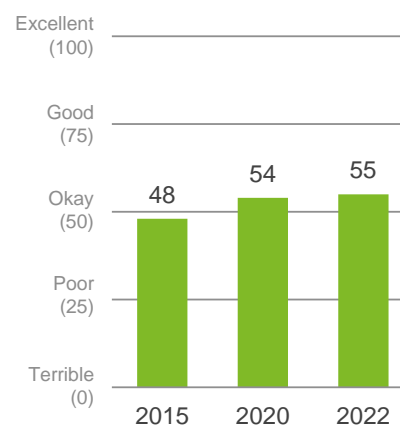
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	55
Industry High	67
Industry Average	51

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
55	55	56	57	54	58	56	51	49	43	56	53	57	42	47	61	54	54	48	57	53	62

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 864). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

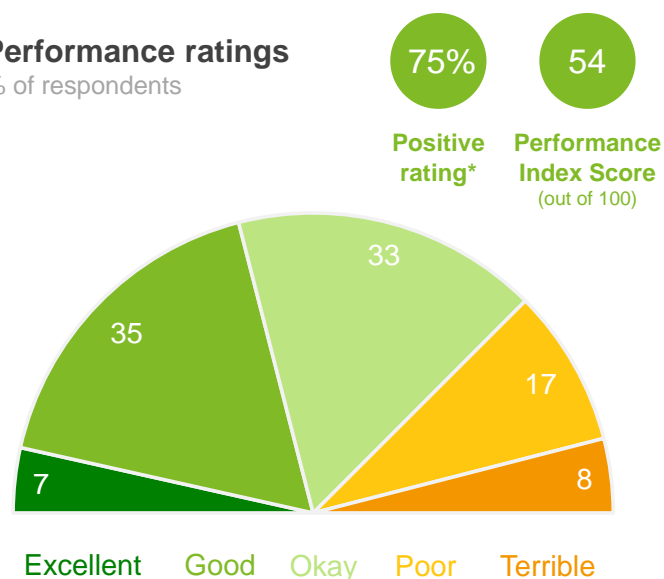


64

Footpaths, cycleways and trails

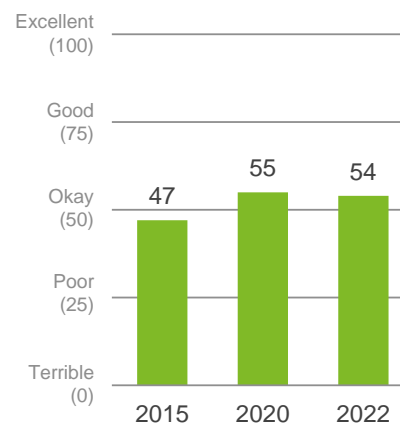
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 54

Industry High 68

Industry Average 53

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
54	53	56	55	53	57	51	54	49	45	55	52	57	41	50	55	58	50	43	56	54	64

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 873). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

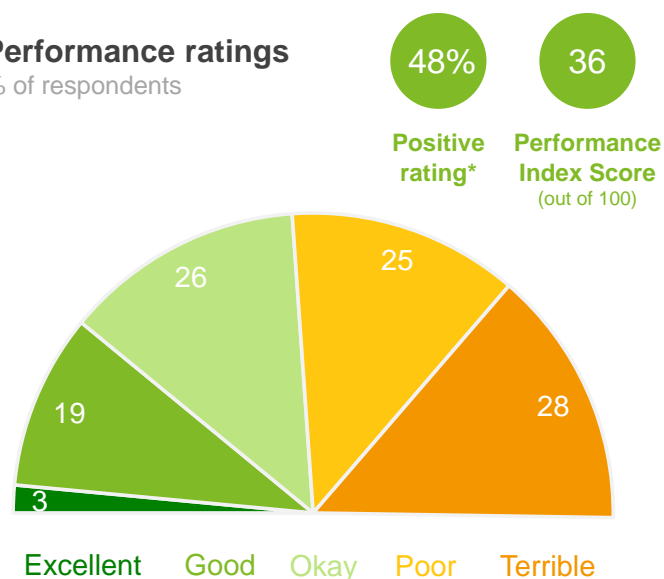


65

Marine facilities, including boat ramps

Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	36
Industry High	71
Industry Average	61

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
36	31	50	33	39	40	32	27	34	31	38	32	41	36	38	41	31	43	20	36	29	49

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 757). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



66

Airport facilities and services

Performance ratings

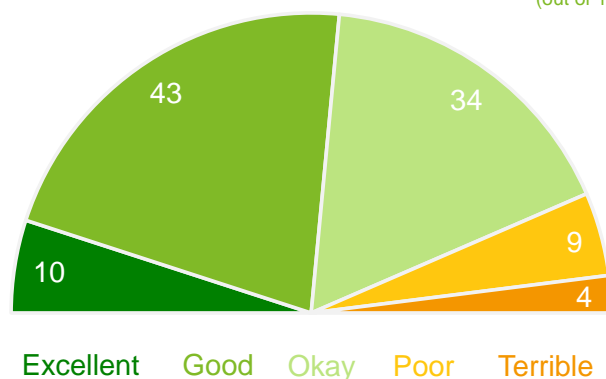
% of respondents

87%

61

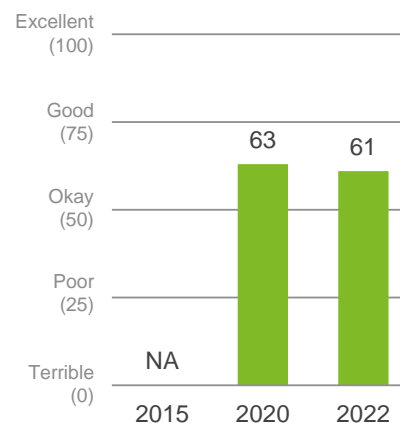
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 61

Industry High 70

Industry Average 58

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
61	61	63	63	59	62	62	57	62	57	60	61	64	52	59	62	62	59	52	62	63	64

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 844). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



67

Prosperity

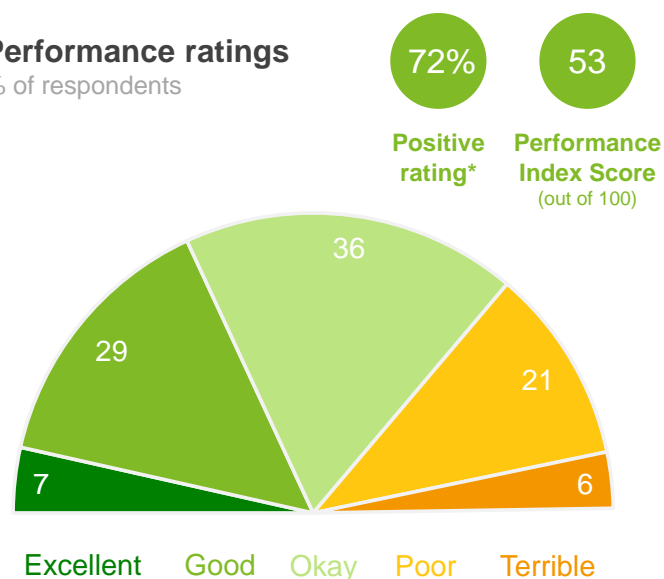
Together, we will build a strong, diversified and growing economy with work opportunities for everyone.

Economic development

(efforts to attract investors, attract and retain businesses, grow tourism and create job opportunities)

Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	53
Industry High	57
Industry Average	44

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
53	51	57	55	50	53	53	47	48	45	57	50	51	43	48	61	58	51	56	52	50	59

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 795). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

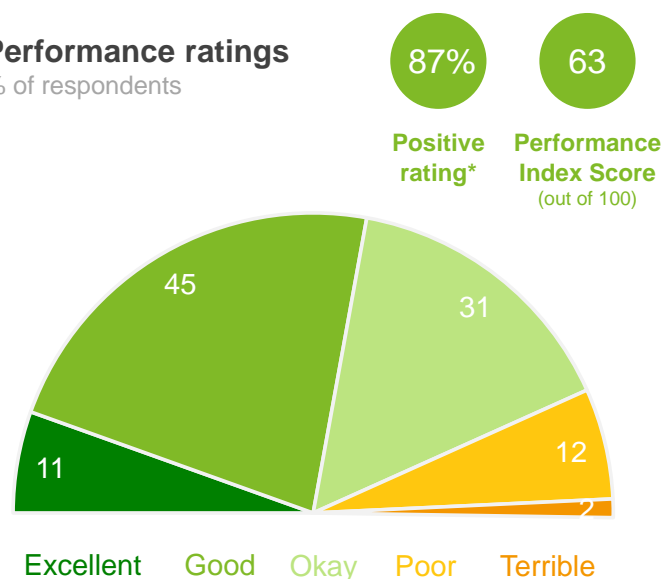


69

Place to work or operate a business

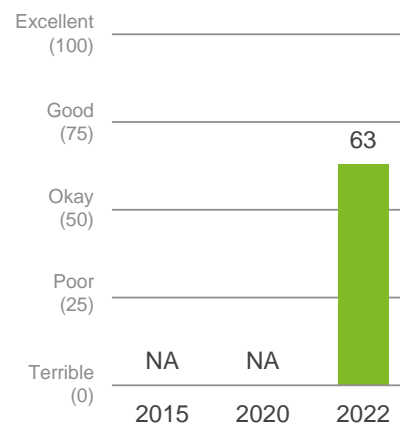
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	63
Industry High	71
Industry Average	58

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
63	63	62	63	63	62	65	61	62	56	63	64	61	50	63	65	64	62	62	63	62	66

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 834). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



70

Place to visit

Performance ratings

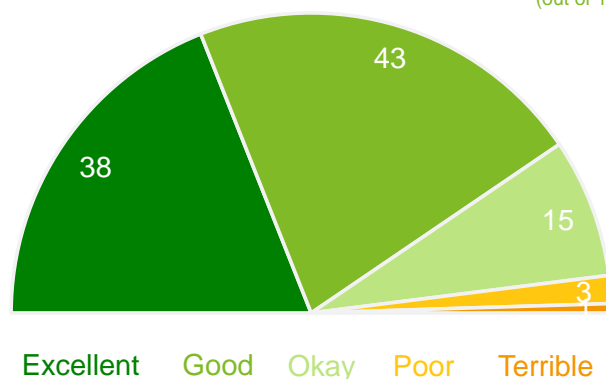
% of respondents

96%

79

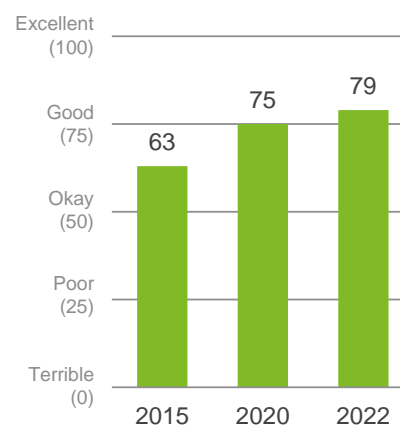
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 79

Industry High 88

Industry Average 67

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
79	77	83	79	79	79	81	77	75	70	81	78	77	74	76	81	84	78	76	78	79	79

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 906). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



71

Tourism attractions and marketing

Performance ratings

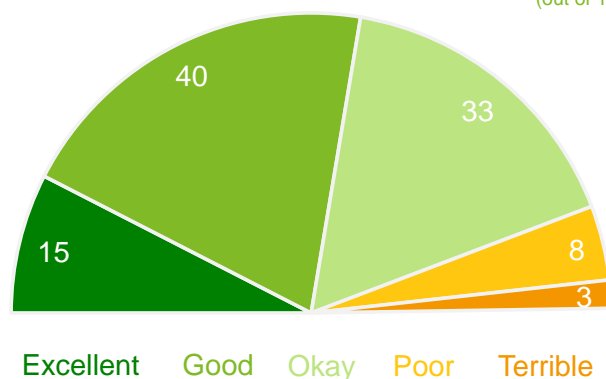
% of respondents

88%

64

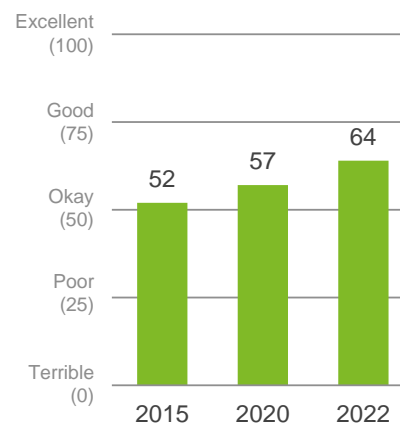
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 64

Industry High 64

Industry Average 47

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
64	63	67	63	65	64	68	62	60	53	67	62	62	62	60	68	66	61	68	66	62	65

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 845). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



72

Access to telecommunications and internet services

Performance ratings

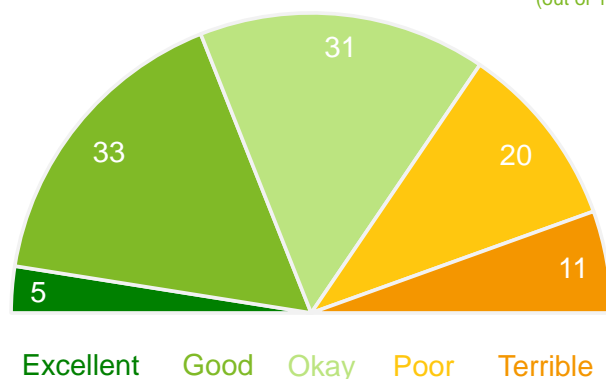
% of respondents

69%

50

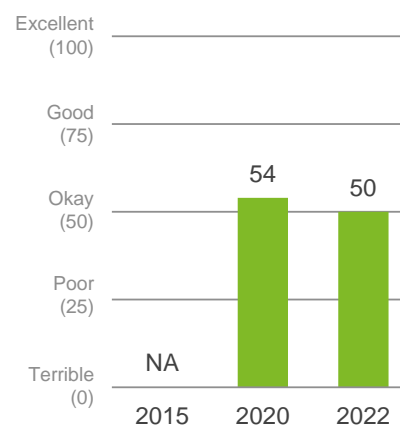
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 50

Industry High 59

Industry Average 44

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
50	51	49	50	50	50	51	53	47	46	49	51	51	39	49	43	48	50	56	50	50	53

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 835). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

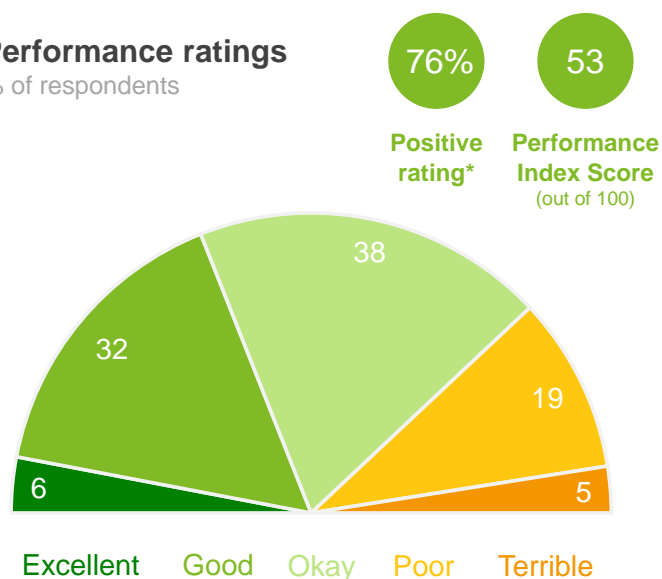


73

Access to education, training and personal development opportunities

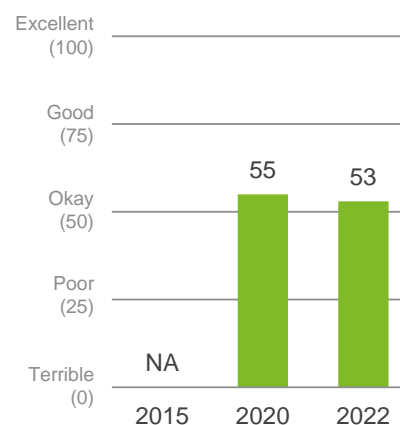
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	53
Industry High	64
Industry Average	50

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
53	52	56	55	52	55	54	48	50	51	53	52	57	43	50	53	57	53	51	54	52	59

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 771). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



74

Performance

*We will deliver excellent governance,
service and value, for everyone.*

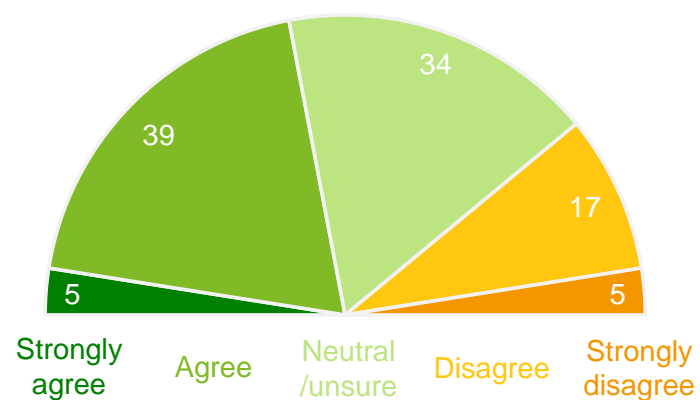
The Shire has developed and communicated a clear vision for the area

Level of agreement

% of respondents

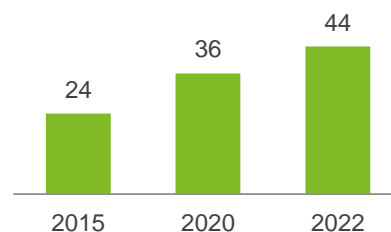
44%

Total Agree



Trend Analysis

% agree



MARKYT Industry Standards

% agree



Shire of Broome 44

Industry High 57

Industry Average 33

Variances across the community

% agree

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
44	42	49	46	43	47	47	47	37	35	48	41	44	32	25	39	44	37	45	46	47	47

Q. How strongly do you agree or disagree with the following statements?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'no response' (n = 924).

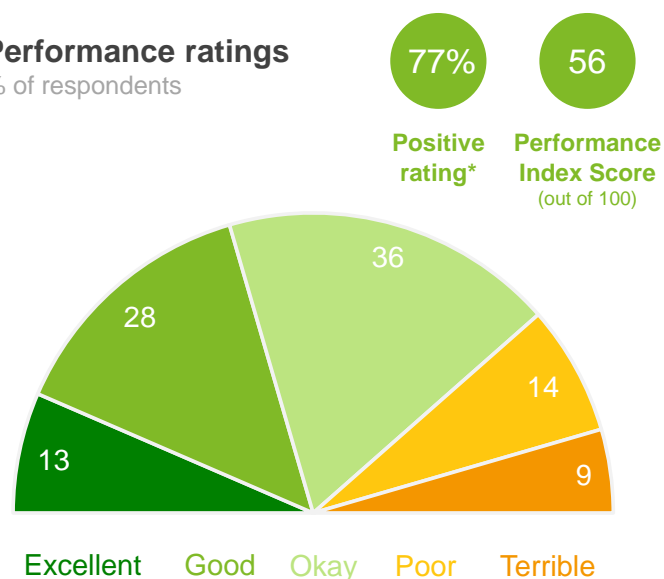
MARKYT 

76

Council's leadership

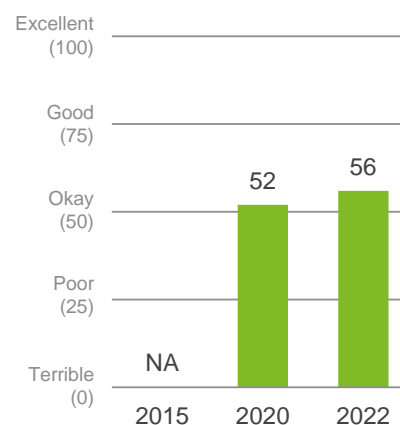
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	56
Industry High	67
Industry Average	50

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
56	54	59	58	53	56	57	56	56	49	55	56	56	43	48	58	62	50	45	57	55	65

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 712). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



77

Advocacy and lobbying

on behalf of the community to influence decisions, support local causes, etc

Performance ratings

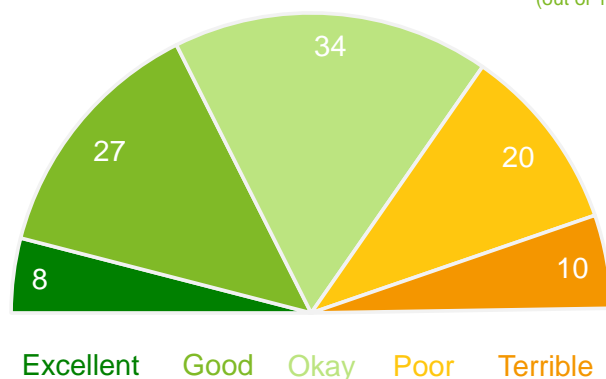
% of respondents

69%

51

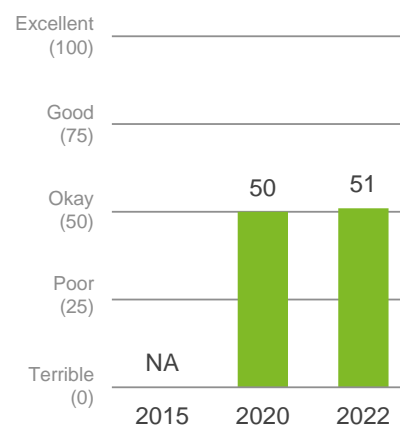
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 51

Industry High 64

Industry Average 48

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
51	49	54	56	45	51	52	50	52	43	50	50	52	38	41	44	58	47	38	51	50	59

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 672). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



78

Value for money from Council rates

Performance ratings

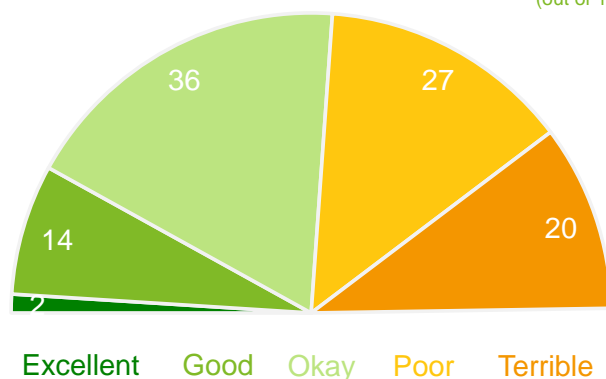
% of respondents

52%

38

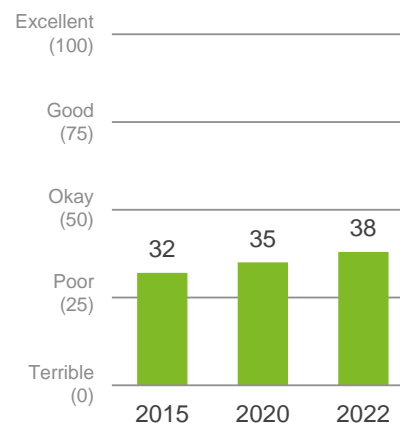
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 38

Industry High 61

Industry Average 45

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
38	36	45	40	36	40	37	36	39	32	35	36	44	30	34	38	44	39	30	38	34	39

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 781). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

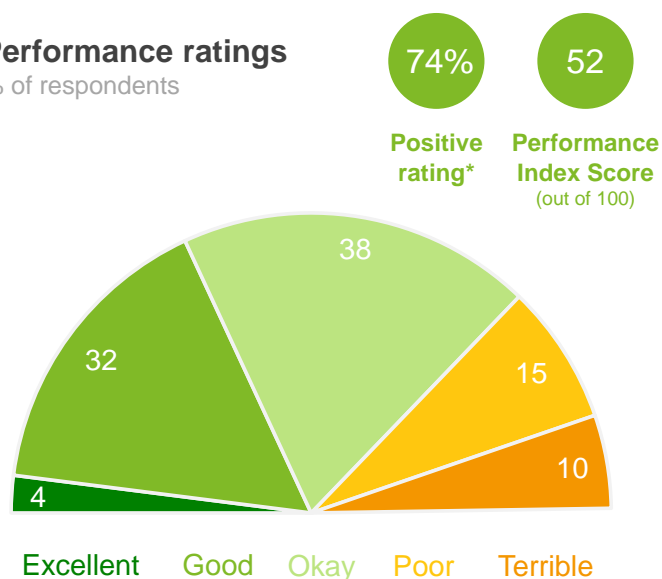


79

How the Shire embraces change, innovation and new technology

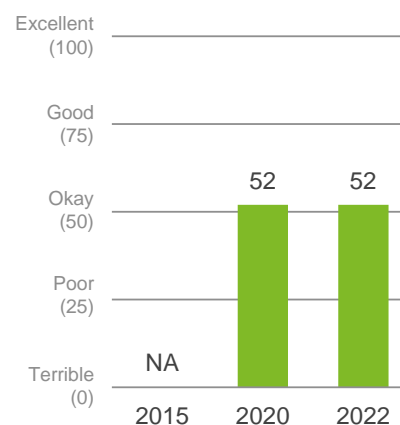
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	52
Industry High	65
Industry Average	51

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
52	50	54	53	49	53	51	53	53	46	48	52	54	41	50	51	51	49	44	53	52	58

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 651). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay

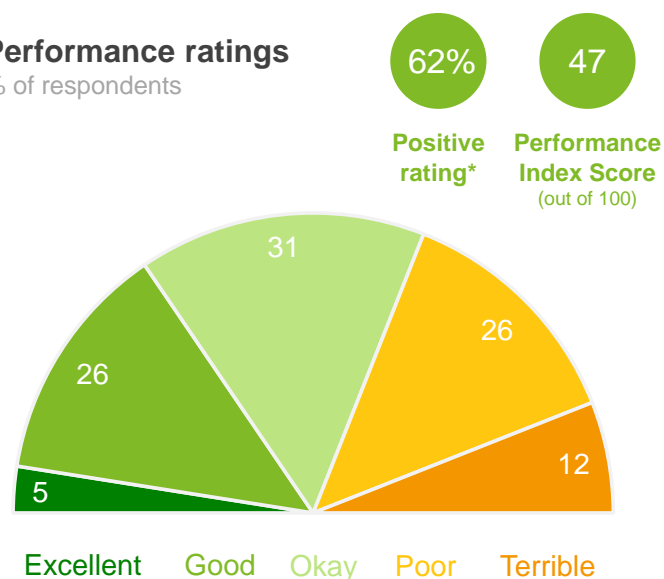


80

How the community is consulted about local issues

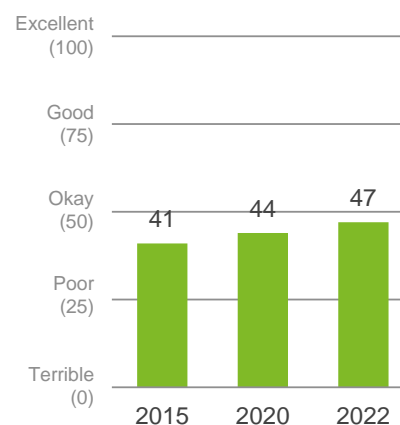
Performance ratings

% of respondents



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome	47
Industry High	62
Industry Average	46

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
47	46	50	50	43	47	50	47	46	43	46	46	48	35	37	43	48	42	29	48	50	50

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 779). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



81

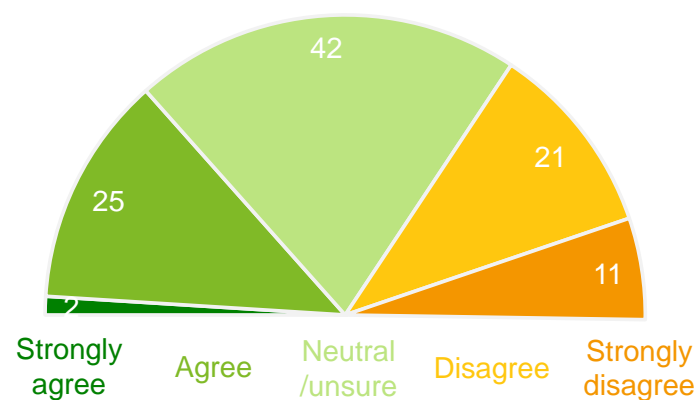
The Shire listens to and respects residents' views

Level of agreement

% of respondents

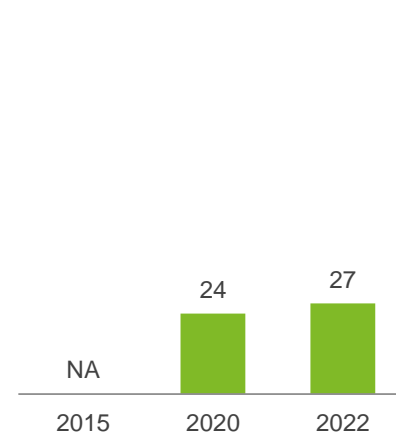
27%

Total Agree



Trend Analysis

% agree



MARKYT Industry Standards

% agree



Shire of Broome	27
Industry High	55
Industry Average	32

Variances across the community

% agree

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
27	23	36	32	22	26	24	29	33	26	26	27	28	21	21	13	20	27	10	26	27	49

Q. How strongly do you agree or disagree with the following statements?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'no response' (n = 923).

MARKYT 

82

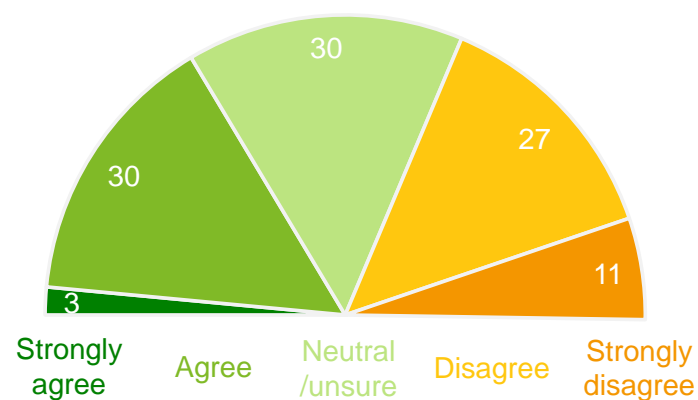
The Shire has a good understanding of community needs

Level of agreement

% of respondents

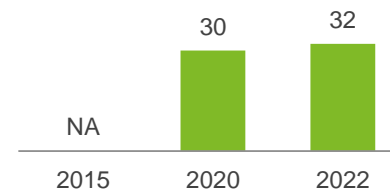
32%^

Total Agree



Trend Analysis

% agree



MARKYT Industry Standards

% agree



Shire of Broome	32
Industry High	61
Industry Average	34

Variances across the community

% agree

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
32	28	43	36	29	31	34	31	39	35	33	31	33	21	22	25	31	32	14	37	28	33

Q. How strongly do you agree or disagree with the following statements?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'no response' (n = 924).

^ A variance of +/- 1% is attributed to rounding to 0 decimal places



83

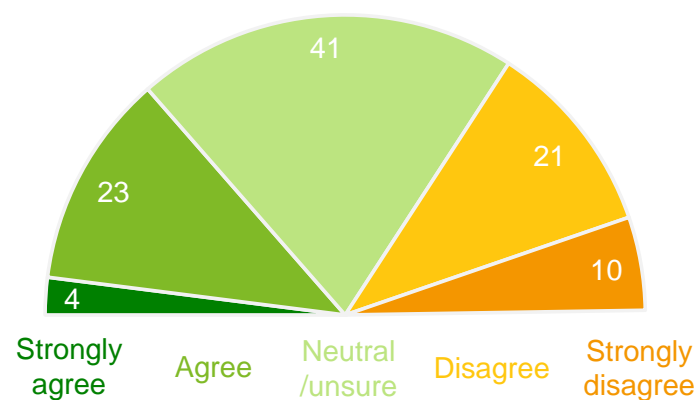
The Shire clearly explains reasons for decisions and how residents' views have been taken into account

Level of agreement

% of respondents

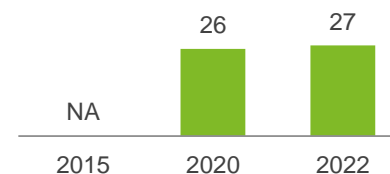
27%

Total Agree



Trend Analysis

% agree



MARKYT Industry Standards

% agree



Shire of Broome	27
Industry High	45
Industry Average	27

Variances across the community

% agree

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
27	26	29	31	23	25	33	28	19	24	27	25	29	18	15	26	30	27	10	27	28	32

Q. How strongly do you agree or disagree with the following statements?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'no response' (n = 923).



84

How the community is informed about local issues, events, services and facilities

Performance ratings

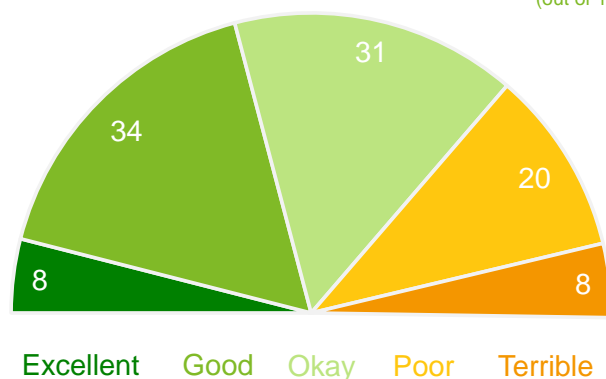
% of respondents

73%

53

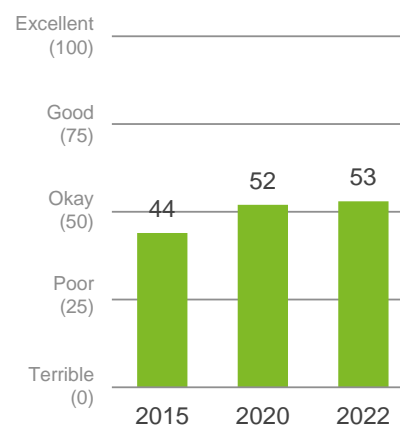
Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 53

Industry High 68

Industry Average 51

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
53	51	58	56	51	54	55	51	53	45	54	52	55	41	43	47	53	50	36	55	56	56

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 812). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



85

Customer service

Performance ratings

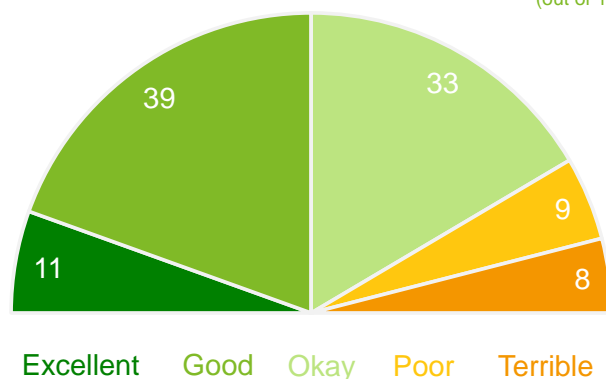
% of respondents

83%

59

Positive
rating*

Performance
Index Score
(out of 100)



Trend Analysis

Performance Index Score



MARKYT Industry Standards

Performance Index Score



Shire of Broome 59

Industry High 74

Industry Average 61

Variances across the community

Performance Index Score

Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
59	57	65	62	57	61	57	62	58	56	58	59	62	48	57	50	59	56	52	63	58	57

Q. How would you rate performance in the following areas?

Base: All respondents, excludes 'unsure' and 'no response' (n = 737). * Positive Rating = excellent, good + okay



86

Overview of Community Variances

Summary of community variances

	Total	Home owner Renting/other	Male Female	No children Have child 0-5 Have child 6-12 Have child 13-17 Have child 18+	18-34 years 35-54 years 55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr Broome Broome North Cable Beach Djugun (Roebuck Estate) Other areas
Place to live	70	71 69	71 70	70 73 70 68 64	69 70 72	59	68	70	73 68 65 70 72 74
PERFORMANCE									
Council's leadership	56	54 59	58 53	56 57 56 56 49	55 56 56	43	48	58	62 50 45 57 55 65
Advocacy and lobbying	51	49 54	56 45	51 52 50 52 43	50 50 52	38	41	44	58 47 38 51 50 59
Embracing change, innovation and technology	52	50 54	53 49	53 51 53 53 46	48 52 54	41	50	51	51 49 44 53 52 58
Community consultation	47	46 50	50 43	47 50 47 46 43	46 46 48	35	37	43	48 42 29 48 50 50
Communication	53	51 58	56 51	54 55 51 53 45	54 52 55	41	43	47	53 50 36 55 56 56
Customer service	59	57 65	62 57	61 57 62 58 56	58 59 62	48	57	50	59 56 52 63 58 57
Place to work or operate a business	63	63 62	63 63	62 65 61 62 56	63 64 61	50	63	65	64 62 62 63 62 66
Place to visit	79	77 83	79 79	79 81 77 75 70	81 78 77	74	76	81	84 78 76 78 79 79
Governing organisation	58	56 63	59 56	59 57 57 58 50	58 57 59	47	53	54	61 57 47 58 58 62
Value for money from rates	38	36 45	40 36	40 37 36 39 32	35 36 44	30	34	38	44 39 30 38 34 39
PROSPERITY									
Economic development and job creation	53	51 57	55 50	53 53 47 48 45	57 50 51	43	48	61	58 51 56 52 50 59
Marine facilities, including boat ramps	36	31 50	33 39	40 32 27 34 31	38 32 41	36	38	41	31 43 20 36 29 49
Telecommunications and internet services	50	51 49	50 50	50 51 53 47 46	49 51 51	39	49	43	48 50 56 50 50 53
Education, training and personal development	53	52 56	55 52	55 54 48 50 51	53 52 57	43	50	53	57 53 51 54 52 59

Summary of community variances

	Total	Home owner	Renting/other	Male	Female	No children	Have child 0-5	Have child 6-12	Have child 13-17	Have child 18+	18-34 years	35-54 years	55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr	Broome	Broome North	Cable Beach	Djugun (Roebuck Estate)	Other areas
PEOPLE																						
Community safety and crime prevention	26	25	30	29	24	26	28	24	24	23	27	25	28	21	23	16	34	27	21	24	28	30
Lighting of streets and public places	42	42	44	46	39	44	42	41	38	37	42	42	44	36	36	44	46	38	47	41	45	50
Health and wellbeing programs and education	49	47	53	53	45	49	51	45	47	43	49	48	51	42	44	46	57	48	37	47	52	56
Health and community services	54	53	58	58	50	56	54	50	52	49	53	54	56	44	53	46	59	54	40	54	55	59
Housing	35	39	28	39	32	36	35	37	37	36	27	38	43	29	31	29	34	32	28	36	39	41
Animal management (dogs and cats)	46	45	50	47	45	45	51	47	48	43	45	47	47	34	42	43	47	42	32	48	48	57
Community buildings, halls and toilets	58	56	61	61	55	61	54	55	56	51	57	58	59	48	53	52	57	58	56	58	57	63
Sport and recreation facilities	71	70	72	72	70	73	71	66	65	62	73	69	71	61	67	64	77	70	74	71	66	77
Playgrounds, parks and reserves	70	69	72	74	67	74	66	63	68	62	69	70	72	65	65	69	72	73	69	69	67	77
Library and information services	77	76	79	76	77	78	78	78	73	68	75	77	79	73	74	78	78	78	73	76	73	83
Local history and heritage	69	68	72	71	67	71	71	67	68	58	71	68	68	60	61	65	80	65	65	70	69	68
Festivals, events, art and cultural activities	73	71	76	74	71	73	74	70	73	67	75	71	72	64	65	70	78	69	62	72	78	71
Youth services and facilities	40	39	43	44	36	45	40	35	32	31	42	37	43	32	31	36	40	42	33	36	44	45
Family and children services and facilities	53	53	52	55	51	58	49	46	52	48	51	53	56	43	44	51	52	54	35	52	56	54
Seniors services and care	40	39	44	46	35	43	33	36	39	36	41	38	43	29	37	31	40	40	28	40	43	47
Disability access and inclusion	45	43	50	50	41	48	40	42	42	38	43	45	48	33	41	36	48	45	26	45	47	52
Respect for Aboriginal people and heritage	58	57	60	61	55	60	59	57	55	53	58	59	57	50	45	43	62	55	52	59	61	55
Volunteer support and recognition	60	59	63	63	58	60	63	60	56	52	61	59	60	49	53	47	69	56	57	60	59	65

Summary of community variances

	Total	Home owner Renting/other	Male Female	No children Have child 0-5 Have child 6-12 Have child 13-17 Have child 18+	18-34 years 35-54 years 55+ years	Disability	Indigenous	LOTE	Bilingurr Broome Broome North Cable Beach Djugun (Roebuck Estate) Other areas
PLACE									
Sustainable practices	47	46 51	51 44	47 48 47 45 43	46 47 50	39	44	46	55 46 29 46 50 57
Conservation and environmental management	52	50 56	54 49	51 54 52 51 49	52 52 52	43	48	53	56 48 32 53 54 55
Management of beaches and foreshores	57	56 60	60 55	58 56 58 55 50	57 57 58	48	53	53	63 55 43 58 59 61
Waste collection services	63	63 66	65 62	65 62 63 61 56	62 62 67	51	55	63	67 60 58 64 65 65
Natural disaster management	60	58 64	61 59	61 63 60 58 56	60 59 62	53	52	59	60 62 54 62 55 62
Mosquito control	43	43 43	44 42	44 42 43 40 39	42 43 43	34	45	33	37 42 44 45 40 47
The area's character and identity	62	61 64	64 60	62 63 59 63 56	63 62 60	53	51	52	67 59 47 64 62 60
Planning and building approvals	50	48 57	53 47	51 50 46 49 43	55 48 49	35	43	47	58 45 43 50 53 57
Streetscapes	60	59 62	62 57	60 60 57 59 53	60 60 58	47	49	51	62 59 60 60 60 60
Local roads	55	55 56	57 54	58 56 51 49 43	56 53 57	42	47	61	54 54 48 57 53 62
Footpaths, cycleways and trails	54	53 56	55 53	57 51 54 49 45	55 52 57	41	50	55	58 50 43 56 54 64
Marine facilities, including boat ramps	36	31 50	33 39	40 32 27 34 31	38 32 41	36	38	41	31 43 20 36 29 49
Airport facilities and services	61	61 63	63 59	62 62 57 62 57	60 61 64	52	59	62	62 59 52 62 63 64

Familiarity with local services and facilities

Familiarity with local services and facilities

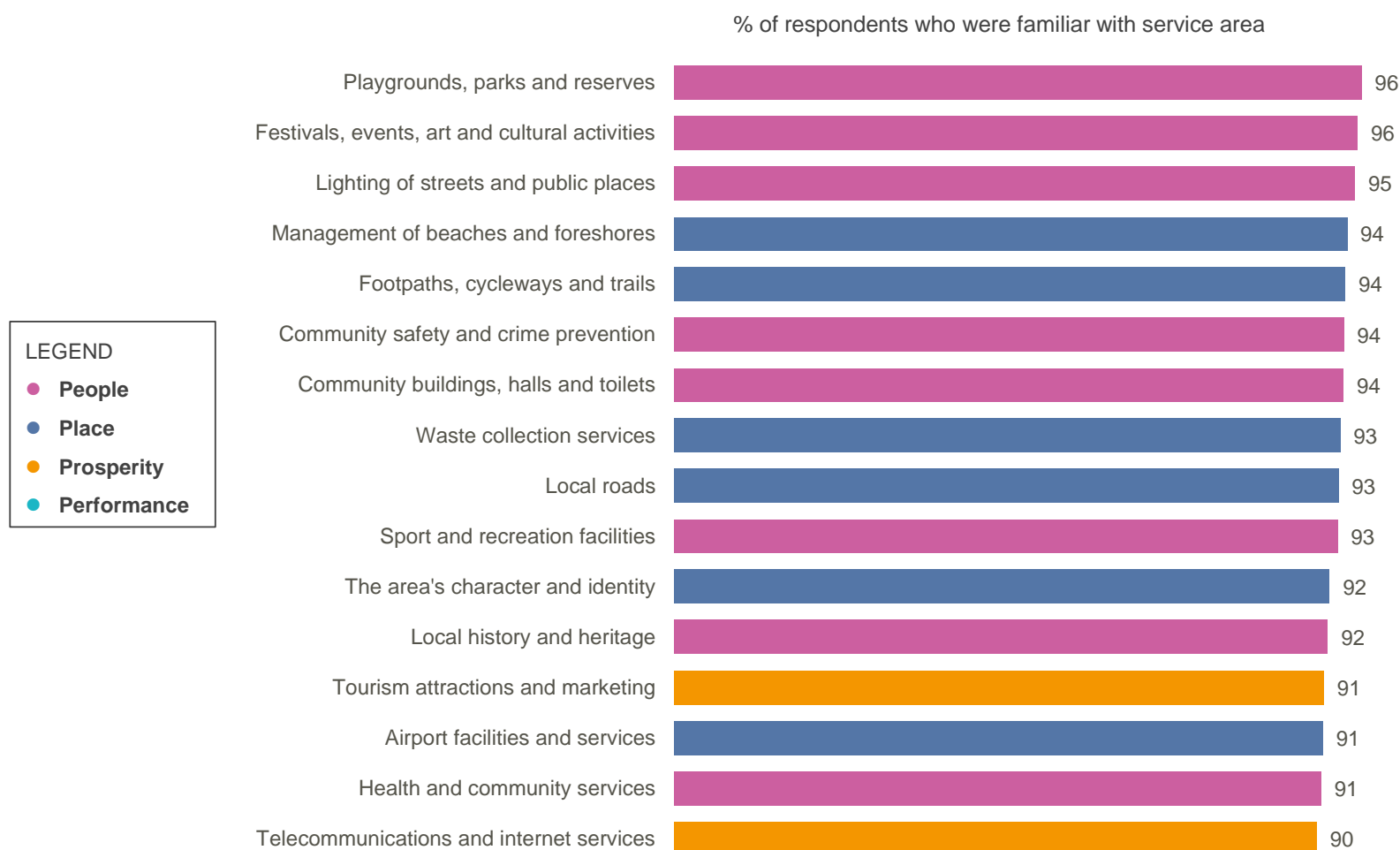


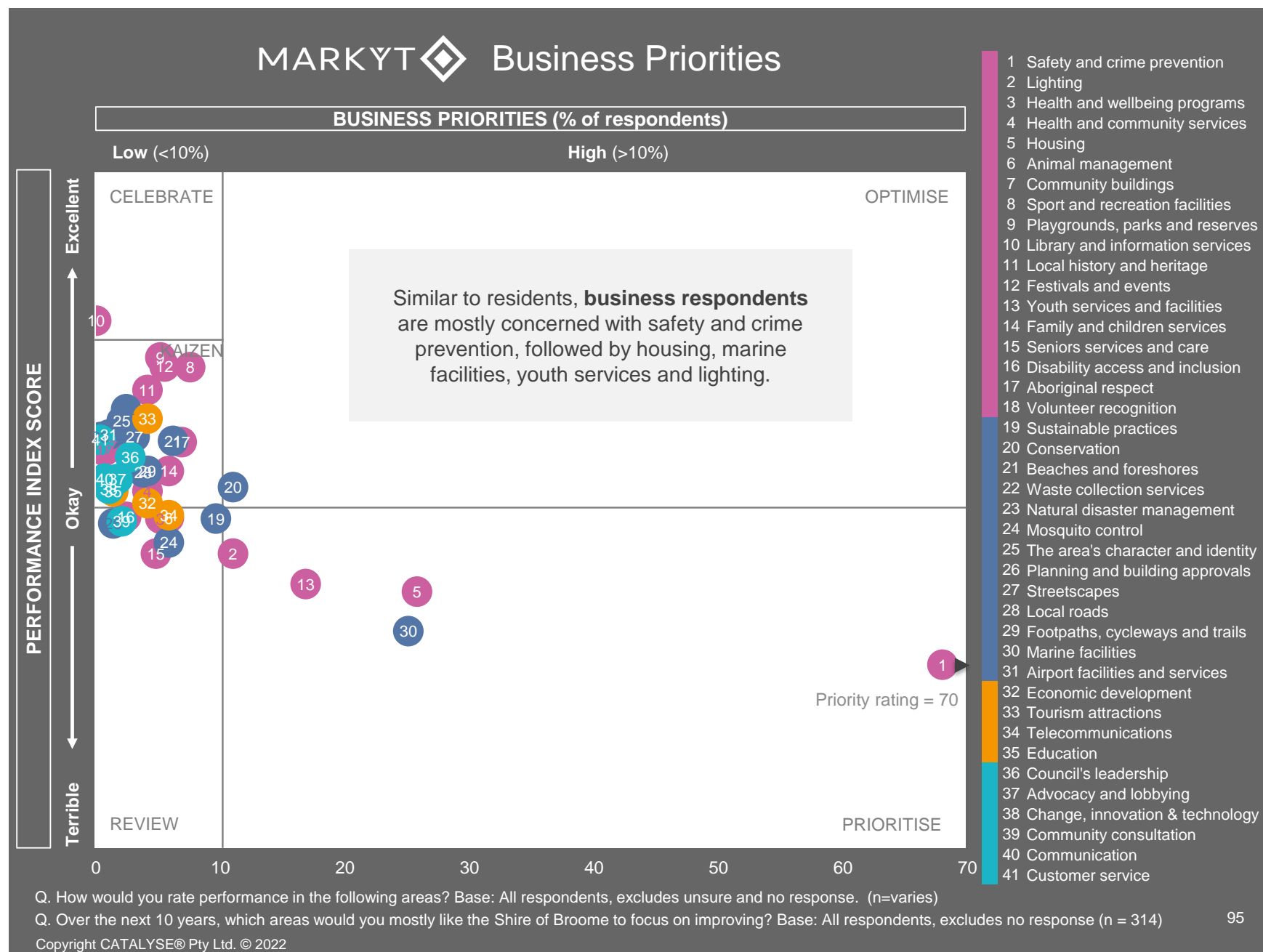
Chart shows proportion of respondents who were familiar enough with the service area to rate performance.

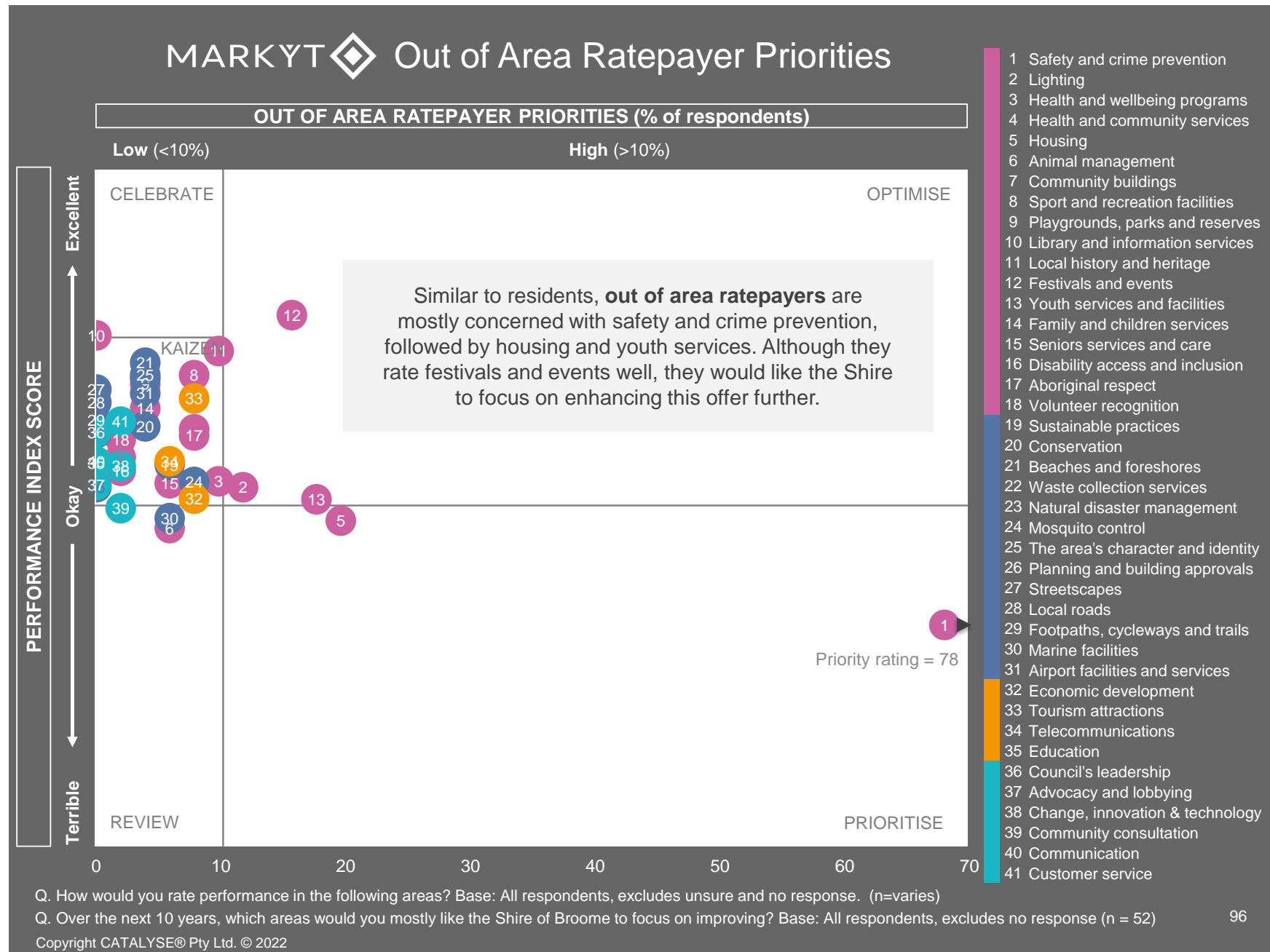
Familiarity with local services and facilities (continued)

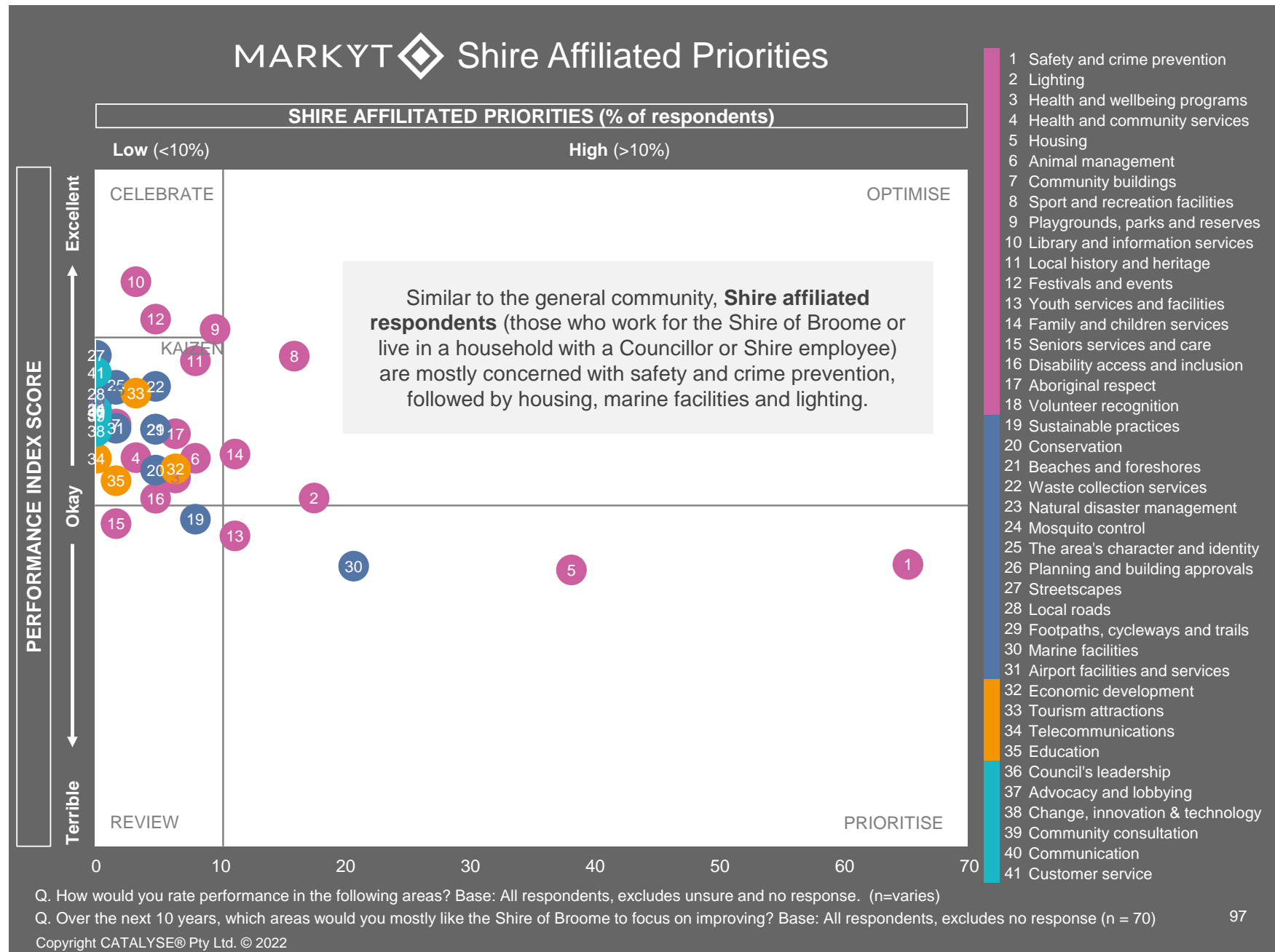


Chart shows proportion of respondents who were familiar enough with the service area to rate performance.

Local priorities among businesses,
out of area ratepayers and Shire affiliates









www.catalyse.com.au
Office 3, 996 Hay Street, Perth WA 6000
PO Box 8007, Cloisters Square WA 6850
Phone +618 9226 5674
Email: info@catalyse.com.au
ABN 20 108 620 855



9.4.2 WASTE AMENDMENT LOCAL LAW 2022 - FINAL ADOPTION

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	BYL17
AUTHOR:	Manager Governance, Strategy & Risk
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Corporate Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

This report recommends Council resolve to adopt the Shire of Broome Waste Amendment Local Law 2022 and advertise Council's intention to make this local law, in accordance with section 3.12 of the *Local Government Act 1995 (Act)*.

BACKGROUNDPrevious Considerations

OMC 27 February 2020	Item 9.2.6 – Proposed New Waste Local Law 2020
OMC 25 February 2021	Item 9.2.6 – Waste Local Law 2021 – Final Adoption
OMC 26 August 2021	Item 9.2.3 – Waste Local Law 2021 – JSCDL undertakings

At its meeting on 31 March 2022, Council resolved to:

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Moved: Cr N Wevers

Minute No. C/0322/001

Seconded: Cr C Mitchell

That Council:

- Pursuant to section 3.12(3) and (3a) of the Local Government Act 1995, commence the law-making process, for the Shire of Broome Waste Amendment Local Law 2022, the purpose and effect of the local law being as follows:***

Purpose:

The purpose of this amendment local law is to:

- Remove duplicate clause 2.7(c)***
- Remove duplicate Schedule 2 - prescribed offence – Item 14; and***
- Correct Item 37, Schedule 2 – prescribed offence reference from “flora in a waste facility” to “fauna without approval in a waste facility”.***

Effect:

The effect of this local law is to amend the principal local law.

- At the conclusion of the minimum six-week consultation period consider any submissions received via a further report to Council to then enable Council to determine whether to adopt the local law in accordance with section 3.12(4) of the Act; and***
- Advise the Joint Standing Committee on Delegated Legislation via a letter from the Shire President, that the undertakings as detailed in letter dated 23 February 2022 will be complied with.***

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 7/0

A notice advising of Council's intention and of the purpose and effect of the proposed waste amendment local law was published in accordance with s3.12 of the Act in the following places:

- Broome Advertiser on 21 April 2022
- Shire Administration and Library notice boards on 22 April 2022
- Shire of Broome website on 21 April 2022

The time for making a public submission closed at 4:00pm on 10 June 2022.

COMMENT

No public submissions were received during the submission period.

The Department of Local Government, Sport and Cultural Industries (DLGSC) confirmed that they had no issues or concerns with the proposed amendment.

The Department of Water and Environmental Regulation (DWER) have sought minor wording changes to maintain consistency with the Western Australian Local Government Association's (WALGA) waste local law template (Refer - Attachment 2). DWER have been advised that these changes will be made and, on this basis, DWER have provided consent.

With DWER consent and the formalities of s3.12 complete, Council is now able to adopt the Waste Amendment Local Law which will allow the minor administrative corrections to the underlying Shire of Broome Waste Local Law 2021 to be completed.

CONSULTATION

Joint Standing Committee on Delegated Legislation

Department of Local Government, Sport and Cultural Industries

Western Australian Local Government Association

Department of Water and Environmental Regulation

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Local Government Act 1995

Section 3.12 – Procedures for making local laws

- (4) *After the last day for submissions, the local government is to consider any submissions made and may make the local law* as proposed or make a local law* that is not significantly different from what was proposed.*

** Absolute majority required.*

- (5) *After making the local law, the local government is to publish it in the Gazette and give a copy of it to the Minister and, if another Minister administers the Act under which the local law is proposed to be made, to that other Minister.*
- (6) *After the local law has been published in the Gazette the local government is to give local public notice —*

- (a) stating the title of the local law; and
 - (b) summarizing the purpose and effect of the local law (specifying the day on which it comes into operation); and
 - (c) advising that the local law is published on the local government's official website and that copies of the local law may be inspected at or obtained from the local government's office.
- (7) The Minister may give directions to local governments requiring them to provide to the Parliament copies of local laws they have made and any explanatory or other material relating to them.

Waste Avoidance and Resource Recovery Act 2007
Waste Avoidance and Resource Recovery Regulations 2008

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

The estimated cost of advertising in the Broome Advertiser is \$300.
 The estimated cost of gazettal with State Law Publisher is \$1,000.

This will be accommodated within the Waste Management Budget.

RISK

Minor reputational risk and compliance risk from having a *Waste Local Law 2021* that has not received Joint Standing Committee on Delegated Legislation final approval which is required prior to being able to enforce provisions within the local law.

Completing the amendment local law process will mitigate this risk.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Performance – We will deliver excellent governance, service and value, for everyone.

Outcome Eleven – Effective leadership, advocacy and governance:

11.2 Deliver best practice governance and risk management.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Absolute Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/092

Moved: Cr N Wevers

Seconded: Cr C Mitchell

That Council:

1. **Adopts the Shire of Broome Waste Amendment Local Law 2022, as detailed at Attachment 1;**

- 2. Approves the Shire President and Chief Executive Officer to sign and affix the Common Seal to the adopted Shire of Broome Waste Amendment Local Law 2022; and**
- 3. Approves for the Chief Executive Officer to:**
 - (a) Publish in the Government Gazette the Shire of Broome Waste Amendment Local Law 2022, as adopted;**
 - (b) Forward a copy of the adopted local law to the Minister for Local Government, Minister for Environment and the Director General of the Department of Water and Environmental Regulation;**
 - (c) Give local public notice of the adoption of the local law; and**
 - (d) Complete and submit all explanatory memorandums, statutory procedures checklists and other supporting information on the local law to the Joint Standing Committee on Delegated Legislation.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY BY ABSOLUTE MAJORITY 8/0

Attachments

1. Waste Amendment Local Law 2022 - DWER marked up minor changes

***Waste Avoidance and Resource Recovery Act 2007
Local Government Act 1995***

SHIRE OF BROOME

Waste Amendment Local Law 2022

Under the powers conferred on it by the *Waste Avoidance and Resource Recovery Act 2007*, ~~and~~ the *Local Government Act 1995* and under all other enabling powers, the Council of the Shire of Broome resolved on 2022 to make the following local law.

Part 1 - Preliminary

1.1 Short title

This ~~is the local law may be cited as the~~ *Shire of Broome Waste Amendment Local Law 2022*

1.2 Commencement

This local law commences 14 days after the day on which it is published in the *Government Gazette*.

1.3 Local law repealed

The *Shire of Broome Waste Local Law 2021* published in the *Government Gazette* on 9 December 2021 is repealed.

1.4 Principal Local Law amended

This local law amends the *Shire of Broome Waste Local Law 2021* published in the *Government Gazette* on 30 March 2021.

1.5 Clause 2.7 amended

Clause 2.7 is amended as follows:

- (a) In paragraph (b) after “person;” insert “and”.
- (b) Delete paragraph (c).
- (c) Renumber paragraph (d) as paragraph (c).

1.6 Schedule 2 amended

Schedule 2 is amended as follows:

- (a) In item 37, delete the words “flora in a waste facility” and replace with “fauna without approval in a waste facility”
- (b) Delete item 14 and renumber the remaining items accordingly.

Dated thisday of 2022.

The Common Seal of the)
Shire of Broome was)
affixed by authority of)
a resolution of the Council)
in the presence of –)

.....
HAROLD TRACEY
Shire President

.....
SALVATORE MASTROLEMBO
Chief Executive Officer.

Consented to –

Chief Executive Officer,
Department of Water and Environmental Regulation.

Dated this day of..... 2022.

9.4.3 COVID-19 FINANCIAL HARDSHIP POLICY REVIEW

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	NIL
APPLICANT:	NIL
FILE:	EMS07
AUTHOR:	Manager Governance, Strategy & Risk
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Senior Governance & Administration Officer
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Corporate Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	NIL

SUMMARY:

The COVID-19 Financial Hardship Policy is presented to Council for endorsement following a review in accordance with Council's adopted Policy Framework and an extension of the *Local Government (COVID-19 Response) Order* until at least 30 June 2023.

BACKGROUNDPrevious Considerations

SMC 5 July 2022	Item 5.4.1
SMC 9 April 2020	Item 6.1.1

Council adopted the COVID-19 Hardship Policy as part of the COVID-19 Support Package in April 2020, after recognising that COVID-19 would increase the occurrence of payment difficulties, financial hardship, and vulnerability in our community.

The Policy contains reference to the *Local Government (COVID-19 Response) Order 2020* (COVID Response Order) which came into effect for local government budgets from 2020/21. This Order limited the maximum interest rate on rate instalments to 5.5% and overdue payments to 8%.

COMMENT

The COVID Response Order initially applied only to the 2020/21 financial year only. However, as the impact of COVID-19 lingered, legislation was enacted to extend this to the 2021/22 and most recently the 2022/23 financial year, with the interest rate on rate instalments limited to 5.5% and overdue payments further limited to 7%.

These interest rate ceilings were considered as part of Council's adoption of the 2022/23 Fee and Charge Schedule and Annual Budget at the 5 July 2022 Special Meeting of Council.

As a result of the extension of the COVID-19 Response Order, the COVID-19 Hardship Policy has been reviewed with minor updates to reflect the above extension. In addition to this, the payment arrangements section has been updated to provide extra clarity.

It is worth noting that under the Policy, where the ratepayer meets the Financial Hardship Criteria and enters a payment arrangement, interest on overdue payments can be waived together with the payment arrangement administration fee. To date no applications for COVID-19 Financial Hardship have met the criteria for a waiver of interest.

CONSULTATION

WALGA

Department of Local Government Sport and Cultural Industries.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Local Government (Covid-19 Response) Order 2020

Local Government Act 1995

2.7. Role of council

(2) (b) determine the local government's policies.

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

The 4% interest rate reduction on overdue rates has reduced interest income by approximately \$30,000 per annum, despite an increased take-up of instalment options by ratepayers.

RISK

The policy provides a clear framework to manage possible financial implications associated with rate revenue whilst community is still feeling the effects of COVID-19. The policy meets the requirements of the *Local Government (COVID-19 Response) Order* which mitigates any compliance risk.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Performance – We will deliver excellent governance, service and value, for everyone.

Outcome Eleven – Effective leadership, advocacy and governance:

11.2 Deliver best practice governance and risk management.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/093

Moved: Cr B Rudeforth

Seconded: Cr H Tracey

That Council adopts the amended COVID-19 Financial Hardship Policy as attached.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Attachments

1. COVID-19 Financial Hardship Policy

COUNCIL POLICY



COVID-19 Financial Hardship

Policy Objective

To give effect to our commitment to support the whole community to meet the unprecedented challenges arising from the COVID-19 pandemic, the Shire of Broome recognises that these challenges will result in financial hardship for our ratepayers.

This Policy is intended to ensure that we offer fair, equitable, consistent and dignified support to ratepayers suffering hardship while treating all members of the community with respect and understanding at this difficult time.

Policy Scope

This Policy applies to:

1. Outstanding rates and service charges as at the date of adoption of this Policy; and
2. Rates and service charges levied for the 2020/21, 2021/22 and 2022/23 financial years.

It is a reasonable community expectation, as we deal with the effects of the pandemic that those with the capacity to pay rates will continue to do so. For this reason, the Policy is not intended to provide rate relief to ratepayers who are not able to evidence financial hardship resulting from the impact of COVID-19. The statutory provisions of the *Local Government Act 1995* and *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996* will apply.

Policy Statement

Payment Difficulties, Hardship and Vulnerability¹

Payment difficulties, or short-term financial hardship, occur where a change in a person's circumstances result in an inability to pay a rates or service charge debt.

Financial hardship occurs where a person is unable to pay rates and service charges without affecting their ability to meet their basic living needs or the basic living needs of their dependents. The Shire of Broome recognises the likelihood that COVID19 will increase the occurrence of payment difficulties, financial hardship and vulnerability in our community. This Policy is intended to apply to all ratepayers experiencing financial hardship regardless of their status, be they a property owner, tenant, business owner etc.

¹ Adapted from the Ombudsman Western Australia publication, **Local government collection of overdue rates for people in situations of vulnerability: Good Practice Guidance:**
<http://www.ombudsman.wa.gov.au/>

Anticipated Financial Hardship Due to COVID19

We recognise that many ratepayers are already experiencing financial hardship due to COVID-19. We respect and anticipate the probability that additional financial difficulties will arise when their rates are received.

We will write to ratepayers at the time their account falls into arrears, to advise them of the terms of this Policy and encourage eligible ratepayers to apply for hardship consideration. Where possible and appropriate, we will also provide contact information for a recognised financial counsellor and/or other relevant support services.

Financial Hardship Criteria

While evidence of hardship will be required (as per the Shire's current requirements set out in Business Operating Procedure Financial Hardship), we recognise that not all circumstances are alike. We will take a flexible approach to a range of individual circumstances including, but not limited to, the following situations resulting from the direct impact of the COVID-19 pandemic:

- Recent unemployment or under-employment;
- Sickness or recovery from sickness;
- Low income or loss of income;
- Unanticipated circumstances such as caring for and supporting an extended family.

Ratepayers are encouraged to provide any information about their circumstances that may be relevant for assessment. This may include demonstrating a capacity to make some payment and where possible, entering into a payment arrangement. We will consider all circumstances, applying the principles of fairness, integrity and confidentiality whilst complying with our statutory responsibilities.

Payment Arrangements

Payment arrangements facilitated under section 6.49 of the *Local Government Act 1995* are of an agreed frequency and amount.

These arrangements will consider the following and be made in accordance with delegation 1.2.24 – Agreement as to Payment of Rates and Service Charges:

- That a ratepayer has made genuine effort to meet rate and service charge obligations in the past;
- That the terms of the agreement require that all outstanding rates will be recovered by the Shire by 30 June of the financial year in which the agreement is entered into; ~~The payment arrangement will establish a known end date that is realistic and achievable, and will ideally allow the ratepayer to finalise payment within the 2020-21 financial year;~~
- The ratepayer will be responsible for informing the Shire of Broome of any change in circumstance that jeopardises the agreed payment schedule;
- If the ratepayer or sundry debtor defaults on the payment arrangement twice in any 12-month period, no further payment arrangements will be approved and the debt is required to be paid in full.

In the case of severe financial hardship, we reserve the right to consider waiving additional charges or interest (excluding the late payment interest applicable to the Emergency Services Levy).

Interest Charges

A ratepayer that meets the Financial Hardship Criteria and enters into a payment arrangement will not be charged a payment arrangement fee and payment arrangement interest will also be waived. Applications will be assessed on a case-by-case basis.

Deferment of Rates

Deferment of rates may apply for ratepayers who have a Pensioner Card, State Concession Card or Seniors Card and Commonwealth Seniors Health Care Card registered on their property. The deferred rates balance:

- remains as a debt on the property until paid;
- becomes payable in full upon the passing of the pensioner or if the property is sold or if the pensioner ceases to reside in the property;
- may be paid at any time, BUT the concession will not apply when the rates debt is subsequently paid (deferral forfeits the right to any concession entitlement); and
- does not incur penalty interest charges.

Debt Recovery

We will suspend our debt recovery processes whilst negotiating a suitable payment arrangement with a debtor. Where a debtor is unable to make payments under the agreed payment plan, and the debtor advises us and makes an alternative plan, then we will continue to suspend debt recovery processes.

Rates and service charge debts that remain outstanding at the end of the [2021/22](#) financial year will be subject to the rates debt recovery procedures prescribed in the *Local Government Act 1995* [and as per the Shire's Debt Collection Policy](#).

Review

We will establish a mechanism for the review of decisions made under this Policy and advise the applicant of their right to seek review, and the procedure to be followed.

Communication and Confidentiality

We will maintain confidential communications at all times and we undertake to communicate with a nominated support person or other third party at your request.

We will advise ratepayers of this Policy and its application, when communicating in any format (i.e. verbal or written) with a ratepayer that has an outstanding rates or service charge debt.

We recognise that applicants for hardship consideration may be experiencing additional stress and may have complex needs. We will provide additional time to respond to communication and will communicate in alternative formats where appropriate. We will ensure all communication with applicants is clear and respectful.

Document Control Box							
Document Responsibilities:							
Owner:	Director Corporate Services			Owner Business Unit:	Corporate Services		
Reviewer:	Manager Financial Services			Decision Maker:	Council		
Compliance Requirements:							
Legislation:	Local Government Act 1995 Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996 Local Government (COVID 19 Response) Order 2020						
Industry:							
Organisational:	Business Operating Procedure – Financial Hardship						
Document Management:							
Risk Rating:	Low	Review Frequency:	Triennial Four Yearly	Next Due:	[12/2026]	Records Ref:	
Version #	Decision Reference:		Synopsis:				
1.	9 April 2020		SCM Original Adoption as part of COVID-19 Support Package				
2.	22 January 2021		Desktop review and minor grammar edits				
3.	18 November 2021		Desktop review				
4.	28 July 2022		Council Review				

Sam Mastrolembro, the Chief Executive Officer declared a Financial Interest in Item 9.4.4, the reason being “The matter under consideration includes my employment contract with the Shire of Broome”

The Chief Executive Officer left the chambers at 6:45pm

CLOSE CHAMBERS TO PUBLIC (\$5.23):

Minute No. C/0722/094

Moved: Cr N Wevers

Seconded: Cr E Foy

That Council move behind closed doors to discuss a matter, in accordance with section 5.23 of the Local Government Act 1995.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

**The Director Corporate Services, Director Infrastructure, Manager, Governance, Risk & Strategy and the Marketing & Communications Coordinator left the chambers also.
The Director Development Services disconnected from Teams.**

9.4.4 CHIEF EXECUTIVE OFFICER ANNUAL PERFORMANCE REVIEW 2021/2022

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	PO34374
AUTHOR:	Manager People and Culture
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Corporate Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

In accordance with the Chief Executive Officer's contract, an Annual Review of performance is to be undertaken in accordance with the Local Government Act 1995, as amended. This report requests Council to consider the Annual Review undertaken.

BACKGROUND

Each year the Chief Executive Officer (**CEO**) is to undertake a performance and remuneration review and evaluation by Council, in accordance with section 5.38 of the *Local Government Act 1995* and in accordance with his contract of employment.

Council adopted the *Chief Executive Officer Performance Review Policy* during the Ordinary Council Meeting on 31 March 2022. This Policy specifies the process that is required to be followed for the CEO Performance Review.

At the Special Council Meeting on 8 June 2022, after considering quotes submitted by 3 consultants, Council appointed Hammond Woodhouse Advisory to support the 2021/22 review process.

COMMENT

This report provides a summary of the process undertaken, feedback received and a report for Council's endorsement.

Following appointment by Council, Hammond Woodhouse Advisory supported the review process through distributing performance appraisal forms to all Elected Members, collating the responses, preparing reports and facilitating a council workshop.

5 Elected Members participated in the feedback process for the review. The period of the review was July 2021 to July 2022.

Overall, Elected Members' ratings and feedback indicates that Mr. Mastrolembro is assessed as 'Exceeds Expectations' when measured against the agreed performance criteria.

The completed CEO Annual Performance Review 2021/22 Report is attached at **Attachment 1 (Confidential – CEO Annual Performance Review 2021/2022)**. This report includes the following:

1. Summary
2. Draft recommendations
3. Background
4. Review of the CEO's performance against the contractual performance criteria
5. Overall performance assessment
6. Key focus areas for 2022/2023.

A workshop of Councillors was facilitated by Hammond Woodhouse Advisory on 12 July 2022 to consider Key Focus Areas for 2022/23. The workshop was attended by 5 of the councillors together with the CEO. Councillors Male, Mitchell, Rudeforth, Taylor and Wevers were in attendance, however all Elected Members were provided the opportunity to recommend key focus areas.

The recommended key focus areas for 2022/23 are as follows:

Key Focus Area	Measure	Timeframe
Timeline of processing applications Implement systems and processes, and utilise resources, that can maintain or improve the timeliness of the consideration and determination of development and building applications.	Average time to process the applications is maintained or improved.	June 2023
External funding Lobby external funding bodies, submit grant applications and secure funding for the Council's projects as contained with the Shire's 2022/2023 Annual Budget or current CBP, with particular attention being given to: a) the Sanctuary Road Key Worker Housing project; and b) the Urban Renewal Strategy Implementation.	Lobby external funding bodies, submit grant applications and secure funding for Council priority projects as contained with the Shire's 2022/23 Annual Budget or current CBP	June 2023
Community Recycling Facility Finalise the detailed design on the Community Recycling Centre component of the Regional Resource Recovery project.	Report of finalisation to be presented to Council Workshop by October 2022.	October 2022

Timeliness of General Complaints Process Implement systems and processes that ensure general complaints are investigated and meet compliance with the General Complaints Policy.	Report to the Executive Management Group on a Quarterly Basis of general complaints received and status of investigations. Report to Council Workshop in June 2023 summarising general complaints for the year, lessons learnt, and continuous improvements implemented that positively impact on the Shire's Customer Service standards.	June 2023
Annual review of Corporate Business Plan (CBP)	Council adoption of reviewed SCP and CBP	December 2022
Review and update of LTFP	Council adoption of revised LTFP	December 2022
Budget Adoption	Council adoption of Annual Budget by 30 June.	June 2023
Upgrade Payroll System	Successful implementation of new payroll system (Definitiv) across the organisation	October 2022
Review and update of ICT Plan	Council adoption of ICT Plan and Digital Strategy	October 2022
Delivery of the Shire's Capital Works Program	Every endeavour made to ensure the Capital Works Program is completed on budget by 30 June	June 2023
Turf Club Lease Agreement	Finalise the Broome Turf Club Masterplan for Council consideration of endorsement for public comment	March 2023
Park/Playground Strategy	Finalise a draft Park/Playground Strategy for Council consideration of endorsement of public comment.	April 2023
Voluntary Development Contributions Plan	Negotiate and execute a Volunteer Development Contributions Plan with DevelopmentWA	September 2022
Precinct Structure Planning	<ul style="list-style-type: none"> Present a Community Engagement Plan for Council consideration of endorsement. Completion of design stage community engagement 	August 2022 April 2023
Progress Regional Resource Recovery Park	Finalise Detailed Design on the Community Recycling Centre component of the project	October 2022
Progress Cable Beach Foreshore Upgrade Project (CBFUP)	Finalise Detailed Design of the CBFUP	October 2022
Arts and Culture Strategy	Council endorsement of Arts and Culture Strategy	February 2023
Coordinate progression and completion of Corporate Business Plan (CBP) actions	Every endeavour made to ensure all CBP actions across the organisation are completed by 30 June	June 2023

A review of the CEO's Total Reward Package (TRP) was undertaken in accordance with the contract of employment and the Salaries and Allowances Determination (Band 2).

Attachment 2 (Confidential – CEO remuneration) outlines the recommended changes to the TRP.

CONSULTATION

Consultation was undertaken by John Woodhouse of Hammond Woodhouse Advisory through email, telephone and Council workshop via teams.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Local Government Act 1995

5.38. Annual review of employees' performances

(1) A local government must review the performance of the CEO if the CEO is employed for a term of more than 1 year.

(3) A review under subsection (1) or (2) must be conducted at least once in relation to each year of the person's employment. The performance of each employee who is employed for a term of more than one year, including the CEO and each senior employee, is to be reviewed at least once in relation to every year of the employment.

5.39. Contracts for CEO and senior employees

(7) A CEO is to be paid or provided with such remuneration as is determined by the Salaries and Allowances Tribunal under the Salaries and Allowances Act 1975, section 7A.

5.39A Model standards for CEO recruitment, performance and termination

(1) Regulations must prescribe model standards for local governments in relation to the following —

- (a) the recruitment of CEOs;*
- (b) the review of the performance of CEOs;*
- (c) the termination of the employment of CEOs.*

(2) Regulations may amend the model standards.

5.41. Functions of CEO

The CEO's functions are to —

- (a) advise the council in relation to the functions of a local government under this Act and other written laws; and*
- (b) ensure that advice and information is available to the council so that informed decisions can be made; and*
- (c) cause council decisions to be implemented; and*
- (d) manage the day to day operations of the local government; and*
- (e) liaise with the mayor or president on the local government's affairs and the performance of the local government's functions; and*
- (f) speak on behalf of the local government if the mayor or president agrees; and*
- (g) be responsible for the employment, management supervision, direction and dismissal of other employees (subject to section 5.37(2) in relation to senior employees); and*
- (h) ensure that records and documents of the local government are properly kept for the purposes of this Act and any other written law; and*
- (i) perform any other function specified or delegated by the local government or imposed under this Act or any other written law as a function to be performed by the CEO.*

Local Government (Administration) Regulations 1996

18.D Performance review of CEO, local government's duties

Performance review of CEO, local government's duties as to A local government is to consider each review on the performance of the CEO carried out under section 5.38 and is to accept the review, with or without modification, or to reject the review.

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

This process has been undertaken in line with Council Policy *Chief Executive Officer Performance Review*.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

The CEO's performance review is an annual occurrence, and is therefore budgeted in account 142048 HRM Consultancy.

RISK

Risk associated with non-compliance with the *Local Government Act 1995*.

Risk associated with non-compliance with the CEO's contract of Employment.

STRATEGIC ASPIRATIONS

Performance – We will deliver excellent governance, service and value, for everyone.

Outcome Eleven – Effective leadership, advocacy and governance:

11.1 Strengthen leadership, advocacy and governance capabilities.

Outcome Fourteen – Excellence in organisational performance and service delivery:

14.3 Monitor and continuously improve performance levels.

Outcome Fifteen – An engaged and effective workforce that strives for service excellence:

15.1 Support employee wellness and foster a positive workplace culture.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/095

Moved: Cr C Mitchell

Seconded: Cr H Tracey

That Council:

- 1. Acknowledge completion of the 2021/22 Chief Executive Officer Performance Review;**
- 2. Endorse assessment of the performance of the Chief Executive Officer for 2021/22 as 'Exceeds Expectations';**
- 3. Adopt the recommended key focus areas for the attention of the Chief Executive Officer over the forthcoming year; and**

4. ***Endorse the recommendations within Confidential Attachment 2 in regard to the Chief Executive Officer's Total Reward Package, in accordance with the contract of employment and the Salaries and Allowances Tribunal Determination (Band 2).***

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Attachments

1. CEO Annual Performance Review 2021/2022 (*Confidential to Councillors and Directors Only*)
This attachment is confidential in accordance with of the Local Government Act 1995 section 5.23(2)(a) as it contains "a matter affecting an employee or employees", and as it contains "a decision to close a meeting or part of a meeting and the reason for the decision are to be recorded in the minutes of the meeting".
2. Confidential – CEO Remuneration (*Confidential to Councillors and Directors Only*)
This attachment is confidential in accordance with of the Local Government Act 1995 section 5.23(2)(a) as it contains "a matter affecting an employee or employees", and as it contains "a decision to close a meeting or part of a meeting and the reason for the decision are to be recorded in the minutes of the meeting".

OPEN CHAMBERS TO PUBLIC (\$5.23):*Minute No. C/0722/096**Moved: Cr N Wevers**Seconded: Cr P Taylor**That Council open the Council Chambers to members of the public.***CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0**

It was noted that 2 members of the public returned.

The Chief Executive Officer returned to the chambers at 6:55pm.

*The Director Corporate Services, Director Infrastructure, Manager, Governance, Risk & Strategy and the Marketing & Communications Coordinator returned to the chambers.
The Director Development Services reconnected to the meeting via Teams.*

Cr Male advised the Chief Executive Officer, staff and the public that the report recommendation was carried unanimously.

9.4.5 MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	FRE02
AUTHOR:	Coordinator Financial Operations
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Corporate Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

This report recommends that Council receives the list of payments made under delegated authority, as per the attachment to this report, for June 2022.

BACKGROUND

The Chief Executive Officer (CEO) has delegated authority to make payments from the Municipal and Trust funds as per the budget allocations.

COMMENT

The Shire provides payments to suppliers by either Electronic Funds Transfer (EFT & BPAY), cheque, credit card or direct debit. Attached is a list of all payments processed under delegated authority during June 2022.

CONSULTATION

Nil.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT**Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996**

13. *Payments from municipal fund or trust fund by CEO, CEO's duties as to etc.*

- (1) If the local government has delegated to the CEO the exercise of its power to make payments from the municipal fund or the trust fund, a list of accounts paid by the CEO is to be prepared each month showing for each account paid since the last such list was prepared —*
 - (a) the payee's name;*
 - (b) the amount of the payment; and*
 - (c) the date of the payment; and*
 - (d) sufficient information to identify the transaction.*
- (2) A list of accounts for approval to be paid is to be prepared each month showing —*
 - (a) for each account which requires council authorisation in that month —*
 - (i) the payee's name; and*
 - (ii) the amount of the payment; and*
 - (iii) sufficient information to identify the transaction; and*
 - (b) the date of the meeting of the Council to which the list is to be presented.*
- (3) A list prepared under sub regulation (1) or (2) is to be —*
 - (a) presented to the Council at the next ordinary meeting of the Council after the list is prepared; and*
 - (b) recorded in the minutes of that meeting.*

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

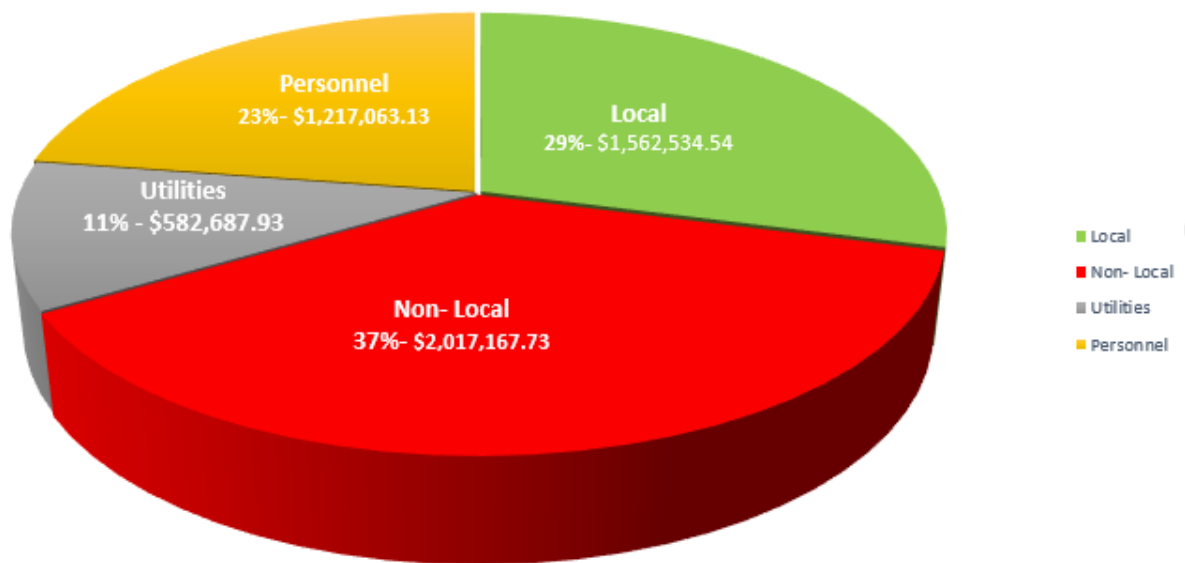
Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

List of payments made in accordance with budget and delegated authority. The graph below displays the percentage comparison of total spend for June 2022:

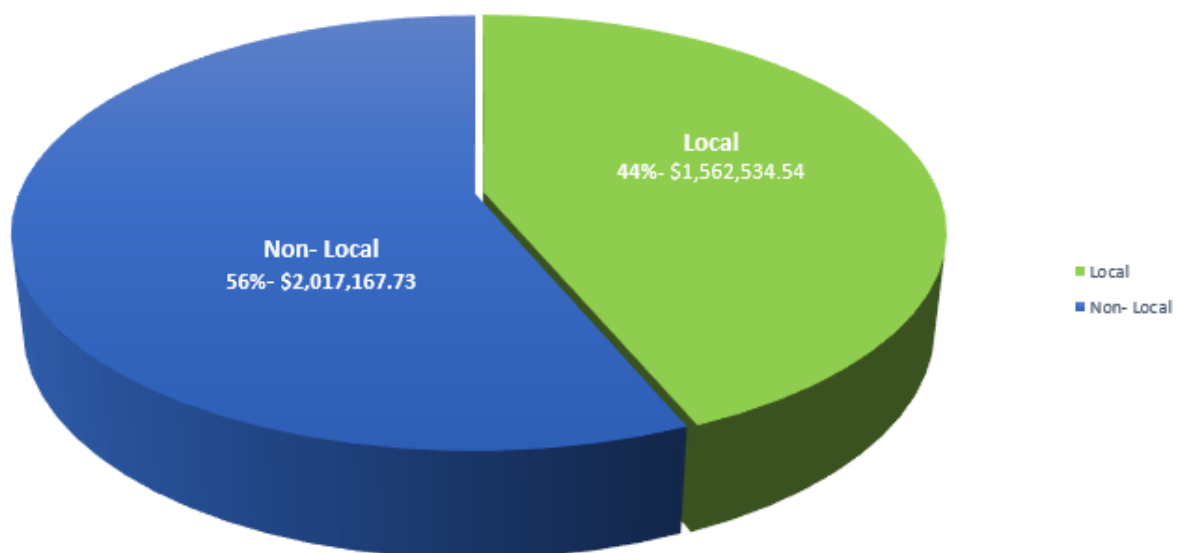
- Local spend accounted for \$1,562,534.54 (29%) of total payments
- Non-local payments were \$2,017,167.73 (37%)
- Personnel payments totalled \$1,217,063.13 (23%); and
- Utility payments totalled \$582,687.93 (11%).

SHIRE OF BROOME PAYMENTS JUNE 2022



The graph below shows the percentage of local spend in comparison to non-local and recoupable spend for June 2022 after \$1,217,063.13 in personnel payments, \$582,687.93 in utilities and other non-local sole suppliers were excluded.

LOCAL Vs NON-LOCAL PAYMENTS JUNE 2022



MONTHLY EXPENDITURE OVER THE PAST 12 MONTHS

Month	Cheques	EFT Payments	Direct Debit	Credit Card	Trust	Payroll	Total Creditors
Jul-21	\$ 10,506.30	\$ 5,896,317.44	\$ 160,306.41	\$ 6,007.73	\$ -	\$ 1,696,691.00	\$ 7,769,828.88
Aug-21	\$ 10,506.30	\$ 2,713,492.40	\$ 183,695.00	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 941,363.60	\$ 3,849,057.30
Sep-21	\$ 6,195.68	\$ 3,935,210.23	\$ 178,688.21	\$ 12,730.32	\$ -	\$ 1,226,205.36	\$ 5,359,029.80
Oct-21	\$ 1,483.11	\$ 2,768,258.68	\$ 160,949.53	\$ 12,730.32	\$ -	\$ 1,205,740.99	\$ 4,149,162.63
Nov-21	\$ 200.00	\$ 3,488,512.00	\$ 155,301.97	\$ 14,493.76	\$ -	\$ 1,138,889.36	\$ 4,797,397.09
Dec-21	\$ 1,535.45	\$ 2,440,244.32	\$ 641,503.06	\$ 15,913.03	\$ -	\$ 1,670,146.75	\$ 4,769,342.61
Jan-22	\$ 400.00	\$ 1,082,912.81	\$ 174,182.24	\$ 7,624.83	\$ -	\$ 1,110,862.41	\$ 2,375,982.29
Feb-22	\$ 2,864.42	\$ 1,160,790.14	\$ 165,950.64	\$ 2,081.14	\$ -	\$ 827,368.62	\$ 2,159,054.96
Mar-22	\$ 1,740.70	\$ 2,388,130.73	\$ 159,320.20	\$ 5,550.57	\$ -	\$ 1,642,368.34	\$ 4,197,110.54
Apr-22	\$ 751.61	\$ 2,456,550.66	\$ 167,430.04	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 1,117,627.13	\$ 3,742,359.44
May-22	\$ 5,453.74	\$ 2,672,361.29	\$ 233,683.01	\$ -	\$ -	\$ 1,243,179.68	\$ 4,154,677.72
Jun-22	\$ 33,939.89	\$ 3,668,541.77	\$ 405,653.26	\$ 54,255.28	\$ -	\$ 1,217,063.13	\$ 5,379,453.33
TOTAL	75,577.20	34,671,322.47	2,786,663.57	131,386.98	-	15,037,506.37	52,702,456.59

RISK

The risk of Council not adopting this report is extreme as this will result in non-compliance with Regulation 13 of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996*.

The likelihood of this ever occurring is rare due to the CEO's implementation of procedures to ensure payment details are disclosed to Council in a timely manner, as well as Procurement and Purchasing policies which ensure these payments are made in accordance with budget and delegated authority and comply with *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996*.

STRATEGIC CORPORATE PLAN OBJECTIVES

Performance – We will deliver excellent governance, service and value, for everyone.

Outcome Thirteen - Value for money from rates and long term financial sustainability:

13.1 Plan effectively for short and long term financial sustainability

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/097

Moved: Cr N Wevers

Seconded: Cr B Rudeforth

That Council:

1. **Receives the list of payments made from the Municipal and Trust Accounts in June 2022 totalling in \$5,379,453.33 (Attachment 1) per the requirements of Regulation 12 of the Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996 covering:**
 - a) **EFT Vouchers 65784-66289 totalling \$4,885,604.90;**
 - b) **Municipal Cheque Vouchers 57744 - 57753 totalling \$33,939.89;**
 - c) **Trust Cheque Vouchers 0000 – 0000 totalling \$0.00; and**
 - d) **Credit Card Payments and Municipal Direct Debits 30958.1- 31041.9 totalling \$459,908.54.**
2. **Notes the local spend of \$1,562,534.54 included in the amount above, equating to 44% of total payments excluding personnel, utility and other external sole supplier costs.**

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Attachments

1. Monthly Payment Listing June 2022

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

Management Regulation 12. Each payment must show on a list the payees name, the amount of the payment, the date of the payment and sufficient information to identify the transaction. This report incorporates the Delegation of Authority (Administration Regulation 19)						
PAYMENTS BY EFT, CHEQUE, TRUST, DIRECT DEBITS & CREDIT CARDS - JUNE 2022						
MUNICIPAL & TRUST ELECTRONIC TRANSFERS - JUNE 2022						
EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
EFT65784	01/06/2022	BRUCE JOSEPH RUDEFORTH JNR	Monthly Councillor Sitting Fee and Allowances	\$ 1,747.75	MFS	\$ 1,747.75
EFT65785	01/06/2022	CHRISTOPHER RALPH MITCHELL	Monthly Councillor Sitting Fee and Allowances	\$ 1,747.75	MFS	\$ 1,747.75
EFT65786	01/06/2022	DESIREE MAGDOLNA MALE	Monthly Councillor Sitting Fee and Allowances	\$ 2,737.67	MFS	\$ 2,737.67
EFT65787	01/06/2022	ELSTA REGINA FOY	Monthly Councillor Sitting Fee and Allowances	\$ 1,747.75	MFS	\$ 1,747.75
EFT65788	01/06/2022	HAROLD NORMAN TRACEY	Monthly Councillor Sitting Fee and Allowances	\$ 6,202.16	MFS	\$ 6,202.16
EFT65789	01/06/2022	NIK WEVERS	Monthly Councillor Sitting Fee and Allowances	\$ 1,747.75	MFS	\$ 1,747.75
EFT65790	01/06/2022	PETER JOHN TAYLOR	Monthly Councillor Sitting Fee and Allowances	\$ 1,747.75	MFS	\$ 1,747.75
EFT65791	01/06/2022	PHILLIP FRANCIS MATSUMOTO	Monthly Councillor Sitting Fee and Allowances	\$ 1,747.75	MFS	\$ 1,747.75
EFT65792	01/06/2022	DEPARTMENT OF MINES, INDUSTRY AND SAFETY - BUILDING & ENERGY (PREVIOUSLY BUILDING COMMISSION)	March BSL 2022	\$ 17,793.21	MFS	
EFT65793	01/06/2022	SHIRE OF BROOME	March BSL 2022	\$ 230.00	MFS	\$ 230.00
EFT65794	01/06/2022	A PLUS EVENTS & HIRE	Equipment Hire- Office of the CEO	\$ 44.00	MFS	\$ 44.00
EFT65795	01/06/2022	ACOR CONSULTANTS (WA) PTY LIMITED	Consultancy- Infrastructure	\$ 1,610.13	MFS	\$ 1,610.13
EFT65796	01/06/2022	AFGRI EQUIPMENT AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Windscreen for Mower - P&G	\$ 2,071.44	MFS	
EFT65797	01/06/2022	AVERY AIRCONDITIONING PTY LTD	Airconditioning Installation- Staff Housing	\$ 8,568.11	MFS	\$ 8,568.11
EFT65798	01/06/2022	BIDFOOD	Ice Cream & Cold Stock- BRAC	\$ 956.52	MFS	\$ 956.52
EFT65799	01/06/2022	BK SIGNS (HALLIDAY ENTERPRISES PTY LTD)	Councillor Plaque- Governance	\$ 121.00	MFS	\$ 121.00
EFT65800	01/06/2022	BOC LIMITED	Oxygen- WMF	\$ 252.73	MFS	
EFT65801	01/06/2022	BOLINDA PUBLISHING PTY LTD	Books- Library	\$ 162.69	MFS	
EFT65802	01/06/2022	BP AUSTRALIA PTY LTD - FUEL	Fuel- Depot	\$ 34,855.38	MFS	\$ 34,855.38
EFT65803	01/06/2022	BROOME CAMPUS NORTH REGIONAL TAFE	Representatives Course- Administration	\$ 1,400.00	MFS	\$ 1,400.00
EFT65804	01/06/2022	BROOME DIESEL & HYDRAULIC SERVICE	Consumables- WMF	\$ 128.55	MFS	\$ 128.55
EFT65805	01/06/2022	BROOME PROGRESSIVE SUPPLIES	Milk- Shire Admin	\$ 34.82	MFS	\$ 34.82
EFT65806	01/06/2022	BROOME SCOOTERS PTY LTD (KIMBERLEY MOWERS & SPARES)	Plant & Equipment Maintenance- BRAC	\$ 250.00	MFS	\$ 250.00
EFT65807	01/06/2022	BROOME TREE & PALM SERVICE	40 Foot Container- Beach Lifeguard Operation	\$ 3,124.00	MFS	\$ 3,124.00
EFT65808	01/06/2022	BROOME VISITOR CENTRE	Second Tranche of Broome Visitor Centre Contribution	\$ 125,000.00	MFS	\$ 125,000.00
EFT65809	01/06/2022	CHI MAVI KITCHEN (A.K KEARNEY & D.G KITCHEN)	Catering- Administration	\$ 900.00	MFS	\$ 900.00
EFT65810	01/06/2022	CLOBBER & STITCH	Screen printing- Governance	\$ 847.00	MFS	\$ 847.00
EFT65811	01/06/2022	COASTMAC PTY LTD	Trailer Parts- Depot	\$ 860.00	MFS	
EFT65812	01/06/2022	COLES SUPERMARKETS - CHINATOWN, S324	Kiosk Consumables- Civic Centre	\$ 262.51	MFS	\$ 262.51
EFT65813	01/06/2022	CONVIC PTY LTD (SKATEPARK DESIGN)	Skate Park Construction (RFT 21/04)- Infrastructure	\$ 165,439.73	MFS	
EFT65814	01/06/2022	CS LEGAL	Debt Collection Fees- Finance	\$ 1,096.00	MFS	
EFT65815	01/06/2022	DATAFUEL FINANCIAL SYSTEMS PTY LTD	License Maintenance & Support- IT	\$ 544.50	MFS	
EFT65816	01/06/2022	ELGAS LTD	Fork Lift Gas Bottles- Depot	\$ 88.32	MFS	
EFT65817	01/06/2022	EVERGREEN SYNTHETIC GRASS	Insurance Report- Bowling Club	\$ 3,310.00	MFS	
EFT65818	01/06/2022	FIT2WORK	Police Clearance Checks- People & Culture	\$ 412.50	MFS	
EFT65819	01/06/2022	FOOTPRINT CLEANING	Cleaning Services- Kimberley Regional Office 1	\$ 1,310.83	MFS	\$ 1,310.83
EFT65820	01/06/2022	G. BISHOPS TRANSPORT SERVICES PTY LTD	Freight- Works	\$ 230.83	MFS	\$ 230.83
EFT65821	01/06/2022	GALVINS PLUMBING SUPPLIES	Repairs to Shower- Cable Beach	\$ 1,418.73	MFS	\$ 1,418.73
EFT65822	01/06/2022	GULLY'S ELECTRICAL SERVICES	Solar Repairs	\$ 110.00	MFS	\$ 110.00
EFT65823	01/06/2022	HERSEY'S SAFETY PTY LTD	Consumables- Workshop	\$ 306.32	MFS	
EFT65824	01/06/2022	HOLDFAST FLUID POWER NW PTY LTD	Vehicle Maintenance- WMF	\$ 440.15	MFS	
EFT65825	01/06/2022	IAN CHESTER	Fuel- BRAC	\$ 384.49	MFS	\$ 384.49
EFT65826	01/06/2022	ILLION AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Monthly Management Fee SMS- Finance	\$ 984.50	MFS	
EFT65827	01/06/2022	ILLYARRIE PTY LTD (WEST COAST WATER SAFETY)	Lifeguard Services (RFT 21/07)- Cable Beach	\$ 37,477.35	MFS	
EFT65828	01/06/2022	INLOGIK PTY LTD	Implementation of Management System	\$ 1,089.00	MFS	
EFT65829	01/06/2022	J BLACKWOOD & SON T/AS BLACKWOODS	Uniforms PPE- P&G	\$ 185.52	MFS	\$ 185.52
EFT65830	01/06/2022	KIMBERLEY TRUSS (NORTRUSS (NT) PTY LTD)	Consumables- Works	\$ 71.28	MFS	\$ 71.28
EFT65831	01/06/2022	KIMBERLEY WASHROOM SERVICES	Sanitary Waste Removal- Various	\$ 4,032.00	MFS	\$ 4,032.00
EFT65832	01/06/2022	KINNY TINT	Window Tint- P&G	\$ 600.00	MFS	\$ 600.00

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
EFT65833	01/06/2022	LANDGATE	GRV Interim Schedules- Rates	\$ 1,948.36	MFS	
EFT65834	01/06/2022	MAGABALA BOOKS ABORIGINAL CORPORATION	Books- Library	\$ 281.85	MFS	\$ 281.85
EFT65835	01/06/2022	MAJOR MOTORS PTY LTD	Vehicle Oil Tank Repairs- Works	\$ 5,610.00	MFS	
EFT65836	01/06/2022	MATTHEW COSSON	Reimbursement Relocation Costs- People & Culture	\$ 5,689.78	MFS	\$ 5,689.78
EFT65837	01/06/2022	MCINTOSH & SON	Machinery- Works	\$ 235.93	MFS	
EFT65838	01/06/2022	MINETRANS PTY LTD	Vehicle Parts- Fleet	\$ 170.50	MFS	
EFT65839	01/06/2022	MITCHELL FRANKLYN-FOWLER	Approved Bar Manager- Civic Centre	\$ 263.25	MFS	\$ 263.25
EFT65840	01/06/2022	MOORE AUSTRALIA AUDIT (WA)	Budget Workshop Training- Finance	\$ 1,045.00	MFS	
EFT65841	01/06/2022	NELSON JEFFS	Refund (A303862)- Rates	\$ 1,918.26	MFS	\$ 1,918.26
EFT65842	01/06/2022	NETSTAR AUSTRALIA	Subscription Renewal for the GPS in Fleet- IT	\$ 4,728.24	MFS	
EFT65843	01/06/2022	NORTH WEST LOCKSMITHS	Padlocks- Civic Centre	\$ 214.00	MFS	\$ 214.00
EFT65844	01/06/2022	NORTH WEST MOTOR GROUP PTY LTD	New Hilux SR Duel Cab (RFT 21/44)- Workshop	\$ 52,903.69	MFS	\$ 52,903.69
EFT65845	01/06/2022	NORTH WEST STRATA SERVICES	Strata Levies- Staff Housing	\$ 4,128.00	MFS	\$ 4,128.00
EFT65846	01/06/2022	NORTHERN RURAL SUPPLIES PTY LTD	Consumables- P&G	\$ 3,467.20	MFS	\$ 3,467.20
EFT65847	01/06/2022	OFFICE NATIONAL BROOME	Chairs- Shire Admin	\$ 440.54	MFS	\$ 440.54
EFT65848	01/06/2022	OPENFORMS	Openforms Response Costs- IT	\$ 192.50	MFS	
EFT65849	01/06/2022	PIVOTAL (LEADING EDGE COMPUTERS)	Computer Parts- IT	\$ 49.50	MFS	\$ 49.50
EFT65850	01/06/2022	PLANNING INSTITUTE AUSTRALIA	National Congress Awards Dinner- Councillors	\$ 225.00	MFS	
EFT65851	01/06/2022	PLEDGER FAMILY TRUST (LINKSPUS)	Annual Subscription- Library	\$ 392.00	MFS	
EFT65852	01/06/2022	POOL WISDOM	Pool Chemicals- BRAC	\$ 1,321.40	MFS	\$ 1,321.40
EFT65853	01/06/2022	PRD NATIONWIDE *STRATA PAYMENTS ONLY*	Strata Levies- Staff Housing	\$ 1,781.25	MFS	\$ 1,781.25
EFT65854	01/06/2022	PRINTING IDEAS	Advertising Banner- BRAC	\$ 1,122.00	MFS	\$ 1,122.00
EFT65855	01/06/2022	PRITCHARD FRANCIS CONSULTING PTY LTD	Engineering Consultancy- Surf Club	\$ 7,040.00	MFS	
EFT65856	01/06/2022	QUEST WEST PERTH	Accommodation- Development	\$ 640.00	MFS	
EFT65857	01/06/2022	REMOTE MECHANICAL CONTRACTING	Machinery Maintenance- Works	\$ 6,996.00	MFS	\$ 6,996.00
EFT65858	01/06/2022	SCAPE-ISM PTY LTD ATFT REES FAMILY TRUST	Public Artwork- Pioneer Cemetery	\$ 10,450.00	MFS	
EFT65859	01/06/2022	SEAT ADVISOR PTY LTD	Ticket Sales Commission- Civic Centre	\$ 133.71	MFS	
EFT65860	01/06/2022	SPORTSPOWER BROOME	Sports Equipment- BRAC	\$ 324.00	MFS	\$ 324.00
EFT65861	01/06/2022	STRATAGREEN (FORMERLY GREENWAY ENTERPRISES)	Tools & Equipment- P&G	\$ 440.02	MFS	
EFT65862	01/06/2022	STRATCO WA PTY LTD	Construction Material- Depot	\$ 214.53	MFS	\$ 214.53
EFT65863	01/06/2022	STREETER & MALE PTY MITRE 10	Tool Replacement- Depot	\$ 260.13	MFS	\$ 260.13
EFT65864	01/06/2022	SUNDRY CREDITOR A - SECURITY INCENTIVE SCHEME	Security Incentive Scheme- Community	\$ 275.00	MFS	\$ 275.00
EFT65865	01/06/2022	SUNDRY CREDITOR- DEBTORS	Refund (89)- Debtors	\$ 229.00	MFS	
EFT65866	01/06/2022	SURFMET PTY LTD T/A KIMBERLEY SOILS LABORATORY	Tennis Court Testing - BRAC	\$ 990.00	MFS	
EFT65867	01/06/2022	T - QUIP	Mower Replacement- P&G	\$ 395.20	MFS	
EFT65868	01/06/2022	TAPPED PLUMBING & GAS PTY LTD	Plumbing Repairs- Male Oval	\$ 121.00	MFS	\$ 121.00
EFT65869	01/06/2022	THREAT PROTECT	Alarm Monitoring- Library	\$ 143.00	MFS	
EFT65870	01/06/2022	TNT AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Freight Charges- Health	\$ 298.98	MFS	
EFT65871	01/06/2022	TOTALLY WORKWEAR	Uniforms- People & Culture	\$ 795.80	MFS	\$ 795.80
EFT65872	01/06/2022	WATERCHOICE (AUST) PTY LTD	Water Filtration Systems- Shire Admin	\$ 65.00	MFS	
EFT65873	01/06/2022	WEST COAST ON HOLD (ON HOLD ONLINE)	Phone Messages- Marketing	\$ 77.00	MFS	
EFT65874	01/06/2022	WESTBOOKS	Books- Library	\$ 526.48	MFS	
EFT65875	01/06/2022	WESTERN AUSTRALIAN LOCAL GOVERNMENT ASSOCIATION (WALGA)	Record Keeping Awareness Training- Elected Members	\$ 1,650.00	MFS	
EFT65876	01/06/2022	WESTERN IRRIGATION PTY LTD	Pit Re-design Cad Drawings- BRAC	\$ 1,650.00	MFS	
EFT65877	01/06/2022	WILLIAM RHYS THOMAS (BROOME HISTORICAL WALKING TOUR)	Travel & Event Planning- Air Raid Event	\$ 700.00	MFS	\$ 700.00
EFT65878	01/06/2022	WOOLWORTHS GROUP LIMITED	Kiosk Consumables- Civic Centre	\$ 67.59	MFS	
EFT65879	02/06/2022	DEPARTMENT OF MINES, INDUSTRY AND SAFETY - BUILDING & ENERGY (PREVIOUSLY BUILDING COMMISSION)	April Building Services Levy 2022	\$ 5,337.51	MFS	
EFT65880	02/06/2022	SHIRE OF BROOME	April Building Services Levy - 2022	\$ 90.00	MFS	\$ 90.00
EFT65881	02/06/2022	WATER CORPORATION	Water Use and Service Charge Account	\$ 82,957.49	MFS	
EFT65882	02/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 125,088.71	MFS	
EFT65883	02/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 24,075.33	MFS	
EFT65884	02/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 1,780.35	MFS	
EFT65885	02/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 543.90	MFS	
EFT65886	02/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 900.00	MFS	
EFT65887	02/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 640.00	MFS	
EFT65888	02/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 472.44	MFS	
EFT65889	02/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 170.80	MFS	
EFT65890	02/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 371,073.21	MFS	
EFT65891	07/06/2022	BRETT BARNETT	Photography Services- Australia Day	\$ 350.00	MFS	\$ 350.00

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
EFT65892	07/06/2022	BROOME CLARK POOLS & SPAS BROOME	Pool Maintenance- Shire Properties	\$ 215.10	MFS	\$ 215.10
EFT65893	07/06/2022	BROOME CLEANAWAY	Kerbside Recycling Collection (RFT 14/01)- WMF	\$ 64,513.32	MFS	\$ 64,513.32
EFT65894	07/06/2022	BROOME PROGRESSIVE SUPPLIES	Milk- Depot	\$ 19.34	MFS	\$ 19.34
EFT65895	07/06/2022	CATALYSE RESEARCH & STRATEGY	HR Consultancy Fees- People & Culture	\$ 17,600.00	MFS	
EFT65896	07/06/2022	FIELD AIR CONDITIONING & AUTO ELECTRICAL PTY LTD	Repairs Wiring to Hooklift Proximity Switches- WMF	\$ 784.85	MFS	\$ 784.85
EFT65897	07/06/2022	HARMONY HORTICULTURE	Weed Spraying- P&G	\$ 1,215.50	MFS	\$ 1,215.50
EFT65898	07/06/2022	LGIS INSURANCE BROKING	Vehicle Insurance Claim- Workshop	\$ 500.00	MFS	
EFT65899	07/06/2022	LOCK & LOAD LASER TAG	School Holiday Activities- BRAC	\$ 1,210.00	MFS	\$ 1,210.00
EFT65900	07/06/2022		Steel Bench- Nursery	\$ 1,869.18	MFS	\$ 1,869.18
EFT65901	07/06/2022	PMK WELDING & METAL FABRICATION PRITCHARD FRANCIS CONSULTING PTY LTD	Structural Testing of the Existing Slab- BSLSC Redevelopment	\$ 3,724.88	MFS	
EFT65902	07/06/2022	PSL LEGAL	Legal Support- People & Culture	\$ 6,600.00	MFS	
EFT65903	07/06/2022	ROEBUCK BAY HOTEL	Kiosk Stock- Civic Centre	\$ 254.97	MFS	\$ 254.97
EFT65904	07/06/2022	SETON AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Security Bin Stands- BRAC	\$ 1,882.28	MFS	
EFT65905	07/06/2022	SPORTS MEDICINE AUSTRALIA	Concussion Management Courses- Community	\$ 500.00	MFS	
EFT65907	07/06/2022	TOTAL TOOLS MALAGA TT (MALAGA PTY LTD)	Concrete Edgers & Telescopic Poles- Works	\$ 204.00	MFS	
EFT65908	08/06/2022	CONVIC PTY LTD (SKATEPARK DESIGN)	Construction Contract (RFT 21/04) - Skate Park	\$ 338,649.60	MFS	
EFT65909	08/06/2022	GECKO SURFACING SOLUTIONS	Grass Wicket Cover- P&G	\$ 6,380.00	MFS	
EFT65910	08/06/2022	J BLACKWOOD & SON T/AS BLACKWOODS	Drill Shirts (RFT20-11)- Works	\$ 316.89	MFS	\$ 316.89
EFT65911	08/06/2022	KAZUE DOKI (LIME LEAF CAFE)	Catering- Administration	\$ 409.75	MFS	\$ 409.75
EFT65912	08/06/2022	KIMBERLEY FUEL & OIL SERVICES	Loader Filters- WMF	\$ 438.05	MFS	\$ 438.05
EFT65913	08/06/2022	NORTH WEST COAST SECURITY	Security Service- Administration	\$ 60.50	MFS	\$ 60.50
EFT65914	08/06/2022	NORTH WEST MOTOR GROUP PTY LTD	Hilux SR Duel Cab (RFT 21/44)- Fleet	\$ 53,581.59	MFS	\$ 53,581.59
EFT65915	08/06/2022	NYAMBA BURU YAWURU LTD	Cultural Monitors- Infrastructure	\$ 792.00	MFS	\$ 792.00
EFT65916	08/06/2022	OPTIMISE HR CONSULTING	HR Services- People & Culture	\$ 770.00	MFS	\$ 770.00
EFT65917	08/06/2022	ROSMECH SALES & SERVICE PTY LTD	Vehicle Maintenance- Depot	\$ 3,212.00	MFS	
EFT65918	08/06/2022	SCAPE-ISM PTY LTD ATFT REES FAMILY TRUST	Construction & Installation- Pioneer Cemetery	\$ 67,100.00	MFS	
EFT65919	08/06/2022	SUNDRY CREDITOR A - SECURITY INCENTIVE SCHEME	Security Scheme Incentive- Community	\$ 275.00	MFS	\$ 275.00
EFT65920	08/06/2022	SUNDRY CREDITOR B - SECURITY INCENTIVE SCHEME	Security Incentive Scheme- Community	\$ 275.00	MFS	\$ 275.00
EFT65921	08/06/2022	SUNDRY CREDITOR C - SECURITY INCENTIVE SCHEME	Security Scheme Incentive- Community	\$ 275.00	MFS	\$ 275.00
EFT65922	08/06/2022	TELSTRA	Service & Equipment Rental- IT	\$ 4,382.88	MFS	
EFT65923	08/06/2022	YOGAMON (MONIQUE ELLIS)	Group Fitness Program Yoga - BRAC	\$ 330.00	MFS	\$ 330.00
EFT65924	08/06/2022	ZIPFORM PTY LTD	Stationery- Administration	\$ 359.58	MFS	
EFT65925	10/06/2022	AVERY AIRCONDITIONING PTY LTD	Annual Maintenance Requirements- Shire Property	\$ 1,170.95	MFS	\$ 1,170.95
EFT65926	10/06/2022	BROOME BOULEVARD PROPERTY SYNDICATE	Community Surveys- Community	\$ 203.50	MFS	
EFT65927	10/06/2022	BROOME CLEANAWAY	Kerbside Recycling Collection (RFT 14/01)- WMF	\$ 64,392.77	MFS	\$ 64,392.77
EFT65928	10/06/2022	BROOME SCOOTERS PTY LTD (KIMBERLEY MOWERS & SPARES)	Equipment Maintenance- Depot	\$ 121.00	MFS	\$ 121.00
EFT65929	10/06/2022	BROOME VISITOR CENTRE	Second Tranche Contribution (GST amount only)- Broome Visitor Centre	\$ 12,500.00	MFS	\$ 12,500.00
EFT65930	10/06/2022	BROOMECECRETE	Cement- P&G	\$ 228.80	MFS	\$ 228.80
EFT65931	10/06/2022	CABLE BEACH ELECTRICAL SERVICE	Lighting Repair- Bedford Park Memorial	\$ 4,812.50	MFS	\$ 4,812.50
EFT65933	10/06/2022	COLES SUPERMARKETS - CHINATOWN, S324	Late Payment Fee- Finance	\$ 20.47	MFS	\$ 20.47
EFT65934	10/06/2022	DELL AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Dell Dock- IT	\$ 2,310.00	MFS	
EFT65935	10/06/2022	FOOTPRINT CLEANING	Cleaning Services- Various	\$ 655.44	MFS	\$ 655.44
EFT65936	10/06/2022	G. BISHOPS TRANSPORT SERVICES PTY LTD	Mechanic Parts- P&G	\$ 147.44	MFS	\$ 147.44
EFT65937	10/06/2022	GPC ASIA PACIFIC PTY LTD T/AS REPCO	Boxes of Degreaser- Workshop	\$ 68.38	MFS	
EFT65938	10/06/2022	HARMONY HORTICULTURE	Weed control (RFQ21-53)- WMF	\$ 2,073.50	MFS	\$ 2,073.50
EFT65939	10/06/2022	HORIZON POWER (ELECTRICITY USAGE)	Electricity Charges- Various	\$ 9,073.32	MFS	
EFT65940	10/06/2022	JOHN CRAMER	Flights for Report on Tennis Courts- BRAC	\$ 852.50	MFS	
EFT65941	10/06/2022	KARRATHA CENTRAL APARTMENTS	Accommodation- North West Aquatics Seminar	\$ 438.00	MFS	
EFT65942	10/06/2022	KIMBERLEY FUEL & OIL SERVICES	Consumables- Depot	\$ 663.57	MFS	\$ 663.57
EFT65943	10/06/2022	KINNY TINT	Window Tinting on Tractor- WMF	\$ 1,230.00	MFS	\$ 1,230.00
EFT65944	10/06/2022	NORTH WEST TRIM & SHADE	Shade Sail Maintenance (RFQ 21-48)- P&G	\$ 13,420.00	MFS	\$ 13,420.00
EFT65945	10/06/2022	NORTHERN RURAL SUPPLIES PTY LTD	Fertiliser- P&G	\$ 10,608.40	MFS	\$ 10,608.40
EFT65947	10/06/2022	ROYAL LIFE SAVING SOCIETY - WA	Award Fee For Resuscitation Course- BRAC	\$ 39.60	MFS	
EFT65948	10/06/2022	SEAT ADVISOR PTY LTD	Ticket Sales Commission- Civic Centre	\$ 333.80	MFS	
EFT65949	10/06/2022	SUNDRY CREDITOR- CIVIC CENTRE- ST MARY'S COLLEGE	Bond Refund (1807)- Civic Centre	\$ 500.00	MFS	
EFT65950	10/06/2022	WA LIBRARY SUPPLIES	Stationary- Library	\$ 80.55	MFS	

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
EFT65951	13/06/2022	ADVANCED ELECTRICAL EQUIPMENT PTY LTD	Wall Fan- Depot	\$ 203.50	MFS	
EFT65952	13/06/2022	AFGRI EQUIPMENT AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Graders Parts Replacement- Works	\$ 1,326.20	MFS	
EFT65953	13/06/2022	ARBORGREEN LANDSCAPE PRODUCTS (SA)	Tools- P&G	\$ 464.75	MFS	
EFT65954	13/06/2022	AVERY AIRCONDITIONING PTY LTD	Replacement of Airconditioning Remote- Museum	\$ 181.08	MFS	\$ 181.08
EFT65955	13/06/2022	BEST IT & BUSINESS SOLUTIONS PTY LTD	Monthly Printer Copies- IT	\$ 72.50	MFS	\$ 72.50
EFT65956	13/06/2022	BIDFOOD	Thick Cut Chips- BRAC	\$ 518.00	MFS	\$ 518.00
EFT65957	13/06/2022	BK SIGNS (HALLIDAY ENTERPRISES PTY LTD)	Muster Point Sign- People & Culture	\$ 60.50	MFS	\$ 60.50
EFT65958	13/06/2022	BP AUSTRALIA PTY LTD - FUEL	Bulk Diesel- Depot	\$ 21,781.69	MFS	\$ 21,781.69
EFT65959	13/06/2022	BRIGHTHOUSE STRATEGIC CONSULTANTS	Project Summary Graphic- Sanctuary Road Caravan Park	\$ 1,578.50	MFS	
EFT65960	13/06/2022	BROOME LOTTERIES HOUSE INC	Annual Funding- Community	\$ 5,170.00	MFS	\$ 5,170.00
EFT65961	13/06/2022	BROOME SMALL ENGINE SERVICES	Drive Shaft Repair- P&G	\$ 534.47	MFS	\$ 534.47
EFT65962	13/06/2022	CARPET PAINT & TILE CENTRE	Painting- Barker St	\$ 211.50	MFS	\$ 211.50
EFT65963	13/06/2022	COCA COLA AMATIL (HOLDINGS) LTD	Kiosk Stock- BRAC	\$ 992.39	MFS	
EFT65964	13/06/2022	EUROFINS ARL (ANALYTICAL REFERENCE LABORATORY) PTY LTD	Test Samples from Drainage Reserve- BRAC	\$ 90.75	MFS	
EFT65965	13/06/2022	FIRE & SAFETY SERVICES	Extinguishers- BRAC	\$ 649.00	MFS	\$ 649.00
EFT65966	13/06/2022	HERBERT SMITH FREEHILLS	Legal Fees- Paspaley Groundwater Licence	\$ 420.09	MFS	
EFT65967	13/06/2022	HORIZON POWER (ELECTRICITY USAGE)	Electricity Charges- BRAC	\$ 18,030.53	MFS	
EFT65968	13/06/2022	JLL PUBLIC SECTOR VALUATIONS PTY LTD	Land, Buildings and Infrastructure Valuation (RFQ 21-32)- Governance	\$ 39,600.00	MFS	
EFT65969	13/06/2022	KIMBERLEY ARTS NETWORK INC	Broome Fringe Festival- Governance	\$ 1,000.00	MFS	\$ 1,000.00
EFT65970	13/06/2022	KIMBERLEY CONTRACTING	Post Shell Cover (RFT19-11)- WMF	\$ 34,100.00	MFS	\$ 34,100.00
EFT65971	13/06/2022	KIMBERLEY FUEL & OIL SERVICES	Fuel- Depot	\$ 208.71	MFS	\$ 208.71
EFT65972	13/06/2022	KIMBERLEY TRUSS (NORTRUSS (NT) PTY LTD)	Barrel Bolt- Civic Centre	\$ 42.63	MFS	\$ 42.63
EFT65973	13/06/2022	MANDALAY TECHNOLOGIES PTY LTD	Software Subscription- Waste Facility	\$ 28,335.85	MFS	
EFT65974	13/06/2022	MARKETFORCE	Tenancy Advertising Reserve 38458- Property	\$ 1,680.71	MFS	
EFT65975	13/06/2022	MCMULLEN NOLAN GROUP PTY LTD (MNG)	Cemetery Plots (RFT20-02)- Infrastructure	\$ 2,403.50	MFS	
EFT65976	13/06/2022	MITCHELL FRANKLYN-FOWLER	Bar Manager- Civic Centre	\$ 646.50	MFS	\$ 646.50
EFT65977	13/06/2022	NORTH WEST LOCKSMITHS	Door Deadbolts- Visitor Centre	\$ 263.00	MFS	\$ 263.00
EFT65978	13/06/2022	NORTH WESTERN DRAINAGE AND CIVIL	Allure Drainage Outlet (RFQ21-38)- Infrastructure	\$ 69,762.00	MFS	\$ 69,762.00
EFT65979	13/06/2022	POOL WISDOM	Chemicals- Town Beach Water Park	\$ 223.30	MFS	\$ 223.30
EFT65980	13/06/2022	RESOLUTE SECURITY SERVICES	Security Charges- Chinatown Christmas	\$ 363.00	MFS	
EFT65981	13/06/2022	ROEBUCK BAY HOTEL	Refreshments- Council	\$ 96.88	MFS	\$ 96.88
EFT65982	13/06/2022	SETON AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Spill Deck- Depot	\$ 660.02	MFS	
EFT65983	13/06/2022	STRATCO WA PTY LTD	Door Skin- Civic Centre	\$ 139.70	MFS	\$ 139.70
EFT65984	13/06/2022	TOTALLY WORKWEAR	Jackets and Hi Vis Vest- Works	\$ 2,432.00	MFS	\$ 2,432.00
EFT65985	13/06/2022	TRADELINK PLUMBING SUPPLIES	Plumbing Items- Cemetery	\$ 41.14	MFS	\$ 41.14
EFT65986	14/06/2022	AVERY AIRCONDITIONING PTY LTD	Air-conditioning Maintenance- Library	\$ 1,582.08	MFS	\$ 1,582.08
EFT65987	14/06/2022	BROOME DIESEL & HYDRAULIC SERVICE	Parts- Loader Depot	\$ 20.75	MFS	\$ 20.75
EFT65988	14/06/2022	CAPITAL DIVISON	Building Repairs- Kimberley Regional Office	\$ 19,341.32	MFS	\$ 19,341.32
EFT65989	14/06/2022	CHRISTOPHER JOHN MCNAMARA	Rates refund for assessment A118380	\$ 2,261.84	MFS	
EFT65990	14/06/2022	FOOTPRINT CLEANING	Cleaning Services (17-02) - Various	\$ 47,337.11	MFS	\$ 47,337.11
EFT65991	14/06/2022	HARMONY HORTICULTURE	Weed Spraying- Morrell Park	\$ 6,292.00	MFS	\$ 6,292.00
EFT65992	14/06/2022	HORIZON POWER (ELECTRICITY USAGE)	Electricity Charges- Street Lights	\$ 77,765.66	MFS	
EFT65993	14/06/2022	JOSH BYRNE & ASSOCIATES	Detailed Design (RFQ21-31)- Cable Beach Foreshore	\$ 209,096.86	MFS	
EFT65994	14/06/2022	LANDGATE	Certificate of Title & Copy of Transfer of Land Act Document- Broome Camp School	\$ 54.40	MFS	
EFT65995	14/06/2022	MARKETFORCE	Advertising- Infrastructure	\$ 399.30	MFS	
EFT65996	14/06/2022	MCCORRY BROWN EARTHMOVING PTY LTD	Weigh of Cat Scraper- Works	\$ 82.50	MFS	\$ 82.50
EFT65997	14/06/2022	MCINTOSH & SON	Vehicle Maintenance- WMF	\$ 233.55	MFS	
EFT65998	14/06/2022	PRINTING IDEAS	Plinth for Artwork piece- Town Beach	\$ 580.80	MFS	\$ 580.80
EFT65999	14/06/2022	STREETEER & MALE PTY MITRE 10	Cyclone Deep Hole Shovel- P&G	\$ 328.61	MFS	\$ 328.61
EFT66000	14/06/2022	SUNNY SIGN COMPANY PTY LTD	Roadwork Signs - Depot	\$ 1,543.30	MFS	
EFT66001	14/06/2022	TAPPED PLUMBING & GAS PTY LTD	Toilets & Basin Repairs- Town Beach	\$ 1,184.70	MFS	\$ 1,184.70
EFT66002	14/06/2022	TNT AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Freight- Health	\$ 311.76	MFS	
EFT66003	14/06/2022	TOTALLY WORKWEAR	Uniforms- People & Culture	\$ 328.00	MFS	\$ 328.00
EFT66004	14/06/2022	WOOLWORTHS GROUP LIMITED	Kiosk Supplies- Civic Centre	\$ 185.85	MFS	
EFT66005	14/06/2022	BEST IT & BUSINESS SOLUTIONS PTY LTD	Printer Copies- IT	\$ 221.83	MFS	\$ 221.83
EFT66006	14/06/2022	BROOME MOTORS	Vehicle Maintenance- Depot	\$ 2,491.45	MFS	\$ 2,491.45
EFT66007	14/06/2022	FOOTPRINT CLEANING	Cleaning Services- Various	\$ 6,110.50	MFS	\$ 6,110.50
EFT66008	14/06/2022	KAZUE DOKI (LIME LEAF CAFE)	Catering Service- Community Engagement	\$ 2,025.00	MFS	\$ 2,025.00
EFT66009	14/06/2022	LANDMARK PRODUCTS PTY LTD	Flinders Bench- Town Beach	\$ 4,422.00	MFS	

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
EFT66010	14/06/2022	WOOLWORTHS GROUP LIMITED	Milk- BRAC	\$ 10.40	MFS	
EFT66011	17/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 121,754.23	MFS	
EFT66012	17/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 25,411.32	MFS	
EFT66013	17/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 2,291.77	MFS	
EFT66014	17/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 492.10	MFS	
EFT66015	17/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 900.00	MFS	
EFT66016	17/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 660.00	MFS	
EFT66017	17/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 472.44	MFS	
EFT66018	17/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 170.80	MFS	
EFT66019	17/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 363,947.07	MFS	
EFT66020	17/06/2022	ACURIX NETWORKS PTY LTD	Software- Library	\$ 490.60	MFS	
EFT66021	17/06/2022	ATEA CONSULTING	Executive Consultancy- Kimberley Zone	\$ 18,649.95	MFS	\$ 18,649.95
EFT66022	17/06/2022	AVERY AIRCONDITIONING PTY LTD	Air Conditioning Maintenance- Library	\$ 3,995.72	MFS	\$ 3,995.72
EFT66023	17/06/2022	BEILBY DOWNING TEAL	Recruitment Service- P&C	\$ 2,948.00	MFS	
EFT66024	17/06/2022	BIDFOOD	Kiosk Stock- BRAC	\$ 411.00	MFS	\$ 411.00
EFT66025	17/06/2022	BROOME CLEANAWAY	Kerbide Recycling Collection (RFT 14/01)- Various	\$ 66,516.88	MFS	\$ 66,516.88
EFT66026	17/06/2022	BROOME JUNIOR & SENIOR MOTOCROSS CLUB	Annual Community Matched Funding 2021/22 - Broome Motocross	\$ 2,848.00	MFS	\$ 2,848.00
EFT66027	17/06/2022	BROOME MOTORS	Vehicle Repairs- Fleet	\$ 627.69	MFS	\$ 627.69
EFT66028	17/06/2022	BROOME PLUMBING & GAS	Filters- Depot	\$ 784.00	MFS	\$ 784.00
EFT66029	17/06/2022	BROOME TREE & PALM SERVICE	Equipment Hire (RFT 20-10)- WMF	\$ 4,950.00	MFS	\$ 4,950.00
EFT66030	17/06/2022	BROOME WINDSCREENS / NOVUS AUTO GLASS	Mower Windscreen- P&G	\$ 583.25	MFS	\$ 583.25
EFT66031	17/06/2022	BROOME CRETE	Concrete- Town Beach	\$ 7,508.82	MFS	\$ 7,508.82
EFT66032	17/06/2022	BULLDOGS ELECTRICAL & MAINTENANCE	Electrical Repair- Works	\$ 325.60	MFS	\$ 325.60
EFT66033	17/06/2022	BUNNINGS BROOME	Sealant & Wipes- Property	\$ 43.19	MFS	\$ 43.19
EFT66034	17/06/2022	CARDNO (WA) PTY LTD	Consultancy Management- Lawrence/Stewart	\$ 8,857.53	MFS	
EFT66035	17/06/2022	CARPET PAINT & TILE CENTRE	Marking Paint- BRAC	\$ 297.00	MFS	\$ 297.00
EFT66036	17/06/2022	CIVIL & DOMESTIC SUPPORT SERVICES	Event Support Worker- Civic Centre	\$ 681.75	MFS	\$ 681.75
EFT66037	17/06/2022	COAST & COUNTRY ELECTRICS	Electrical Repair- Medland Pavilion	\$ 407.01	MFS	\$ 407.01
EFT66038	17/06/2022	COATES HIRE OPERATIONS PTY LTD	Mini Excavator- Conti Foreshore	\$ 1,094.10	MFS	\$ 1,094.10
EFT66039	17/06/2022	COLIN WILKINSON DEVELOPMENTS PTY LTD	Building Construction (21-06)- Surf Club	\$ 233,876.07	MFS	\$ 233,876.07
EFT66040	17/06/2022	CORSIGN WA PTY LTD	Street Signage- Depot	\$ 818.40	MFS	
EFT66041	17/06/2022	FITZROY PROGRAMS PTY LTD	Books- Library	\$ 460.30	MFS	
EFT66042	17/06/2022	HEAD OFFICE DEPARTMENT OF FIRE & EMERGENCY SERVICES	4th Quarter ESL DFES- Rates	\$ 113,504.68	MFS	
EFT66043	17/06/2022	INTELLIHR SYSTEMS PTY LTD	HR Software Subscription- HR	\$ 3,366.00	MFS	
EFT66044	17/06/2022	J BLACKWOOD & SON T/AS BLACKWOODS	PPE Uniform (RFT20-11)- P&G	\$ 131.37	MFS	\$ 131.37
EFT66045	17/06/2022	JASCO CONSULTING PTY LTD	Monthly Office Licencing Phone Systems- IT	\$ 7,916.26	MFS	
EFT66046	17/06/2022	JAYE SMOKER (UNBOUND SOUND)	Sound Technical Services- Civic Centre	\$ 1,386.00	MFS	\$ 1,386.00
EFT66047	17/06/2022	KARRATHA INTERNATIONAL HOTEL	Accommodation- Governance	\$ 244.00	MFS	
EFT66048	17/06/2022	KIMBERLEY BOOKSHOP	Books- Library	\$ 312.24	MFS	\$ 312.24
EFT66049	17/06/2022	KIMBERLEY FUEL & OIL SERVICES	Grease & Renolin- Workshop	\$ 126.50	MFS	\$ 126.50
EFT66050	17/06/2022	LIGHT APPLICATION PTY LTD	Artwork Repairs- Town Beach	\$ 6,517.50	MFS	
EFT66051	17/06/2022	MEN'S SHED BROOME	Annual Funding- Community	\$ 1,900.00	MFS	\$ 1,900.00
EFT66052	17/06/2022	MINETRANS PTY LTD	Loader Parts- Fleet	\$ 147.40	MFS	
EFT66053	17/06/2022	NORTH WEST COAST SECURITY	Security Services- Shire Admin	\$ 60.50	MFS	\$ 60.50
EFT66054	17/06/2022	NORTH WEST LOCKSMITHS	Locks Replacing/Repairs- Civic Centre	\$ 248.00	MFS	\$ 248.00
EFT66055	17/06/2022	OFFICE NATIONAL BROOME	Kitchen Supplies- Shire Admin	\$ 28.18	MFS	\$ 28.18
EFT66056	17/06/2022	OFFICE OF THE AUDITOR GENERAL	Audit 2020-2021- Finance	\$ 115,500.00	MFS	
EFT66057	17/06/2022	ORAL HISTORY ASSOCIATION OF AUSTRALIA (WA BRANCH) INC (OHAA)	Annual Membership- Library	\$ 65.00	MFS	
EFT66058	17/06/2022	PREMIER TARPS	V-belts- Works	\$ 77.00	MFS	
EFT66059	17/06/2022	RAECO	Book Covering Materials- Library	\$ 109.60	MFS	
EFT66060	17/06/2022	RESOLUTE SECURITY SERVICES	Security Services for Naughty or Nice- Civic Centre	\$ 1,056.00	MFS	
EFT66061	17/06/2022	STEPHEN JOHN TYLER	Refund (A303164 71)- Rates	\$ 500.33	MFS	\$ 500.33
EFT66062	17/06/2022	TNT AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Freight- Health	\$ 18.61	MFS	
EFT66063	17/06/2022	TOTALLY WORKWEAR	Uniforms- P&C	\$ 259.00	MFS	\$ 259.00
EFT66064	17/06/2022	TRUCK CENTRE (WA) PTY LTD	Replacement Parts- P&G	\$ 403.60	MFS	
EFT66065	17/06/2022	WATTLEUP TRACTORS	Remote Lock Unit- Fleet	\$ 615.86	MFS	
EFT66066	17/06/2022	WEAVING FUTURES	Art Activity- Community Engagement	\$ 1,500.00	MFS	\$ 1,500.00
EFT66067	17/06/2022	WESTERN AUSTRALIAN LOCAL GOVERNMENT ASSOCIATION (WALGA)	Training- Administration	\$ 1,156.00	MFS	
EFT66068	17/06/2022	WURTH AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Consumables- Workshop	\$ 208.41	MFS	
EFT66069	21/06/2022	CHARTER PROPERTY GROUP PTY LTD	Staff Rent- Jun 2022	\$ 3,258.93	MFS	
EFT66070	21/06/2022	FIRST NATIONAL REAL ESTATE BROOME	Staff Rent- Jun 2022	\$ 7,400.42	MFS	\$ 7,400.42
EFT66071	21/06/2022	FIRST NATIONAL REAL ESTATE BROOME - COMMERCIAL TRUST	Staff Rent- Jun 2022	\$ 300.00	MFS	\$ 300.00

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
EFT66072	21/06/2022	HUTCHINSON REAL ESTATE	Staff Rent- Jun 2022	\$ 2,400.00	MFS	\$ 2,400.00
EFT66073	21/06/2022	MARY ELIZABETH JANE LAWTON	Staff Rent- Jun 2022	\$ 1,520.08	MFS	\$ 1,520.08
EFT66074	21/06/2022	PRD NATIONWIDE	Staff Rent- Jun 2022	\$ 8,032.53	MFS	\$ 8,032.53
EFT66075	21/06/2022	RAY WHITE BROOME (STAFF RENTAL PAYMENTS)	Staff Rent- Jun 2022	\$ 4,692.86	MFS	\$ 4,692.86
EFT66076	21/06/2022	J BLACKWOOD & SON T/AS BLACKWOODS	PPE Uniforms (RFT20-11)- WMF	\$ 821.72	MFS	\$ 821.72
EFT66077	21/06/2022	OFFICE NATIONAL BROOME	Community Engagement- Stationery	\$ 341.34	MFS	\$ 341.34
EFT66078	21/06/2022	TNT AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Freight- Health	\$ 311.92	MFS	\$ 311.92
EFT66079	22/06/2022	A PLUS EVENTS & HIRE	Barrier & Fence Hire- STRUT Fashion Show	\$ 1,485.00	MFS	\$ 1,485.00
EFT66080	22/06/2022	ABLE ELECTRICAL (WA) PTY LTD	Electrical Fault Check- Town Beach Water Park	\$ 220.00	MFS	\$ 220.00
EFT66081	22/06/2022	AUTOPRO BROOME (Gaff Holdings Pty Ltd)	Tools- P&G	\$ 228.75	MFS	\$ 228.75
EFT66082	22/06/2022	AVERY AIRCONDITIONING PTY LTD	Air Conditioner Maintenance- Library	\$ 1,573.15	MFS	\$ 1,573.15
EFT66083	22/06/2022	BOC LIMITED	Medical Oxygen- BRAC	\$ 218.53	MFS	\$ 218.53
EFT66084	22/06/2022	BROOME BOLT SUPPLIES WA PTY LTD	Consumables- WMF	\$ 644.38	MFS	\$ 644.38
EFT66085	22/06/2022	BROOME CAMPUS NORTH REGIONAL TAFE	Training- People & Culture	\$ 961.20	MFS	\$ 961.20
EFT66086	22/06/2022	BROOME DIESEL & HYDRAULIC SERVICE	Tipper Repairs- Depot	\$ 3,596.64	MFS	\$ 3,596.64
EFT66087	22/06/2022	BROOME HISTORICAL SOCIETY & MUSEUM	Annual Funding- Community	\$ 16,000.00	MFS	\$ 16,000.00
EFT66088	22/06/2022	BROOME PHARMACY	Corporate Flu Vaccination- People & Culture	\$ 525.00	MFS	\$ 525.00
EFT66089	22/06/2022	BROOME PROGRESSIVE SUPPLIES	Stock for Kiosk- BRAC	\$ 356.28	MFS	\$ 356.28
EFT66090	22/06/2022	BROOMECECRETE	Concrete (RFT 22-02)- Foreshore Footpath	\$ 6,711.93	MFS	\$ 6,711.93
EFT66091	22/06/2022	BUNNINGS BROOME	Tools- Depot	\$ 2,842.58	MFS	\$ 2,842.58
EFT66092	22/06/2022	CABLE BEACH TYRE SERVICE PTY LTD (GOODYEAR AUTOCARE BROOME)	Tyres- WMF	\$ 9,981.00	MFS	\$ 9,981.00
EFT66093	22/06/2022	CARPET PAINT & TILE CENTRE	Paint- BRAC	\$ 21.60	MFS	\$ 21.60
EFT66094	22/06/2022	CLARITY COMMUNICATIONS	Newsletter Software- Marketing	\$ 595.78	MFS	\$ 595.78
EFT66095	22/06/2022	COAST & COUNTRY ELECTRICS	Repairs- WMF	\$ 520.91	MFS	\$ 520.91
EFT66096	22/06/2022	COATES HIRE OPERATIONS PTY LTD	Portaloo Hire- Infrastructure	\$ 910.76	MFS	\$ 910.76
EFT66097	22/06/2022	COLES SUPERMARKETS- CHINATOWN, S324	Kiosk Consumables- Civic Centre	\$ 523.97	MFS	\$ 523.97
EFT66098	22/06/2022	CS LEGAL	Legal Fees- Finance	\$ 618.50	MFS	\$ 618.50
EFT66099	22/06/2022	DIRECTCOMMS PTY LTD	SMS Services- Library	\$ 17.35	MFS	\$ 17.35
EFT66100	22/06/2022	DORMA AUTOMATICS PTY LTD	Automatic Doors Maintenance- BRAC	\$ 1,947.00	MFS	\$ 1,947.00
EFT66101	22/06/2022	ELMO SOFTWARE LIMITED	Annual Licence Fee- IT	\$ 15,881.80	MFS	\$ 15,881.80
EFT66102	22/06/2022	FE TECHNOLOGIES	RFID Tags- Library	\$ 539.00	MFS	\$ 539.00
EFT66103	22/06/2022	FIELD AIR CONDITIONING & AUTO ELECTRICAL PTY LTD	Air Conditioner Check- Works	\$ 2,395.29	MFS	\$ 2,395.29
EFT66104	22/06/2022	FIRE & SAFETY SERVICES	Replacement Fire Extinguisher- Various	\$ 2,381.50	MFS	\$ 2,381.50
EFT66105	22/06/2022	FOOTPRINT CLEANING	Cleaning Services- Kimberley Regional Offices 1	\$ 1,310.83	MFS	\$ 1,310.83
EFT66106	22/06/2022	HOUSING DEPARTMENT OF COMMUNITIES (Rates refunds only)	Refund of Extra Payments Made in Error- Debtors	\$ 1,930.00	MFS	\$ 1,930.00
EFT66107	22/06/2022	LAIRD TRAN STUDIO	Design And Construction- BRAC	\$ 633.58	MFS	\$ 633.58
EFT66108	22/06/2022	WEST AUSTRALIAN YOUNG READERS' BOOK AWARD	Merchandise- Library	\$ 39.50	MFS	\$ 39.50
EFT66109	24/06/2022	ARNAWAZ MERCHANT	Rates refund for assessment A102849	\$ 2,600.00	MFS	\$ 2,600.00
EFT66110	24/06/2022	BRETT BARNETT	Air Raid Artwork - Town Beach	\$ 225.00	MFS	\$ 225.00
EFT66111	24/06/2022	BROOME BOULEVARD CAFE	Catering Charges- Community Engagement	\$ 158.60	MFS	\$ 158.60
EFT66112	24/06/2022	BROOME CLEANAWAY	Kerbside Refuse Collection (RFT 14-01)- Various	\$ 31,961.95	MFS	\$ 31,961.95
EFT66113	24/06/2022	DANIEL PETER O'CONNELL	Diploma of Project Management- Infrastructure	\$ 3,250.00	MFS	\$ 3,250.00
EFT66114	24/06/2022	FIRE & SAFETY SERVICES	Smoke Detector Replacement- Library	\$ 1,595.97	MFS	\$ 1,595.97
EFT66115	24/06/2022	FITZWORK	Police Clearance Checks- People & Culture	\$ 165.00	MFS	\$ 165.00
EFT66116	24/06/2022	FOOTPRINT CLEANING	BBQ Cleaning- Various Parks	\$ 4,719.00	MFS	\$ 4,719.00
EFT66117	24/06/2022	G. BISHOPS TRANSPORT SERVICES PTY LTD	Freight - Nursery and P&G	\$ 688.58	MFS	\$ 688.58
EFT66118	24/06/2022	GLASS CO KIMBERLEY (FORMALLY KIMBERLEY GLASS SERVICE)	Door Replacement- Kimberley Regional Offices 1	\$ 5,493.40	MFS	\$ 5,493.40
EFT66119	24/06/2022	GO GO MEDIA	Radio Licence- BRAC	\$ 198.00	MFS	\$ 198.00
EFT66120	24/06/2022	HAMES SHARLEY	Community Engagement (RFQ20-03)- Development	\$ 13,453.00	MFS	\$ 13,453.00
EFT66121	24/06/2022	HERBERT SMITH FREEHILLS	Professional Charges- Broome Turf Club	\$ 5,597.29	MFS	\$ 5,597.29
EFT66122	24/06/2022	HIT PRODUCTIONS PTY LTD	Sapphires Royalties- Civic Centre	\$ 3,337.20	MFS	\$ 3,337.20
EFT66123	24/06/2022	HORIZON POWER (ELECTRICITY USAGE)	Electricity Charges- Kimberley Regional Office	\$ 17,117.72	MFS	\$ 17,117.72
EFT66124	24/06/2022	ILLION AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	SMS Service- Corporate Services	\$ 984.50	MFS	\$ 984.50
EFT66125	24/06/2022	ILLYARRIE PTY LTD (WEST COAST WATER SAFETY)	Lifeguard Services (RFT 21-07)- Corporate Services	\$ 46,094.62	MFS	\$ 46,094.62
EFT66126	24/06/2022	INDUSTRIAL AUTOMATION GROUP	100 Floodlight Access Swipe Cards- BRAC	\$ 1,677.50	MFS	\$ 1,677.50
EFT66127	24/06/2022	IRIS CONSULTING GROUP PTY LTD	Online Records Management Basics Course- Records	\$ 190.00	MFS	\$ 190.00
EFT66128	24/06/2022	JACINDA PERKINS	Reimbursement for Training- Planning	\$ 455.95	MFS	\$ 455.95
EFT66129	24/06/2022	KENNARDS HIRE	Footpath Maintenance- Chinatown	\$ 1,031.00	MFS	\$ 1,031.00
EFT66130	24/06/2022	KIMBERLEY CONTRACTING	Weekly Posi-shell (RFT 19/11)- WMF	\$ 33,000.00	MFS	\$ 33,000.00
EFT66131	24/06/2022	KIMBERLEY FUEL & OIL SERVICES	Filters for Roller- Works	\$ 123.82	MFS	\$ 123.82

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
EFT66132	24/06/2022	KIMBERLEY QUARRY PTY LTD	Feature Rock- Bike Park	\$ 7,084.78	MFS	
EFT66133	24/06/2022	KIMBERLEY STOLEN GENERATION ABORIGINAL CORP	Art Exhibition- Community Development	\$ 1,100.00	MFS	\$ 1,100.00
EFT66134	24/06/2022	LEAH BERKREY	Reimbursement- Office of the CEO	\$ 209.00	MFS	\$ 209.00
EFT66135	24/06/2022	LHM FABRICATION & FENCING	Fence Repair- WMF	\$ 2,288.00	MFS	\$ 2,288.00
EFT66136	24/06/2022	M2M ONE PTY LTD	Telstra Sim Cards- BRAC	\$ 15.95	MFS	
EFT66137	24/06/2022	MARKET CREATIONS	Marketing Material Updates- Development Services	\$ 165.00	MFS	
EFT66138	24/06/2022	MCCORRY BROWN EARTHMOVING PTY LTD	Semi Tipper Hire- Lawrence Rd	\$ 17,171.00	MFS	\$ 17,171.00
EFT66139	24/06/2022	MCKENO BLOCKS & PAVERS	Pavers- Foreshore Ramps	\$ 280.50	MFS	\$ 280.50
EFT66140	24/06/2022	MCMULLEN NOLAN GROUP PTY LTD (MNG)	Survey Fees- Engineering	\$ 1,529.00	MFS	
EFT66141	24/06/2022	NATIVE ANIMAL RESCUE - BROOME (NARB)	Funding- Community	\$ 9,000.00	MFS	\$ 9,000.00
EFT66142	24/06/2022	NORTH WEST STRATA SERVICES	Quarterly Strata Levies- Staff Housing	\$ 604.00	MFS	\$ 604.00
EFT66143	24/06/2022	NORTHERN RURAL SUPPLIES PTY LTD	Weed Spraying Material- P&G	\$ 3,932.20	MFS	\$ 3,932.20
EFT66144	24/06/2022	NYAMBA BURU YAWURU LTD	STRUT Event- Community	\$ 678.70	MFS	\$ 678.70
EFT66145	24/06/2022	OFFICE NATIONAL BROOME	Stationery- Administration	\$ 4,736.49	MFS	\$ 4,736.49
EFT66146	24/06/2022	POOL WISDOM	Pool Chemicals- BRAC	\$ 1,185.50	MFS	\$ 1,185.50
EFT66147	24/06/2022	PRD NATIONWIDE *STRATA PAYMENTS ONLY*	Strata Levies- Staff Housing	\$ 1,781.25	MFS	\$ 1,781.25
EFT66148	24/06/2022	PRITCHARD FRANCIS CONSULTING PTY LTD	Professional Services- Surf Club	\$ 8,213.15	MFS	
EFT66149	24/06/2022	RDO EQUIPMENT PTY LTD	Mower Blades- P&G	\$ 1,491.42	MFS	
EFT66150	24/06/2022	REMOTE MECHANICAL CONTRACTING	Truck Repair- Works	\$ 6,686.90	MFS	\$ 6,686.90
EFT66151	24/06/2022	ROADLINE CIVIL CONTRACTORS	Updating of Generic Traffic Management Plan- Infrastructure	\$ 836.00	MFS	\$ 836.00
EFT66153	24/06/2022	SANDFIRE ROADHOUSE & TAVERN	Diesel- Depot	\$ 1,440.00	MFS	
EFT66154	24/06/2022	SEAT ADVISOR PTY LTD	Ticket Sales Commission- Civic Centre	\$ 237.49	MFS	
EFT66155	24/06/2022	SECUREPAY PTY LTD	Security Service- Civic Centre	\$ 50.08	MFS	
EFT66156	24/06/2022	SITE ENVIRONMENTAL & REMEDIATION SERVICES PTY LTD (SERS)	Ground Water Monitoring- WMF	\$ 5,775.00	MFS	
EFT66157	24/06/2022	SOUTHERN CROSS AUSTEREO (SCA)	Radio Advertising- Governance	\$ 2,602.60	MFS	\$ 2,602.60
EFT66158	24/06/2022	SPACETOCO PTY LTD	Licence- IT	\$ 165.00	MFS	
EFT66159	24/06/2022	STAGECRAFT PTY LTD	Stage Inspection- Civic Centre	\$ 5,593.00	MFS	
EFT66160	24/06/2022	STRATAGREEN (FORMERLY GREENWAY ENTERPRISES)	Spyker Drop Spreader- P&G	\$ 1,569.38	MFS	
EFT66161	24/06/2022	STREETER & MALE PTY MITRE 10	Tools- Works	\$ 1,553.85	MFS	\$ 1,553.85
EFT66162	24/06/2022	SUBLIME (ELLYN MARIE HARTVIGSEN)	School Holiday Posters- BRAC	\$ 300.00	MFS	
EFT66163	24/06/2022	SUNDRY CREDITOR A - SECURITY INCENTIVE SCHEME	Security Scheme Incentive- Community	\$ 133.00	MFS	\$ 133.00
EFT66164	24/06/2022	TARA GOWER - DANCE (BURRB WANGGARAJU NURLU)	STRUT Performance- Reconciliation Week	\$ 3,091.00	MFS	\$ 3,091.00
EFT66165	24/06/2022	TELSTRA	Service & Equipment Rental- IT	\$ 4,302.00	MFS	
EFT66166	24/06/2022	TERRY PATTERSON BUILDER (DEVERE CORPORATION PTY LTD)	Reinstall Sleeve Based Footings- Nipper Roe Lighting	\$ 2,330.00	MFS	\$ 2,330.00
EFT66167	24/06/2022	TOTAL TOOLS MALAGA TT (MALAGA PTY LTD)	Telescopic Poles- Works	\$ 172.00	MFS	
EFT66168	24/06/2022	VIVA ENERGY AUSTRALIA	Fuel Card Charges- Various	\$ 310.92	MFS	
EFT66169	24/06/2022	XPANSE	IT Hardware Repairs (RFQ 22-07)- IT	\$ 150,818.47	MFS	
EFT66170	24/06/2022	IP & ST ELSON PTY LTD	Crossover Subsidy- Infrastructure	\$ 4,000.00	MFS	\$ 4,000.00
EFT66171	27/06/2022	ABLE ELECTRICAL (WA) PTY LTD	Building Maintenance- BRAC	\$ 924.00	MFS	\$ 924.00
EFT66172	27/06/2022	ASHER WADROP	AV Technician for Sapphires- Civic Centre	\$ 572.00	MFS	\$ 572.00
EFT66173	27/06/2022	ASSORTED SIGNS	Pool Signage- BRAC	\$ 596.75	MFS	\$ 596.75
EFT66174	27/06/2022	AVERY AIRCONDITIONING PTY LTD	Air Conditioners Maintenance- Visitor Centre	\$ 1,329.15	MFS	\$ 1,329.15
EFT66175	27/06/2022	BIDFOOD	Kiosk Stock- BRAC	\$ 1,015.45	MFS	\$ 1,015.45
EFT66176	27/06/2022	BOC LIMITED	Pest Control- Various	\$ 93.72	MFS	
EFT66177	27/06/2022	BROOME BOLT SUPPLIES WA PTY LTD	Screws- P&G	\$ 44.00	MFS	\$ 44.00
EFT66178	27/06/2022	BROOME CLEANAWAY	Cleaning Services- Kimberley Regional Offices	\$ 2,013.28	MFS	\$ 2,013.28
EFT66179	27/06/2022	BROOME DIESEL & HYDRAULIC SERVICE	Vehicle Service- WMF	\$ 3,314.95	MFS	\$ 3,314.95
EFT66180	27/06/2022	BROOME PROGRESSIVE SUPPLIES	Consumables- Depot	\$ 40.82	MFS	\$ 40.82
EFT66181	27/06/2022	BUNNINGS BROOME	Bifold Table- Library	\$ 42.00	MFS	\$ 42.00
EFT66182	27/06/2022	BUSHY'S PIZZA	Pizzas for Meeting- Depot	\$ 800.00	MFS	\$ 800.00
EFT66183	27/06/2022	CABLE BEACH ELECTRICAL SERVICE	Replace Faulty RCDS for Pearl Lady Statue- Conti Foreshore	\$ 1,034.00	MFS	\$ 1,034.00
EFT66184	27/06/2022	CAPITAL DIVISON	Roof Replacement- Kimberley Regional Office 2	\$ 2,011.73	MFS	\$ 2,011.73
EFT66185	27/06/2022	CDM AUSTRALIA	Annual Service & Software Annual Licensing- IT	\$ 477.40	MFS	
EFT66186	27/06/2022	CHAS CLARKSON	Christmas Decoration- Chinatown	\$ 9,984.60	MFS	
EFT66187	27/06/2022	COGGO PTY LTD	Fitness Classes- BRAC	\$ 900.00	MFS	\$ 900.00
EFT66188	27/06/2022	COLES SUPERMARKETS - CHINATOWN, S324	Refreshments- Directorate Meeting	\$ 26.35	MFS	\$ 26.35

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
EFT66189	27/06/2022	ELEMENT ADVISORY PTY LTD	Arts, Culture and Heritage Strategy (RFQ22-14)- Community	\$ 33,000.00	MFS	
EFT66190	27/06/2022	FOOTPRINT CLEANING	Consumables for Cleaning (RFT 17-02)- Various	\$ 21,937.35	MFS	\$ 21,937.35
EFT66191	27/06/2022	FUEL TRANS AUSTRALIA PTY LTD T/A RECHARGE PETROLEUM (BP BROOME CENTRAL)	Fuel- Depot	\$ 601.70	MFS	\$ 601.70
EFT66192	27/06/2022	HITECH SPORTS PTY LTD	Netball & Rings- BRAC	\$ 3,490.30	MFS	
EFT66193	27/06/2022	HORIZON POWER (ELECTRICITY USAGE)	Electricity Charges- Dampier Terrace	\$ 979.27	MFS	
EFT66194	27/06/2022	IANNELLO DESIGN	Poster- Chinatown Discovery Festival	\$ 462.00	MFS	
EFT66195	27/06/2022	INFOSURETY PTY LTD T/A INFOTRUST	Mimecast Advanced Support Monthly- IT	\$ 1,888.92	MFS	
EFT66196	27/06/2022	INLOGIK PTY LTD	Software- Finance	\$ 1,650.00	MFS	
EFT66197	27/06/2022	KIMBERLEY BOOKSHOP	Books- Library	\$ 44.98	MFS	\$ 44.98
EFT66198	27/06/2022	KIMBERLEY GOLD PURE DRINKING WATER	Drinking Water- Administration	\$ 340.00	MFS	\$ 340.00
EFT66199	27/06/2022	KIMBERLEY KERBS	Barrier Construction- Chinatown	\$ 3,410.00	MFS	\$ 3,410.00
EFT66200	27/06/2022	KIMBERLEY QUARRY PTY LTD	Supply & Deliver Roadbase (RFT19/05)- McGuigan Rd	\$ 51,353.44	MFS	
EFT66201	27/06/2022	KOLORS PTY LTD (PINDAN PRINTING)	Printing- Office of the CEO	\$ 28.83	MFS	\$ 28.83
EFT66202	27/06/2022	MCMULLEN NOLAN GROUP PTY LTD (MNG)	Tracks & Trails- BRAC	\$ 4,108.50	MFS	
EFT66203	27/06/2022	OILFIELD TRANSPORT SERVICES PTY LTD	Truck Hire- WMF	\$ 693.00	MFS	\$ 693.00
EFT66204	27/06/2022	OPENFORMS	Openforms Response Costs- IT	\$ 166.10	MFS	
EFT66205	27/06/2022	QUEST WEST PERTH	Accommodation- People & Culture	\$ 640.00	MFS	
EFT66206	27/06/2022	ROEBUCK BAY HOTEL	Bar Stock- Civic Centre	\$ 1,091.52	MFS	\$ 1,091.52
EFT66207	27/06/2022	SURFMET PTY LTD T/A KIMBERLEY SOILS LABORATORY	Compaction Tests- Conti Foreshore	\$ 1,738.00	MFS	
EFT66208	27/06/2022	TALIS CONSULTANTS	Concept Design (RFQ21-27)- RRRP	\$ 119,314.70	MFS	
EFT66209	27/06/2022	THEATRE KIMBERLEY INC (WORN ART)	Annual Funding- Community	\$ 11,000.00	MFS	\$ 11,000.00
EFT66210	27/06/2022	THINK WATER BROOME	Reticulation Parts- Sunset Park	\$ 15,208.23	MFS	\$ 15,208.23
EFT66211	27/06/2022	TOTALLY WORKWEAR	Uniforms- People & Culture	\$ 677.80	MFS	\$ 677.80
EFT66212	27/06/2022	WA HINO	Fuel Locking for the Prime Mover- Works	\$ 222.78	MFS	
EFT66213	27/06/2022	WATERCHOICE (AUST) PTY LTD	Water Systems Maintenance- Library	\$ 65.00	MFS	
EFT66214	27/06/2022	WEAVING FUTURES	Art Activity Build- Community	\$ 100.00	MFS	\$ 100.00
EFT66215	27/06/2022	WEST AUSTRALIAN NEWSPAPERS	Advertising- Marketing	\$ 2,472.00	MFS	
EFT66216	27/06/2022	WOOLWORTHS GROUP LIMITED	Kiosk Consumables- BRAC	\$ 126.00	MFS	
EFT66217	27/06/2022	YOGAMON (MONIQUE ELLIS)	Yoga Classes- BRAC	\$ 660.00	MFS	\$ 660.00
EFT66218	28/06/2022	WESTERN AUSTRALIAN TREASURY CORPORATION	Loan No. 193 Fixed Component - Civic Centre Redevelopment Loan	\$ 260,997.64	MFS	
EFT66219	29/06/2022	ABLE ELECTRICAL (WA) PTY LTD	Stadium Lights- BRAC	\$ 792.00	MFS	\$ 792.00
EFT66220	29/06/2022	AISHA VALENTI	Ad Hoc Sponsorship- Community	\$ 1,000.00	MFS	\$ 1,000.00
EFT66221	29/06/2022	AUSSIE BROADBAND LIMITED	NBN Fibre Upgrades- BRAC	\$ 11,805.44	MFS	
EFT66222	29/06/2022	AUSTRALIA POST	Postage Charges- Various	\$ 400.50	MFS	\$ 400.50
EFT66223	29/06/2022	AVERY AIRCONDITIONING PTY LTD	Air Conditioning Maintenance- WMF	\$ 6,054.46	MFS	\$ 6,054.46
EFT66224	29/06/2022	BACKROOM PRESS INC	Books- Library	\$ 42.63	MFS	\$ 42.63
EFT66225	29/06/2022	BIDFOOD	Ice Cream Stock- BRAC	\$ 1,366.77	MFS	\$ 1,366.77
EFT66226	29/06/2022	BRIGHTHOUSE STRATEGIC CONSULTANTS	Project Consultancy (RFQ21-36)- Sanctuary Road	\$ 9,720.07	MFS	
EFT66227	29/06/2022	BROOME CAMPUS NORTH REGIONAL TAFE	Training- People and Culture	\$ 4,140.00	MFS	\$ 4,140.00
EFT66228	29/06/2022	BROOME CLEANAWAY	Emptying of Cardboard Recycling Bin- WMF	\$ 3,951.42	MFS	\$ 3,951.42
EFT66229	29/06/2022	BROOME DIESEL & HYDRAULIC SERVICE	Grease Pump & Grease- WMF	\$ 1,483.15	MFS	\$ 1,483.15
EFT66230	29/06/2022	BROOME FURNISHINGS	Storage Cabinet- P&G	\$ 679.00	MFS	\$ 679.00
EFT66231	29/06/2022	BROOME PROGRESSIVE SUPPLIES	Milk- Administration	\$ 71.77	MFS	\$ 71.77
EFT66232	29/06/2022	BROOME SCOOTERS PTY LTD (KIMBERLEY MOWERS & SPARES)	Gardening Tools- P&G	\$ 300.00	MFS	\$ 300.00
EFT66233	29/06/2022	BROOME SMALL ENGINE SERVICES	Repair Equipment- Depot	\$ 363.25	MFS	\$ 363.25
EFT66234	29/06/2022	BROOME WINDSCREENS / NOVUS AUTO GLASS	New Windscreen- Fleet	\$ 1,144.42	MFS	\$ 1,144.42
EFT66235	29/06/2022	CABLE BEACH ELECTRICAL SERVICE	Security Floodlights- Depot	\$ 4,735.50	MFS	\$ 4,735.50
EFT66236	29/06/2022	CALYPTRA PTY LTD	Books- Library	\$ 183.00	MFS	
EFT66237	29/06/2022	CAPITAL DIVISON	Light Installation- Shire Admin	\$ 253.00	MFS	\$ 253.00
EFT66238	29/06/2022	CARPET PAINT & TILE CENTRE	Floor Scrapers for Concreting- Conti Foreshore	\$ 258.10	MFS	\$ 258.10
EFT66239	29/06/2022	CLARK EQUIPMENT SALES PTY LTD	Bushing, Pins and Seals for Track - Works	\$ 432.66	MFS	
EFT66240	29/06/2022	COLES SUPERMARKETS - CHINATOWN, S324	Catering- Depot	\$ 93.70	MFS	\$ 93.70
EFT66241	29/06/2022	CUBISPEC WASHROOM SYSTEMS (INTERIA SYSTEMS PTY LTD)	Washing System- Depot	\$ 3,712.50	MFS	
EFT66242	29/06/2022	ENVIRONMENTAL HEALTH AUSTRALIA (WA) INCORPORATED	Corporate Membership- Development	\$ 1,140.00	MFS	
EFT66243	29/06/2022	EVELYN JANE DE KLERK	Refund (A121099)- Rates	\$ 460.50	MFS	\$ 460.50
EFT66244	29/06/2022	EVENTPRO SOFTWARE	Software Licence- IT	\$ 1,436.41	MFS	
EFT66245	29/06/2022	FOOTPRINT CLEANING	Cleaning Services- Visitor Centre	\$ 726.00	MFS	\$ 726.00

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
EFT66246	29/06/2022	FUEL TRANS AUSTRALIA PTY LTD T/A RECHARGE PETROLEUM (BP BROOME CENTRAL)	Fuel- P&G	\$ 536.80	MFS	\$ 536.80
EFT66247	29/06/2022	G. BISHOPS TRANSPORT SERVICES PTY LTD	Freights- Roadworks	\$ 121.35	MFS	\$ 121.35
EFT66248	29/06/2022	GINREAB THAI	Catering- Governance	\$ 200.00	MFS	\$ 200.00
EFT66249	29/06/2022	GOOLARRI MEDIA ENTERPRISES PTY LTD	Media Services- Library	\$ 1,716.00	MFS	\$ 1,716.00
EFT66250	29/06/2022	HARBY ENTERPRISES PTY LTD T/A HARBY STUDIOS	Corp Comms and Engagement Strategy (RFQ21-33)- Governance	\$ 4,554.95	MFS	
EFT66251	29/06/2022	HARMONY HORTICULTURE	Weed Spraying- Morrell Park	\$ 858.00	MFS	\$ 858.00
EFT66252	29/06/2022	HOLDFAST FLUID POWER NW PTY LTD	Rubber Petrol Suction- P&G	\$ 31.15	MFS	
EFT66253	29/06/2022	INSTITUTE OF PUBLIC WORKS ENGINEERING AUSTRALIA	Livestream- Engineering	\$ 150.00	MFS	
EFT66254	29/06/2022	INSTITUTE OF PUBLIC WORKS ENGINEERING AUSTRALIA LTD	Membership- Engineering	\$ 3,542.00	MFS	
EFT66255	29/06/2022	J BLACKWOOD & SON T/AS BLACKWOODS	Shirts (RFT20-11)- P&G	\$ 12.35	MFS	\$ 12.35
EFT66256	29/06/2022	JANELLE LEANNE BANOVICH	Refund (A305038)- Rates	\$ 903.95	MFS	
EFT66257	29/06/2022	JAYE SMOKER (UNBOUND SOUND)	Technical Consultancy- Civic Centre	\$ 528.00	MFS	\$ 528.00
EFT66258	29/06/2022	KENNARDS HIRE	Machinery Hire- Depot	\$ 445.50	MFS	\$ 445.50
EFT66259	29/06/2022	KIMBERLEY FUEL & OIL SERVICES	Workshop Equipment- Fleet	\$ 1,164.88	MFS	\$ 1,164.88
EFT66260	29/06/2022	KIMBERLEY TRUSS (NORTRUSS (NT) PTY LTD)	Pole Pruner- P&G	\$ 1,784.56	MFS	\$ 1,784.56
EFT66261	29/06/2022	KINNY TINT	Tint Window For Truck- P&G	\$ 990.00	MFS	\$ 990.00
EFT66262	29/06/2022	LANDGATE	GRV Interim Schedules- Rates	\$ 281.99	MFS	
EFT66263	29/06/2022	MAGABALA BOOKS ABORIGINAL CORPORATION	Sponsorship- Community	\$ 44,000.00	MFS	\$ 44,000.00
EFT66264	29/06/2022	MARKET CREATIONS	Marketing Material- Development	\$ 3,042.00	MFS	
EFT66265	29/06/2022	MARKETFORCE	Notice to Impose Differential Rates- Rates	\$ 1,037.60	MFS	
EFT66266	29/06/2022	MCCORRY BROWN EARTHMOVING PTY LTD	Installation of Concrete Footpaths (RFT 21-01)- Flying Fox Ave	\$ 2,283.66	MFS	\$ 2,283.66
EFT66267	29/06/2022	MCMULLEN NOLAN GROUP PTY LTD (MNG)	Survey- Lawrence Road	\$ 4,268.55	MFS	
EFT66268	29/06/2022	MONSOONAL BLUES PTY LTD	Digital Scales- P&G	\$ 215.76	MFS	\$ 215.76
EFT66269	29/06/2022	NORTH WEST LOCKSMITHS	Padlocks- Medland Pavilion	\$ 952.00	MFS	\$ 952.00
EFT66270	29/06/2022	PARALLEL ELECTRICAL SERVICE	Pole Mounted- Town Beach	\$ 3,520.00	MFS	\$ 3,520.00
EFT66271	29/06/2022	PARKER BLACK & FORREST PTY LTD	Keys Supplies- Property Maintenance	\$ 429.00	MFS	
EFT66272	29/06/2022	PAVELINE INTERNATIONAL PTY LTD	Air Valve Switch For Truck- Works	\$ 2,949.89	MFS	
EFT66273	29/06/2022	RAY WHITE BROOME (STAFF RENTAL PAYMENTS)	Bond- Staff Housing	\$ 2,800.00	MFS	\$ 2,800.00
EFT66274	29/06/2022	REMOTE MECHANICAL CONTRACTING	Machinery Repairs- Fleet	\$ 1,650.00	MFS	\$ 1,650.00
EFT66275	29/06/2022	RICHARD & TONI BOURNE	Refund (A111021)- Rates	\$ 1,038.15	MFS	\$ 1,038.15
EFT66276	29/06/2022	SETON AUSTRALIA PTY LTD	Spill Deck- P&G	\$ 341.99	MFS	
EFT66277	29/06/2022	SPORTS STAR TROPHIES	Medals- BRAC	\$ 291.55	MFS	
EFT66278	29/06/2022	SPORTSPOWER BROOME	Swim Fins- BRAC	\$ 1,125.00	MFS	\$ 1,125.00
EFT66279	29/06/2022	ST MARTIN DE PORRES SCHOOL	Sponsorship 2021-2022- Community	\$ 950.00	MFS	\$ 950.00
EFT66280	29/06/2022	STOTT & HOARE BUSINESS COMPUTERS	IT Equipment- Nursery	\$ 3,735.60	MFS	
EFT66281	29/06/2022	STRATAGREEN (FORMERLY GREENWAY ENTERPRISES)	Trolley- Nursery	\$ 968.44	MFS	
EFT66282	29/06/2022	STRATCO WA PTY LTD	Cabinet Steel- WFM	\$ 1,742.00	MFS	\$ 1,742.00
EFT66283	29/06/2022	STREETER & MALE PTY MITRE 10	Tools- P&G	\$ 259.55	MFS	\$ 259.55
EFT66284	29/06/2022	TAPPED PLUMBING & GAS PTY LTD	Toilet Replacement- Broome Visitors Centre	\$ 3,384.70	MFS	\$ 3,384.70
EFT66285	29/06/2022	THINK WATER BROOME	Reticulation Parts- BRAC Ovals	\$ 4,155.56	MFS	\$ 4,155.56
EFT66286	29/06/2022	TOTALLY WORKWEAR	Uniforms- People & Culture	\$ 1,007.60	MFS	\$ 1,007.60
EFT66287	29/06/2022	WEST COAST ON HOLD (ON HOLD ONLINE)	Phone Message Services- Marketing	\$ 77.00	MFS	
EFT66288	29/06/2022	WESTBOOKS	Books- Library	\$ 572.26	MFS	
EFT66289	29/06/2022	WOOLWORTHS GROUP LIMITED	Kiosk consumables- BRAC	\$ 13.47	MFS	
MUNICIPAL ELECTRONIC FUNDS TRANSFER TOTAL:				\$ 4,885,604.90		\$ 1,504,319.58
MUNICIPAL CHEQUES - JUNE 2022						
DD#	Date	Name	Description	Amount	Del Auth	Local Spend
57744	09/06/2022	SHIRE OF BROOME	Library- Petty Cash	\$ 306.83	MFS	\$ 306.83
57746	09/06/2022	SHIRE OF BROOME	Petty Cash- Administration	\$ 605.77	MFS	\$ 605.77
57747	17/06/2022	SHIRE OF BROOME	Library- Petty Cash	\$ 331.90	MFS	\$ 331.90
57748	21/06/2022	LICENSING	Shire of Broome Plates- Shire Admin	\$ 200.00	MFS	
57749	21/06/2022	DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORT (REGISTRATION)	FY 22/23 Fleet Rego- Various Shire Departments	\$ 28,294.95	MFS	
57750	23/06/2022	SHIRE OF BROOME	Petty Cash- Administration	\$ 614.64	MFS	\$ 614.64
57751	30/06/2022	DEPARTMENT OF TRANSPORT (REGISTRATION)	Registrations Vehicles- Workshop	\$ 979.10	MFS	
57752	30/06/2022	SEEK LIMITED	Job Advertising- People & Culture	\$ 2,486.00	MFS	

Item 9.4.5 - MONTHLY PAYMENT LISTING JUNE 2022

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
57753	30/06/2022	SHIRE OF BROOME	Library- Petty Cash	\$ 120.70	MFS	\$ 120.70
MUNICIPAL ELECTRONIC FUNDS TRANSFER TOTAL:				\$ 33,939.89		\$ 1,979.84
TRUST CHEQUES - JUNE 2022						
DD#	Date	Name	Description	Amount	Del Auth	Local Spend
TRUST CHEQUES TOTAL:				\$ -		\$ -
MUNICIPAL DIRECT DEBIT/CREDIT CARD PAYMENTS - JUNE 2022						
DD#	Date	Name	Description	Amount	Del Auth	Local Spend
DD30612.2	05/02/2022	Leah Berkrey - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - January 2022	\$ 706.20	MFS	\$ 706.20
DD30619.1	16/02/2022	Leah Berkrey - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - February 2022	\$ 11,491.68	MFS	\$ 11,491.68
DD30784.1	17/03/2022	Leah Berkrey - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - March 2022	\$ 5,093.02	MFS	\$ 5,093.02
DD30785.1	19/04/2022	Leah Berkrey - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - April 2022	\$ 358.48	MFS	\$ 358.48
DD30931.1	17/05/2022	Leah Berkrey - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - May 2022	\$ 11,405.42	MFS	\$ 11,405.42
DD30705.2	02/03/2022	Alana Martinovich - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - March 2022	\$ 220.00	MFS	\$ 220.00
DD30870.1	17/03/2022	Alana Martinovich - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - April 2022	\$ 1,381.00	MFS	\$ 1,381.00
DD31068.1	16/06/2022	Alana Martinovich - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - June 2022	\$ 8,564.94	MFS	\$ 8,564.94
DD30832.1	19/04/2022	Sarah Owen - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - April 2022	\$ 5,453.30	MFS	\$ 5,453.30
DD30952.1	17/05/2022	Sarah Owen - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - May 2022	\$ 8,406.86	MFS	\$ 8,406.86
DD31093.2	17/06/2022	Sarah Owen - Credit Card	Credit Card Payment - June 2022	\$ 1,174.38	MFS	\$ 1,174.38
DD30958.1	15/06/2022	WESTERN AUSTRALIAN TREASURY CORPORATION	Loan No. 197 Interest payment - Town Beach Development - Groyne Project	\$ 54,623.88	MFS	
DD30961.1	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 46,517.40	MFS	
DD30961.10	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 949.40	MFS	
DD30961.11	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 319.86	MFS	
DD30961.12	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 360.79	MFS	
DD30961.13	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 2,287.51	MFS	
DD30961.14	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 265.27	MFS	
DD30961.15	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 718.67	MFS	
DD30961.16	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 327.44	MFS	
DD30961.17	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 526.60	MFS	
DD30961.18	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 321.92	MFS	
DD30961.19	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 864.67	MFS	
DD30961.2	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 565.48	MFS	
DD30961.20	14/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Superannuation contributions	\$ 656.74	MFS	
DD30961.21	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 423.26	MFS	
DD30961.22	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 617.85	MFS	
DD30961.23	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 2,165.52	MFS	
DD30961.24	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 64.78	MFS	
DD30961.25	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 5,908.89	MFS	
DD30961.26	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 3,245.30	MFS	
DD30961.27	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 736.50	MFS	
DD30961.28	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 669.38	MFS	
DD30961.29	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 806.32	MFS	
DD30961.3	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 773.58	MFS	
DD30961.30	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 813.92	MFS	
DD30961.4	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 3,155.47	MFS	
DD30961.5	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 503.89	MFS	
DD30961.6	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 1,081.96	MFS	
DD30961.7	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 2,362.90	MFS	
DD30961.8	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 738.68	MFS	
DD30961.9	14/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 1,202.76	MFS	
DD30982.1	20/06/2022	WESTERN AUSTRALIAN TREASURY CORPORATION	Loan No. 196 Interest payment - Chinatown Revitalisation Project	\$ 93,685.18	MFS	
DD31027.1	28/06/2022	WESTERN AUSTRALIAN TREASURY CORPORATION	Loan No. 199 Interest payment - Broome Golf Club Self Supporting Loan	\$ 12,212.50	MFS	
DD31028.1	28/06/2022	WESTERN AUSTRALIAN TREASURY CORPORATION	Loan No. 198 Interest payment - Chinatown Revitalisation Stage 2	\$ 68,913.04	MFS	
DD31041.1	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 56,049.87	MFS	
DD31041.10	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 1,202.76	MFS	
DD31041.11	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 949.40	MFS	
DD31041.12	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 300.10	MFS	
DD31041.13	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 327.44	MFS	
DD31041.14	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 2,568.63	MFS	
DD31041.15	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 719.80	MFS	
DD31041.16	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 477.11	MFS	
DD31041.17	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 297.23	MFS	
DD31041.18	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 321.92	MFS	
DD31041.19	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 2,471.38	MFS	
DD31041.2	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 702.66	MFS	
DD31041.20	28/06/2022	SALARY & WAGES	Payroll & S&W	\$ 656.74	MFS	
DD31041.21	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 423.26	MFS	

EFT	Date	Name	Description	Amount	DEL AUTH	Local Spend
DD31041.22	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 51.44	MFS	
DD31041.23	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Payroll deductions	\$ 2,296.51	MFS	
DD31041.24	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Payroll deductions	\$ 6,135.53	MFS	
DD31041.25	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Payroll deductions	\$ 4,266.55	MFS	
DD31041.26	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 754.01	MFS	
DD31041.27	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 669.38	MFS	
DD31041.28	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 4,360.02	MFS	
DD31041.29	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 813.92	MFS	
DD31041.3	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Superannuation contributions	\$ 698.61	MFS	
DD31041.4	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Payroll deductions	\$ 792.09	MFS	
DD31041.5	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Payroll deductions	\$ 3,724.31	MFS	
DD31041.6	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Payroll deductions	\$ 503.89	MFS	
DD31041.7	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Payroll deductions	\$ 1,082.59	MFS	
DD31041.8	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Payroll deductions	\$ 1,910.12	MFS	
DD31041.9	28/06/2022	SUPERANNUATION	Payroll deductions	\$ 738.68	MFS	
MUNICIPAL DIRECT DEBIT/CREDIT CARD TOTAL:				\$ 459,908.54		\$ 54,255.28
MUNICIPAL ELECTRONIC TRANSFER TOTAL				\$ 4,885,604.90		\$ 1,506,299.42
MUNICIPAL CHEQUES TOTAL				\$ 33,939.89		\$ 1,979.84
TRUST CHEQUE TOTAL				\$ -		\$ -
MUNICIPAL DIRECT DEBIT/ CREDIT CARD TOTAL				\$ 459,908.54		\$ 54,255.28
TOTAL PAYMENTS JUNE 2022				\$ 5,379,453.33		\$ 1,562,534.54
Key for Delegation of Authority:						
				CEO- Chief Executive Officer		
				MFS- Manager Financial Services		
				DCS- Director Corporate Services		

9.4.6 MONTHLY STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY REPORT - JUNE 2022

LOCATION/ADDRESS:	Nil
APPLICANT:	Nil
FILE:	FRE02
AUTHOR:	Senior Finance Officer
CONTRIBUTOR/S:	Nil
RESPONSIBLE OFFICER:	Director Corporate Services
DISCLOSURE OF INTEREST:	Nil

SUMMARY:

Council is required by legislation to consider and adopt the Monthly Statement of Financial Activity Report for the period ended 30 June 2022, as required by Regulation 34(1) of the *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996 (FMR)*.

BACKGROUND*Previous Considerations*

Council is provided with the Monthly Financial Activity Report which has been developed in line with statutory reporting standards and provides Council with a holistic overview of the operations of the Shire of Broome.

Supplementary information has been provided in the form of Notes to the Monthly Report and a General Fund Summary of Financial Activity, which discloses Council's Revenue and Expenditure in summary form, by Programme (Function and Activity).

Disclosure and supply of appropriate explanations for variances presented in the Statement of Financial Activity, is mandatory under FMR 34(2)(b).

FMR 34(5) requires a local government to adopt a percentage or value, calculated in accordance with the Australian Accounting Standards (AAS) and Council's adopted risk management matrix thresholds, to be used in statements of financial activity for reporting material variances.

COMMENT

The 2021/22 Annual Budget was adopted at the Ordinary Meeting of Council on 24 June 2021. The following are key indicators supporting the year to-date budget position with respect to the Annual Forecast Budget:

Budget Year elapsed	100%
Total Rates Raised Revenue	100% (of which 96% has been collected)
Total Other Operating Revenue	88%
Total Operating Expenditure	93%
Total Capital Revenue	88%
Total Capital Expenditure	64%
Total Sale of Assets Revenue	29%

More detailed explanations of variances are contained in Note 2 of the Monthly Statement of Financial Activity. The commentary identifies material variations between the expected year-to-date budget position and the position at the reporting date.

Based on the 2021/22 Annual Budget presented at the Ordinary Meeting of Council on 24 June 2021, Council adopted a balanced budget to 30 June 2022.

It should be noted that the Shire of Broome is currently in the process of preparing its Annual Financial Statements. This requires several processes to occur which can affect the Shire's end-of-year financial position. As these processes are underway, the financial position presented in this report cannot be relied upon as the final position for the Shire of Broome. The final position for the Shire of Broome will be presented to Council as part of the Annual Financial Statements at a later date.

CONSULTATION

Nil.

STATUTORY ENVIRONMENT

Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996

34. Financial activity statement report — s. 6.4

(1A) In this regulation —

“committed assets” means revenue unspent but set aside under the annual budget for a specific purpose.

- (1) A local government is to prepare each month a statement of financial activity reporting on the sources and applications of funds, as set out in the annual budget under regulation 22(1)(d), for that month in the following detail —
 - (a) annual budget estimates, taking into account any expenditure incurred for an additional purpose under section 6.8(1)(b) or (c);
 - (b) budget estimates to the end of the month to which the statement relates;
 - (c) actual amounts of expenditure, revenue and income to the end of the month to which the statement relates;
 - (d) material variances between the comparable amounts referred to in paragraphs (b) and (c); and
 - (e) the net current assets at the end of the month to which the statement relates.
- (2) Each statement of financial activity is to be accompanied by documents containing —
 - (a) an explanation of the composition of the net current assets of the month to which the statement relates, less committed assets and restricted assets;
 - (b) an explanation of each of the material variances referred to in sub regulation (1)(d); and
 - (c) such other supporting information as is considered relevant by the local government.
- (3) The information in a statement of financial activity may be shown —
 - (a) according to nature and type classification;
 - (b) by program; or
 - (c) by business unit.

- (4) A statement of financial activity, and the accompanying documents referred to in sub regulation (2), are to be —
 - (a) presented at an ordinary meeting of the council within 2 months after the end of the month to which the statement relates; and
 - (b) recorded in the minutes of the meeting at which it is presented.
- (5) Each financial year, a local government is to adopt a percentage or value, calculated in accordance with the AAS, to be used in statements of financial activity for reporting material variances.

Local Government Act 1995

6.8. Expenditure from municipal fund not included in annual budget

- (1) A local government is not to incur expenditure from its municipal fund for an additional purpose except where the expenditure —
 - (a) is incurred in a financial year before the adoption of the annual budget by the local government;
 - (b) is authorised in advance by resolution*; or
 - (c) is authorised in advance by the mayor or president in an emergency.

* Absolute majority required.

(1a) In subsection (1) —

“additional purpose” means a purpose for which no expenditure estimate is included in the local government's annual budget.

- (2) Where expenditure has been incurred by a local government —
 - (a) pursuant to subsection (1)(a), it is to be included in the annual budget for that financial year; and
 - (b) pursuant to subsection (1)(c), it is to be reported to the next ordinary meeting of the council.

POLICY IMPLICATIONS

Nil.

FINANCIAL IMPLICATIONS

The adoption of the Monthly Financial Report is retrospective. Accordingly, the financial implications associated with adopting the Monthly Financial Report are nil.

RISK

The Financial Activity Report is presented monthly and provides a retrospective picture of the activities at the Shire. Contained within the report is information pertaining to the financial cost and delivery of strategic initiatives and key projects.

In order to mitigate the risk of budget over-runs or non-delivery of projects, the Chief Executive Officer (CEO) has implemented internal control measures such as regular Council and management reporting and the quarterly Finance and Costing Review (FACR) process to monitor financial performance against budget estimates. Materiality reporting thresholds have been established at half the adopted Council levels, which equate to \$5,000 for operating budget line items and \$10,000 for capital items, to alert management prior to there being irreversible impacts.

It should also be noted that there is an inherent level of risk of misrepresentation of the financials through either human error or potential fraud. The establishment of control measures through a series of efficient systems, policies and procedures, which fall under the responsibility of the CEO as laid out in the *Local Government (Financial Management Regulations) 1996* regulation 5, seek to mitigate the possibility of this occurring. These controls are set in place to provide daily, weekly and monthly checks to ensure that the integrity of the data provided is reasonably assured.

STRATEGIC CORPORATE PLAN OBJECTIVES

Performance – We will deliver excellent governance, service and value, for everyone.

Outcome Eleven – Effective leadership, advocacy and governance:

11.2 Deliver best practice governance and risk management

Outcome Twelve – A well informed and engaged community:

12.1 Provide the community with relevant, timely information and effective engagement

Outcome Thirteen - Value for money from rates and long term financial sustainability:

13.1 Plan effectively for short and long term financial sustainability

13.2 Improve real and perceived value for money from rates

Outcome Fourteen – Excellence in organisational performance and service delivery:

14.3 Monitor and continuously improve performance levels.

VOTING REQUIREMENTS

Simple Majority

COUNCIL RESOLUTION:

(REPORT RECOMMENDATION)

Minute No. C/0722/098

Moved: Cr C Mitchell

Seconded: Cr P Matsumoto

That Council adopts the Monthly Financial Activity Statement Report for the period ended 30 June 2022 as attached.

CARRIED UNANIMOUSLY 8/0

Attachments

1. MONTHLY STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY REPORT - JUNE 2022

SHIRE OF BROOME
MONTHLY FINANCIAL REPORT
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

LOCAL GOVERNMENT ACT 1995
LOCAL GOVERNMENT (FINANCIAL MANAGEMENT) REGULATIONS 1996

TABLE OF CONTENTS

	<u>Pages</u>
Compilation Report	2
Monthly Summary Information	3
Statement of Financial Activity by Program	6
Statement of Financial Activity By Nature or Type	8
Statement of Capital Acquisitions and Capital Funding	9
Statement of Budget Amendments	11
Note 2 Explanation of Material Variances	13
Note 3 Net Current Funding Position	15
Note 4 Cash and Investments	16
Note 5 Budget Amendments	17
Note 6 Receivables	28
Note 7 Cash Backed Reserves	29
Note 8 Capital Disposals	31
Note 9 Rating Information	32
Note 10 Information on Borrowings	33
Note 11 Trust	34
Note 12 Details of Capital Acquisitions	35
Appendix A Supplementary Notes to the Monthly Report	38

Shire of Broome

Compilation Report

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Report Purpose

This report is prepared to meet the requirements of *Local Government (Financial Management) Regulations 1996*, Regulation 34 .

Overview

Summary reports and graphical progressive graphs are provided on page 3, 4 and 5.
No matters of significance are noted.

Statement of Financial Activity by reporting program

Is presented on page 6 and shows a surplus as at 30 June 2022 of \$5,992,235.

Note: The Statements and accompanying notes are prepared based on all transactions recorded at the time of preparation and may vary.

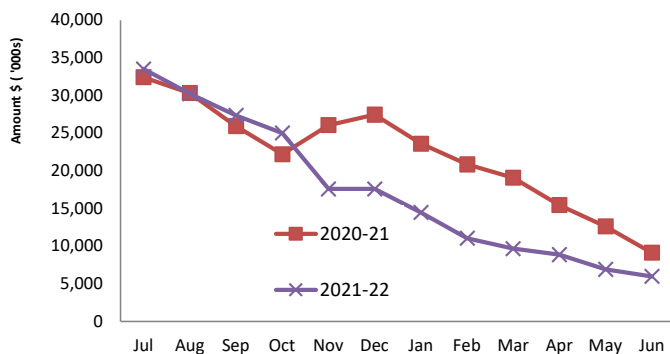
Preparation

Prepared by: S Santoro

Reviewed by: E French

Date prepared: 21/07/2022

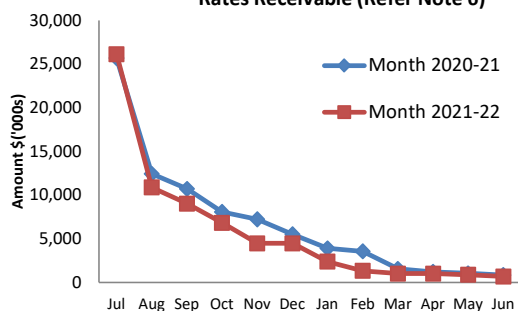
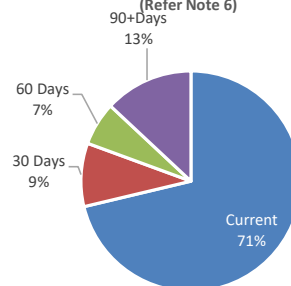
Shire of Broome
Monthly Summary Information
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Liquidity Over the Year (Refer Note 3)**Cash and Cash Equivalents
as at period end**

Unrestricted	\$ 10,571,496
Restricted	\$ 32,838,108
	<u>\$ 43,409,604</u>

Receivables

Rates	\$ 769,444
Other	\$ 1,314,551
	<u>\$ 2,083,995</u>

Rates Receivable (Refer Note 6)**Accounts Receivable Ageing (non-rates)
(Refer Note 6)****Comments**

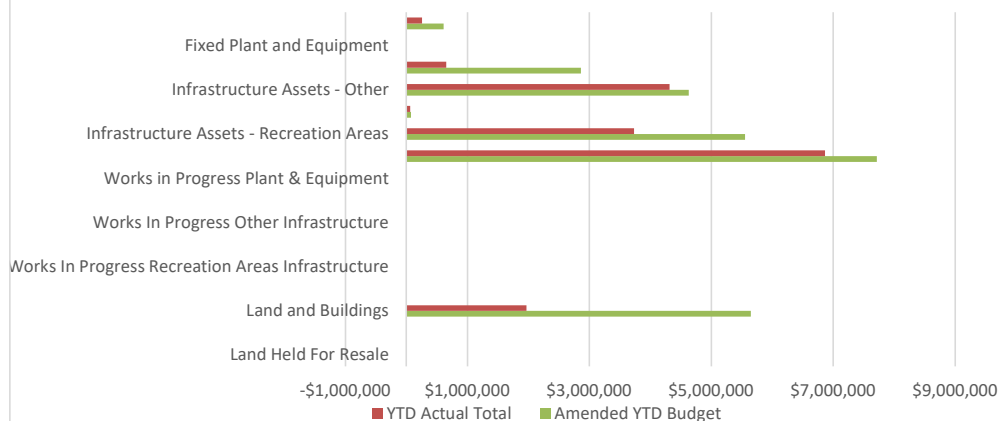
1. Liquidity refers to the Shire of Broome's ability to meet its financial obligations within the current year. Liquidity increased at the start of the financial year by \$24.417M due mainly to the issuance of rates. Liquidity is a combination of unrestricted cash, Current Debtors (including Rates), and Current Creditors. The Shire of Broome's current position (representing liquidity) can be found in Note 3.

2. Rates were raised in July with payment due 35 days after issuing. Total Rates raised for the year was \$23.9M with total outstanding rates YTD at \$0.77M.

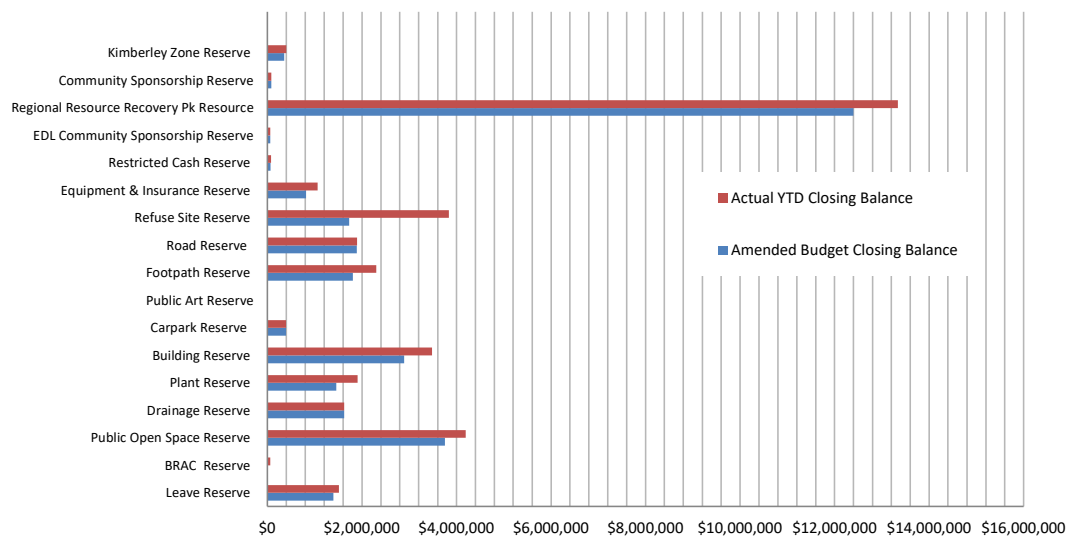
This information is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

Shire of Broome
Monthly Summary Information
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Capital Expenditure Program YTD (Refer Note 12)



Year To Date Reserve Balance to End of Year Estimate (Refer Note 7)



Comments

*Amended Budget Closing balance is the forecast of the closing balance after all budgeted transfers to and from reserve have been performed. At this time there have been no transactions to or from reserve other than to recognise interest earned on reserve investments. All interest earned on Reserve investments is recorded on reserve at the end of each month.

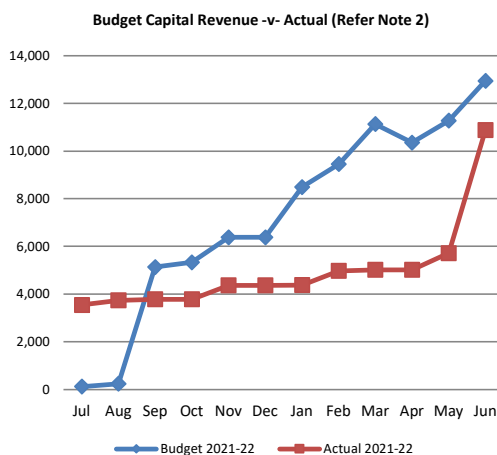
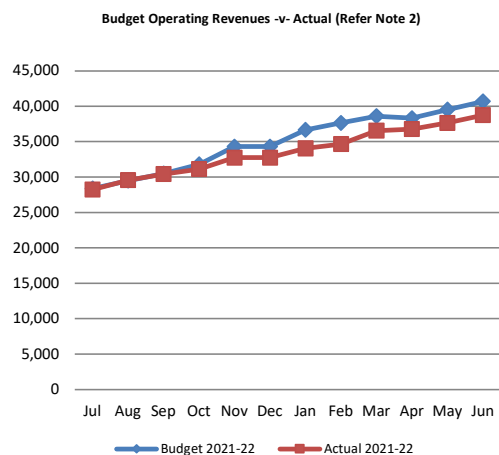
This information is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

Shire of Broome

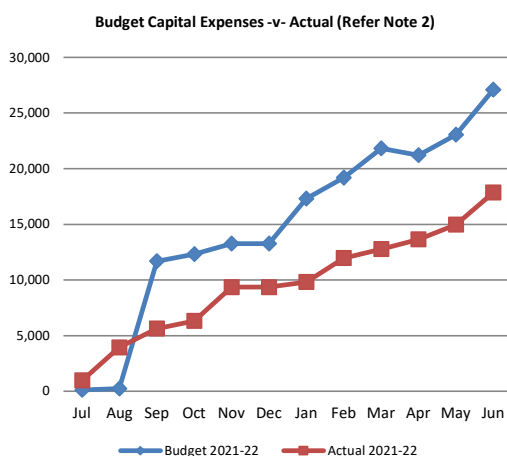
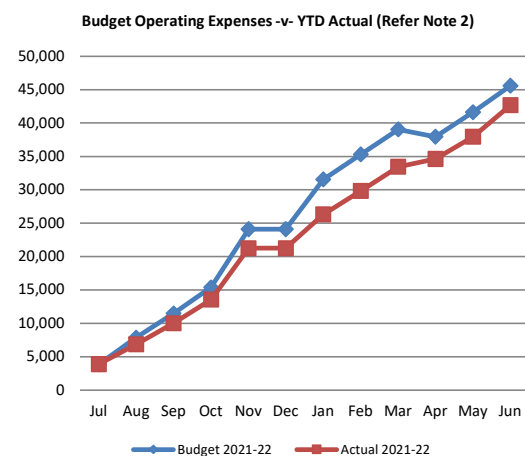
Monthly Summary Information

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Revenues



Expenditure



Comments

Explanation on material variances are presented in note 2.

This information is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

SHIRE OF BROOME
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
(Statutory Reporting Program)
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

	Note	Amended Annual Budget (a)	Amended YTD Budget (b)	YTD Actual (c)	%	Var. \$ (c)-(b)	Var. % (c)-(b)/(b)	Var.
Operating Revenues		\$	\$	\$		\$	%	
Governance		184,440	184,440	186,895		2,455	1.33%	
General Purpose Funding - Rates	9	24,312,494	24,312,495	24,322,390		9,895	0.04%	
General Purpose Funding - Other		822,334	822,334	2,094,859		1,272,525	154.75%	▲
Law, Order and Public Safety		120,861	120,861	106,485		(14,376)	(11.89%)	▼
Health		184,731	184,731	175,831		(8,900)	(4.82%)	
Education and Welfare		25,000	25,000	25,000		0	0.00%	
Housing		2,027,236	2,027,236	587,562		(1,439,674)	(71.02%)	▼
Community Amenities		6,674,577	6,674,577	6,149,158		(525,419)	(7.87%)	
Recreation and Culture		1,570,902	1,570,902	1,520,712		(50,190)	(3.19%)	
Transport		1,120,732	1,120,732	726,891		(393,841)	(35.14%)	▼
Economic Services		963,071	963,071	451,755		(511,316)	(53.09%)	▼
Other Property and Services		2,675,397	2,675,397	2,404,650		(270,747)	(10.12%)	▼
Total Operating Revenue		40,681,775	40,681,776	38,752,188	88%	(1,929,588)		
Operating Expense								
Governance		(2,364,934)	(2,364,934)	(2,167,451)		197,483	8.35%	
General Purpose Funding		(339,348)	(339,348)	(546,046)		(206,698)	(60.91%)	▼
Law, Order and Public Safety		(1,135,435)	(1,135,435)	(1,468,828)		(333,393)	(29.36%)	▼
Health		(806,634)	(806,634)	(736,675)		69,959	8.67%	
Education and Welfare		(440,295)	(440,295)	(339,623)		100,672	22.86%	▲
Housing		(2,252,459)	(2,252,459)	(971,385)		1,281,074	56.87%	▲
Community Amenities		(10,553,226)	(10,553,226)	(9,752,195)		801,031	7.59%	
Recreation and Culture		(13,977,026)	(13,977,026)	(12,563,403)		1,413,623	10.11%	▲
Transport		(11,103,225)	(11,103,225)	(9,086,246)		2,016,979	18.17%	▲
Economic Services		(2,145,499)	(2,145,499)	(2,145,787)		(288)	(0.01%)	
Other Property and Services		(469,947)	(469,947)	(2,886,666)		(2,416,719)	(514.25%)	▼
Total Operating Expenditure		(45,588,028)	(45,588,028)	(42,664,305)	94%	2,923,723		
Funding Balance Adjustments								
Add back Depreciation		12,629,134	12,629,134	13,189,859		560,725	(4.44%)	
Adjust (Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposal	8	69,567	69,567	25,860		(43,707)	62.83%	
Adjust Revaluation, Provisions and Accruals		0	0	0		0		
Net Cash from Operations		7,792,448	7,792,449	9,303,602		1,511,153		
Capital Revenues								
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions		12,070,218	12,070,218	10,620,632		(1,449,586)	12.01%	▲
Governance		0	0	0		0		
General Purpose Funding		0	0	0		0		
Rates		0	0	0		0		
Other General Purpose Funding		0	0	0		0		
Law, Order and Public Safety		5,000	5,000	0		(5,000)	100.00%	
Health		0	0	0		0		
Education and Welfare		0	0	0		0		
Housing		0	0	0		0		
Community Amenities		37,333	37,333	57,837		20,504	(54.92%)	
Recreation and Culture		8,475,978	8,475,978	8,173,062		(302,916)	3.57%	
Transport		3,151,472	3,151,472	2,239,733		(911,739)	28.93%	
Economic Services		400,435	400,435	150,000		(250,435)	62.54%	
Other Property and Services		0	0	0		0		
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	8	875,000	875,000	252,657	29%	(622,343)	71.12%	▼
Total Capital Revenues		12,945,218	12,945,218	10,873,289	88%	(2,071,929)		

SHIRE OF BROOME
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
(Statutory Reporting Program)
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

	Note	Amended Annual Budget (a)	Amended YTD Budget (b)	YTD Actual (c)	%	Var. \$ (c)-(b)	Var. % (c)-(b)/(b)	Var.
Capital Expenses								
Land Held for Resale	12	0	0	0		0		
Land Under Control (Crown Land)	12	0	0	0		0		
Land and Buildings	12	(5,648,455)	(5,648,455)	(1,967,038)		3,681,417	65.18%	▲
Infrastructure Assets - Roads & Footpaths	12	(7,711,512)	(7,711,512)	(6,865,088)		846,424	10.98%	▲
Infrastructure Assets - Recreation Areas	12	(5,555,030)	(5,555,030)	(3,732,367)		1,822,663	32.81%	▲
Infrastructure Assets - Drainage	12	(74,321)	(74,321)	(63,612)		10,709	14.41%	▲
Infrastructure Assets - Other	12	(4,631,387)	(4,631,387)	(4,317,076)		314,311	6.79%	
Mobile Plant and Equipment	12	(2,861,000)	(2,861,000)	(652,734)		2,208,266	77.19%	▲
Fixed Plant and Equipment	12	(2)	(2)	(2)		0	0.00%	
Furniture and Equipment	12	(611,591)	(611,591)	(256,722)		354,869	58.02%	▲
Total Capital Expenditure		(27,093,298)	(27,093,298)	(17,854,638)	66%	9,238,660		
Net Cash from Capital Activities								
		(14,148,080)	(14,148,080)	(6,981,349)		7,166,731		
Financing								
Proceeds from New Debentures		2,490,747	2,490,747	1,800,000		(690,747)	27.73%	▲
Proceeds from Advances		0	0	0		0		
Self-Supporting Loan Principal		93,483	93,483	0		(93,483)	100.00%	▲
Transfer from Reserves	7	5,266,554	5,266,554	3,381,819		(1,884,735)	35.79%	▲
Advances to Community Groups		0	0	0		0		
Repayment of Debentures	10	(936,275)	(936,276)	(859,957)		76,319	8.15%	
Repayment of Self Supporting Loan		(75,389)	(75,389)	0		75,389	100.00%	▲
Asset Rehab Liability		(450,158)	(450,158)	(117,662)		332,496	73.86%	▲
Transfer to Reserves	7	(5,147,257)	(5,147,257)	(5,373,664)		(226,407)	(4.40%)	
Net Cash from Financing Activities		1,241,705	1,241,704	(1,169,464)		(2,411,168)		
Net Operations, Capital and Financing								
		(5,113,927)	(5,113,927)	1,152,789		6,266,716		
Opening Funding Surplus(Deficit)								
	3	4,839,446	4,839,446	4,839,446		0		
Closing Funding Surplus(Deficit)								
	3	(274,481)	(274,481)	5,992,235		6,266,716		

Indicates a variance between Year to Date (YTD) Budget and YTD Actual data as per the adopted materiality threshold.
Refer to Note 2 for an explanation of the reasons for the variance.

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

SHIRE OF BROOME
STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
(By Nature or Type)
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

	Note	Amended Annual Budget (a)	Amended YTD Budget (b)	YTD Actual (c)	%	Var. \$ (c)-(b)	Var. % (c)-(b)/(b)	Var.
Operating Revenues		\$	\$	\$		\$	%	
Rates	9	23,902,636	23,902,636	23,902,635		(1)	(0.00%)	
Operating Grants, Subsidies and Contributions		2,758,887	2,758,887	3,546,363		787,476	28.54%	▲
Fees and Charges		12,258,051	12,258,051	9,876,773		(2,381,278)	(19.43%)	▼
Service Charges		0	0	0		0		
Interest Earnings		387,850	387,850	419,247		31,397	8.10%	
Other Revenue		1,199,976	1,199,976	984,805		(215,171)	(17.93%)	▼
Profit on Disposal of Assets	8	174,377	174,377	22,366		(152,011)	(87.17%)	▼
Total Operating Revenue		40,681,777	40,681,777	38,752,189	89%	(1,929,588)		
Operating Expense								
Employee Costs		(15,532,185)	(15,532,185)	(15,989,981)		(457,796)	2.95%	
Materials and Contracts		(12,123,508)	(12,123,509)	(8,585,936)		3,537,573	(29.18%)	
Utility Charges		(2,144,443)	(2,144,443)	(2,196,765)		(52,322)	2.44%	
Depreciation on Non-Current Assets		(12,629,134)	(12,629,134)	(13,189,859)		(560,725)	4.44%	
Interest Expenses		(122,689)	(122,689)	(118,453)		4,236	(3.45%)	
Insurance Expenses		(746,307)	(746,307)	(720,985)		25,322	(3.39%)	
Other Expenditure		(2,045,818)	(2,045,818)	(1,814,100)		231,718	(11.33%)	
Loss on Disposal of Assets	8	(243,944)	(243,944)	(48,227)		195,717	(80.23%)	
Total Operating Expenditure		(45,588,028)	(45,588,029)	(42,664,306)	94%	2,923,723		
Funding Balance Adjustments								
Add back Depreciation		12,629,134	12,629,134	13,189,859		560,725	4.44%	
Adjust (Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposal	8	69,567	69,567	25,860		(43,707)	(62.83%)	▼
Adjust Revaluation, Provisions and Accruals		0	0	0		0		
Net Cash from Operations		7,792,450	7,792,449	9,303,602		1,511,153		
Capital Revenues								
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions		12,070,218	12,070,218	10,620,632		(1,449,586)	(12.01%)	▼
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets		875,000	875,000	252,657	29%	(622,343)	(71.12%)	▼
Total Capital Revenues		12,945,218	12,945,218	10,873,289	88%	(2,071,929)		
Capital Expenses								
Land Held for Resale	12	0	0	0		0		
Land Under Control (Crown Land)	12	0	0	0		0		
Land and Buildings	12	(5,648,455)	(5,648,455)	(1,967,038)		3,681,417	(65.18%)	
Infrastructure Assets - Roads & Footpaths	12	(7,711,512)	(7,711,512)	(6,865,088)		846,424	(10.98%)	
Infrastructure Assets - Recreation Areas	12	(5,555,030)	(5,555,030)	(3,732,367)		1,822,663	(32.81%)	
Infrastructure Assets - Drainage	12	(74,321)	(74,321)	(63,612)		10,709	(14.41%)	
Infrastructure Assets - Other	12	(4,631,387)	(4,631,387)	(4,317,076)		314,311	(6.79%)	
Fixed Plant and Equipment	12	(2)	(2)	0		2	(100.00%)	
Furniture and Equipment	12	(611,591)	(611,591)	(256,722)		354,869	(58.02%)	
Total Capital Expenditure		(27,093,298)	(27,093,298)	(17,854,636)	66%	9,238,662		
Net Cash from Capital Activities		(14,148,080)	(14,148,080)	(6,981,347)		7,166,733		
Financing								
Proceeds from New Debentures		2,490,747	2,490,747	1,800,000		(690,747)	(27.73%)	▼
Proceeds from Advances		0	0	0		0		
Self-Supporting Loan Principal		93,483	93,483	0		(93,483)	(100.00%)	▼
Transfer from Reserves	7	5,266,554	5,266,554	3,381,819		(1,884,735)	(35.79%)	▼
Advances to Community Groups		0	0	0		0		
Repayment of Debentures	10	(936,275)	(936,276)	(859,957)		76,319	(8.15%)	
Repayment of Self Supporting Loan		(75,389)	(75,389)	0		75,389	(100.00%)	
Asset Rehab Liability		(450,158)	(450,158)	(117,662)		332,496	(73.86%)	
Transfer to Reserves	7	(5,147,257)	(5,147,257)	(5,373,664)		(226,407)	4.40%	
Net Cash from Financing Activities		1,241,705	1,241,704	(1,169,464)		(2,411,168)		
Net Operations, Capital and Financing		(5,113,925)	(5,113,927)	1,152,791		6,266,718		
Opening Funding Surplus(Deficit)	3	4,839,446	4,839,446	4,839,446		0		
Closing Funding Surplus(Deficit)	3	(274,479)	(274,481)	5,992,237		6,266,718		

Indicates a variance between Year to Date (YTD) Budget and YTD Actual data as per the adopted materiality threshold. Refer to Note 2 for an explanation of the reasons for the variance.

This statement is to be read in conjunction with the accompanying Financial Statements and notes.

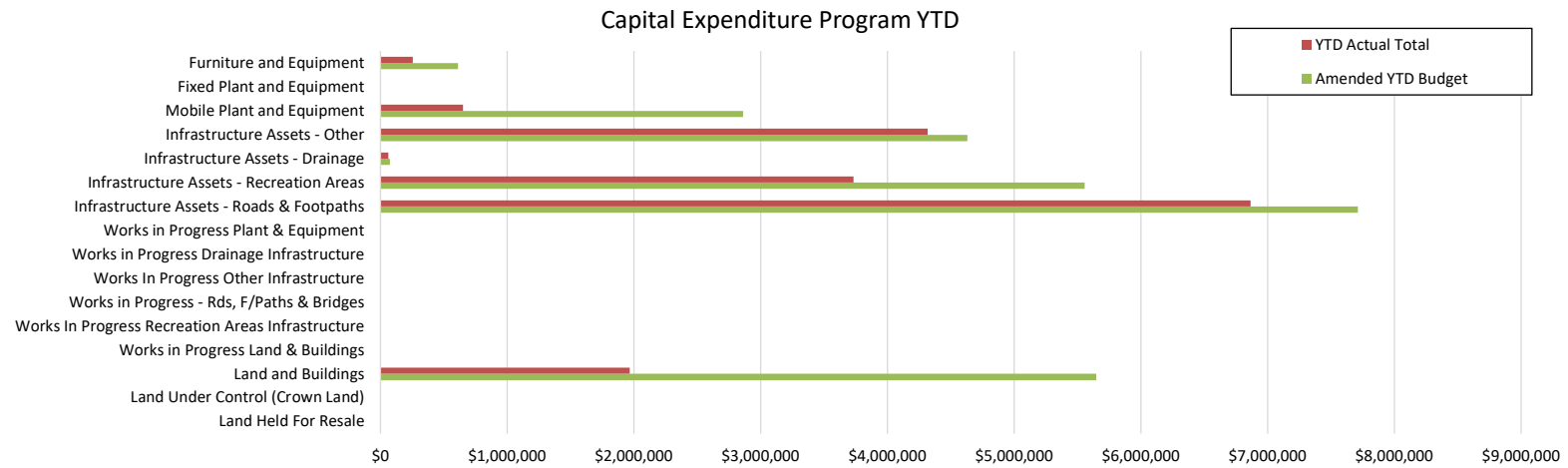
SHIRE OF BROOME
STATEMENT OF CAPITAL ACQUISITIONS AND CAPITAL FUNDING
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Capital Acquisitions	Note	YTD Actual New /Upgrade (a)	YTD Actual (Renewal Expenditure) (b)	YTD Actual Total (c) = (a)+(b)	Amended YTD Budget (d)	Amended Annual Budget	Variance (d) - (c)
		\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Land Held For Resale	12	0	0	0	0	0	0
Land Under Control (Crown Land)	12	0	0	0	0	0	0
Land and Buildings	12	1,703,428	263,610	1,967,038	5,648,455	5,648,455	(3,681,417)
Works in Progress Land & Buildings	12	0	0	0	0	0	0
Works In Progress Recreation Areas Infrastructure	12	0	0	0	0	0	0
Works in Progress - Rds, F/Paths & Bridges	12	0	0	0	0	0	0
Works In Progress Other Infrastructure	12	0	0	0	0	0	0
Works in Progress Drainage Infrastructure	12	0	0	0	0	0	0
Works in Progress Plant & Equipment	12	0	0	0	0	0	0
Infrastructure Assets - Roads & Footpaths	12	5,930,124	934,964	6,865,088	7,711,512	7,711,512	(846,424)
Infrastructure Assets - Recreation Areas	12	3,638,846	93,521	3,732,367	5,555,030	5,555,030	(1,822,663)
Infrastructure Assets - Drainage	12	0	63,612	63,612	74,321	74,321	(10,709)
Infrastructure Assets - Other	12	4,219,485	97,591	4,317,076	4,631,387	4,631,387	(314,311)
Mobile Plant and Equipment	12	3,966	648,768	652,734	2,861,000	2,861,000	(2,208,266)
Fixed Plant and Equipment	12	0	0	0	2	2	(2)
Furniture and Equipment	12	256,722	0	256,722	611,591	611,591	(354,869)
Capital Expenditure Totals		15,752,571	2,102,065	17,854,636	27,093,298	27,093,298	(9,238,662)

Funded By:

Capital Grants and Contributions	10,620,632	12,070,218	12,070,218	1,449,586
Borrowings	1,800,000	2,490,747	2,490,747	(690,747)
Other (Disposals & C/Fwd)	252,657	875,000	875,000	(622,343)
Total Own Source Funding - Cash Backed Reserves	0	5,266,554	(5,266,554)	(5,266,554)
Own Source Funding - Operations	5,181,347	6,390,779	16,923,887	(1,209,432)
Capital Funding Total		17,854,636	27,093,298	(9,238,662)

SHIRE OF BROOME
STATEMENT OF CAPITAL ACQUISITIONS AND CAPITAL FUNDING
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022



SHIRE OF BROOME
STATEMENT OF BUDGET AMENDMENTS
(Statutory Reporting Program)
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

	Adopted Budget	Adopted Budget Amendments (Note 5)	Amended Annual Budget (a)
Operating Revenues	\$	\$	\$
Governance	12,620	171,820	184,440
General Purpose Funding - Rates	24,314,913	(2,418)	24,312,495
General Purpose Funding - Other	822,334	0	822,334
Law, Order and Public Safety	120,861	0	120,861
Health	194,731	(10,000)	184,731
Education and Welfare	25,000	0	25,000
Housing	2,031,236	(4,000)	2,027,236
Community Amenities	6,627,788	46,789	6,674,577
Recreation and Culture	1,498,143	72,759	1,570,902
Transport	600,070	520,662	1,120,732
Economic Services	911,027	52,044	963,071
Other Property and Services	2,475,280	200,117	2,675,397
Total Operating Revenue	39,634,003	1,047,773	40,681,776
Operating Expense			
Governance	(2,240,460)	(124,474)	(2,364,934)
General Purpose Funding	(339,348)	0	(339,348)
Law, Order and Public Safety	(1,116,235)	(19,200)	(1,135,435)
Health	(806,634)	0	(806,634)
Education and Welfare	(424,795)	(15,500)	(440,295)
Housing	(2,247,459)	(5,000)	(2,252,459)
Community Amenities	(10,780,752)	227,526	(10,553,226)
Recreation and Culture	(13,995,567)	18,541	(13,977,026)
Transport	(11,233,425)	130,200	(11,103,225)
Economic Services	(2,210,497)	64,998	(2,145,499)
Other Property and Services	(241,124)	(228,823)	(469,947)
Total Operating Expenditure	(45,636,296)	48,268	(45,588,028)
Funding Balance Adjustments			
Add back Depreciation	12,629,134	0	12,629,134
Adjust (Profit)/Loss on Asset Disposal	65,387	4,180	69,567
Adjust Provisions and Accruals	0	0	0
Net Cash from Operations	6,692,228	1,100,221	7,792,449
Capital Revenues			
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	8,226,226	3,843,990	12,070,216
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	694,000	181,000	875,000
Proceeds from Sale of Investments	0		0
Total Capital Revenues	8,920,226	4,024,990	12,945,216

SHIRE OF BROOME
STATEMENT OF BUDGET AMENDMENTS
(Statutory Reporting Program)
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

	Adopted Budget	Adopted Budget Amendments (Note 5)	Amended Annual Budget (a)
Capital Expenses			
Land Held for Resale	0	0	0
Land Under Control (Crown Land)	0	0	0
Land and Buildings	(4,661,698)	(986,757)	(5,648,455)
Works in Progress Land & Buildings	0	0	0
Works In Progress Recreation Areas			
Infrastructure	0	0	0
Works in Progress - Rds, F/Paths & Bridges	0	0	0
Works In Progress Other Infrastructure	0	0	0
Works in Progress Plant & Equipment	0	0	0
Infrastructure Assets - Roads & Footpaths	(6,222,374)	(1,489,138)	(7,711,512)
Infrastructure Assets - Recreation Areas	(4,904,136)	(650,894)	(5,555,030)
Infrastructure Assets - Drainage	(150,560)	76,239	(74,321)
Infrastructure Assets - Other	(3,993,009)	(638,378)	(4,631,387)
Mobile Plant and Equipment	(2,188,500)	(672,500)	(2,861,000)
Fixed Plant and Equipment	0	0	0
Furniture and Equipment	(588,126)	(23,465)	(611,591)
Total Capital Expenditure	(22,708,403)	(4,384,893)	(27,093,296)
Net Cash from Capital Activities	(13,788,177)	(359,903)	(14,148,080)
Financing			
Proceeds from New Debentures	2,100,000	390,746	2,490,746
Proceeds from Advances	0	0	0
Self-Supporting Loan Principal	93,483	0	93,483
Transfer from Reserves	3,562,505	1,704,049	5,266,554
Purchase of Investments	0	0	0
Advances to Community Groups	0	0	0
Repayment of Debentures	(936,275)	0	(936,275)
Repayment of Self Supporting Loan	(75,389)	0	(75,389)
Asset Rehab Liability	(700,158)	250,000	(450,158)
Transfer to Reserves	(2,441,206)	(2,706,051)	(5,147,257)
Net Cash from Financing Activities	1,602,960	(361,256)	1,241,704
Net Operations, Capital and Financing	(5,492,989)	379,062	(5,113,927)
Opening Funding Surplus(Deficit)	5,492,969	(653,523)	4,839,446
Closing Funding Surplus(Deficit)	(20)	(274,461)	(274,481)

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 2: EXPLANATION OF MATERIAL VARIANCES

Reporting Program	Var. \$	Var. %	Var.	Timing/ Permanent	Explanation of Variance
Operating Revenues	\$	%			
Governance	2,455	1.33%			
General Purpose Funding - Rates	9,895	0.04%			
General Purpose Funding - Other	1,272,525	154.75%	▲	Timing	FAGS 5th payment received
Law, Order and Public Safety	(14,376)	(11.89%)	▼	Timing	Less income received for fines and Life Saving loan not started
Health	(8,900)	(4.82%)			
Education and Welfare	0	0.00%			
Housing	(1,439,674)	(71.02%)	▼	Permanent	Lower level of staff leasing through Shire.
Community Amenities	(525,419)	(7.87%)			
Recreation and Culture	(50,190)	(3.19%)			
Transport	(393,841)	(35.14%)	▼	Timing	Funds to be received for Wandrra Claim.
Economic Services	(511,316)	(53.09%)	▼	Timing	BVC & Roebuck CP monthly recoup amount - annual reconciliation at year end. Building fees higher due to higher value applications.
Other Property and Services	(270,747)	(10.12%)	▼	Timing	LGIS insurance contribution not yet received. Income for leased property is under review.
Operating Expense					
Governance	197,483	8.35%			
General Purpose Funding	(206,698)	(60.91%)	▼	Timing	Valuation expenses
Law, Order and Public Safety	(333,393)	(29.36%)	▼	Timing	DRFAWA, confirmed February flooding event
Health	69,959	8.67%			
Education and Welfare	100,672	22.86%	▲	Permanent	Community Services positions vacant.
Housing	1,281,074	56.87%	▲	Permanent	Lower level of staff leasing through Shire.
Community Amenities	801,031	7.59%			
Recreation and Culture	1,413,623	10.11%	▲	Permanent /Timing	Resources for parks & ovals maintenance being allocated to Chinatown streetscaping works.
Transport	2,016,979	18.17%	▲	Permanent /Timing	Resources for urban road maintenance allocated to Town Beach Carpark.
Economic Services	(288)	(0.01%)			
Other Property and Services	(2,416,719)	(514.25%)	▼	Timing	ABC Allocation Journals processed YTD higher than budget as LGIS insurance contribution not yet received. IT Licence fees paid ahead of budget.
Capital Revenues					
Grants, Subsidies and Contributions	(1,449,586)	12.01%	▲	Timing	20/21 Grant recognition of income as contract liability in current year - Chinatown, Town Beach Jetty & LRCI projects.
Proceeds from Disposal of Assets	(622,343)	71.12%	▼	Timing	Assets disposed of at various time throughout year.
Capital Expenses					
Land Held for Resale	0				
Land Under Control (Crown Land)	0				
Land and Buildings	3,681,417	65.18%	▲	Timing	Surf Club building underway, carryover. Regional Resource Recovery Park not yet commenced.
Works in Progress Land & Buildings	0				
Works In Progress Recreation Areas	0				
Infrastructure					
Works in Progress - Rds, F/Paths & Bridges	0				
Works In Progress Other	0				
Infrastructure					
Works in Progress Drainage	0				
Infrastructure					
Works in Progress - Plant & Equipment	0				
Infrastructure Assets - Roads & Footpaths	846,424	10.98%	▲	Timing	State Black Spot, Footpath Construction under expensed

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

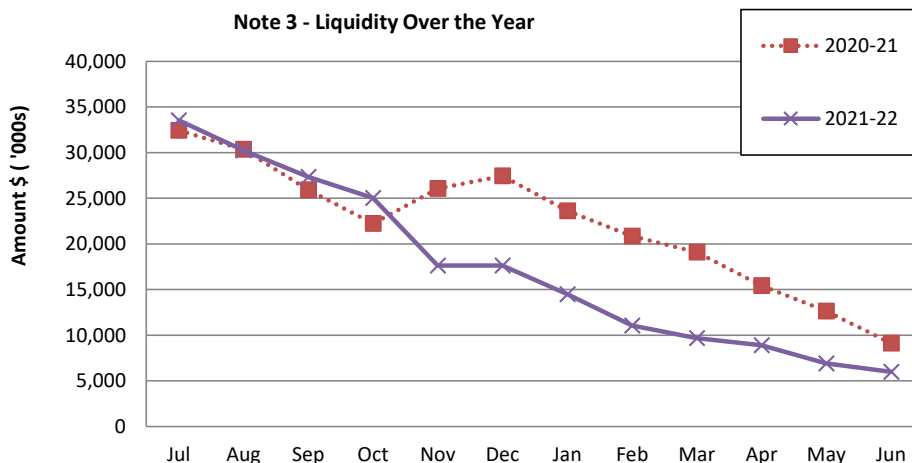
Note 2: EXPLANATION OF MATERIAL VARIANCES

Reporting Program	Var. \$	Var. %	Var.	Timing/ Permanent	Explanation of Variance
Infrastructure Assets - Recreation Areas	1,822,663	32.81%	▲	Timing	New skate park development in progress, Cable Beach design and youth bike track in progress
Infrastructure Assets - Drainage	10,709	14.41%	▲	Timing	Engineering design and management costs for new drainage at Short Street Paspaley-Carnarvon Street
Infrastructure Assets - Other	314,311	6.79%			
Mobile Plant and Equipment	2,208,266	77.19%	▲	Timing	Delays in delivery of plant replacement assets due to COVID
Fixed Plant and Equipment	0	0.00%			
Furniture and Equipment	354,869	(8.37%)	▲	Timing	Carryover project Altus Payroll - due to commence July
Financing					
Proceeds from New Debentures	(690,747)	27.73%	▲	Timing	Surf Club not yet drawn down.
Proceeds from Advances	0				
Self-Supporting Loan Principal	(93,483)	100.00%	▲	Permanent	Golf Club self supporting loan and Life Saving Club
Transfer from Reserves	(1,884,735)	35.79%	▲	Timing	Reserve Transfers completed at EOFY.
Advances to Community Groups	0				
Loan Principal	76,319	8.15%			
Repayment of Self Supporting Loan	75,389	100.00%	▲	Timing	Golf Club self supporting loan.
Transfer to Reserves	(226,407)	(4.40%)			

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 3: NET CURRENT FUNDING POSITION

Positive=Surplus (Negative=Deficit)				
	Note	YTD 30 Jun 2022	30 Jun 2021	YTD 30 Jun 2021
		\$	\$	\$
Current Assets				
Cash Unrestricted	4	10,571,496	6,137,536	6,137,536
Cash Restricted	4	32,838,108	30,846,264	30,846,264
Receivables - Rates	6	769,444	839,535	839,535
Receivables - Rates Other		(88,430)	(72,471)	(72,471)
Receivables - Debtors	6	1,140,150	2,089,103	2,089,103
Receivables - Other		213,819	665,842	665,842
Sundry Provisions & Accruals		103,948	325,530	325,530
Inventories		8,604	65,150	65,150
		45,557,139	40,896,489	40,896,489
Less: Current Liabilities				
Payables		(7,048,412)	(12,414,578)	(12,414,578)
Provisions		(1,166,990)	(1,564,678)	(1,564,678)
		(8,215,402)	(13,979,256)	(13,979,256)
Less: Cash Reserves	7	(36,219,927)	(30,846,264)	(30,846,264)
Rounding and Timing Adjustment		4,870,426		
Net Current Funding Position		5,992,235	(3,929,031)	(3,929,031)

**Comments - Net Current Funding Position**

The budget was adopted at the OMC 25 June 2021. It was presented to Council with a predicted carried forward surplus of \$2,226,546.

The Rounding and Timing Adjustment is calculated by subtracting the sum of current assets less current liabilities and cash reserves from the YTD funding surplus (see page 7).

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 4: CASH AND INVESTMENTS

	Interest Rate	Unrestricted \$	Restricted \$	Trust \$	Total Amount \$	Institution	Maturity Date
(a) Cash Deposits							
Municipal Bank Account	0.15%	10,193,541			10,193,541	CommBank	At Call
Business Online Saver	0.40%	33,930			33,930	CommBank	At Call
BRAC Bank Account	0.10%	53,034			53,034	CommBank	At Call
BPAY Bank Account	0.00%	0			0	CommBank	At Call
Reserve Bank Account	0.40%		29,464,760		29,464,760	CommBank	At Call
Trust Bank Account	0.00%			222,164	222,164	CommBank	At Call
ESCROW - Trust	0.00%		3,373,348		3,373,348	Perpetual	At Call
Cash On Hand	Nil	4,200			4,200	N/A	On Hand
Total		10,284,706	32,838,108*	222,164‡	43,344,978		
Adjustments							
Payment Timing Adjustments**		(286,790)					
Total		10,571,496	32,838,107.79				

Comments/Notes - Investments

*Note - The total of Restricted Cash balances to the reserves on Note 7.

**NOTE - Payment Timing adjustments indicate payments that have been recorded on the ledger but have yet to be paid out of the bank. The bank accounts are reconciled monthly to ensure no discrepancies occur.

‡Note - A discrepancy between Trust balance and the balance of Note 11 is a result of money in transit, either as a refund or a payment, or an unrepresented cheque.

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
		Budget Adoption			\$	\$	\$	\$
		Permanent Changes						0
111989		Opening surplus adjustment	OMC 16/12/21 ARC	Opening Surplus			(653,522)	(653,522)
		Budgeted EOY Surplus/(Deficit)	OMC 16/12/21 ARC	Capital Expenditure			(350,830)	(1,004,352)
								(1,004,352)
		General Purpose Funding						(1,004,352)
0030105		Rates Broome - Op Inc - Rates	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		133,335		(871,017)
0030146		Interest - Rates Instalments - Op Inc - Rates	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		50,000		(821,017)
32480		Rates Enquiry Fees - Op Inc - Rates	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		24,000		(797,017)
30105		Rates Broome - Op Inc - Rates	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		70,602		(726,415)
30147		Rates Admin Instalment Charge - Op Inc - Rates	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(11,506)	(737,921)
30201		Rates Non Payment Int - Op Inc - Rates	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		10,000		(727,921)
32480		Rates Enquiry Fees - Op Inc - Rates	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		15,000		(712,921)
32492		Back Rates - Op Inc - Rates	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(293,849)	(1,006,770)
								(1,006,770)
		Governance						(1,006,770)
22129		Kimberley Zone - Zone & RCG Meeting Expenses - Op Exp	OMC 29/7/21 KRG	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	(1,016,770)
22134		Kimberley Zone - Annual Financial Audit - Op Exp	OMC 29/7/21 KRG	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	(1,021,770)
22136		Kimberley Zone - IT Support - Op Exp	OMC 29/7/21 KRG	Operating Expenditure			(1,500)	(1,023,270)
22137		Kimberley Zone - Sundry Expenses - Op Exp	OMC 29/7/21 KRG	Operating Expenditure			(1,000)	(1,024,270)
22143		Kimberley Zone - Savannah Way Membership - Op Exp	OMC 29/7/21 KRG	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	(1,029,270)
22181		Kimberley Zone - Executive Consultancy - Op Exp	OMC 29/7/21 KRG	Operating Expenditure			(147,320)	(1,176,590)
23013		Kimberley Zone - Reimbursement Zone & RCG Meetings Expenses - Op Inc	OMC 29/7/21 KRG	Operating Income		3,000		(1,173,590)
23021		Kimberley Zone - Members Contribution Secretariat Costs - Op Inc	OMC 29/7/21 KRG	Operating Income		164,320		(1,009,270)
23536		Kimberley Zone - Interest on Reserve - Op Inc	OMC 29/7/21 KRG	Operating Income		2,500		(1,006,770)
22183		Kimberley Zone - Consultancy - Op Exp	KRG 2/9/21	Operating Expenditure			(40,000)	(1,046,770)
23598		Transfer From Kimberley Zone Reserve - Cap Inc - Kimberley Zone	KRG 2/9/21	Capital Income		40,000		(1,006,770)
24040		Election Expenses Op Exp - Members	OMC 18/11/21	Operating Expenditure			0	(1,006,770)
0023450		Consultants - Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure			(28,674)	(1,035,444)
23450		Consultants - Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		50,000		(985,444)
23015		Executive Travel & Accom - Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(975,444)
23050		Grant Op - Youth Coordinating Committee Op Inc. - Other Governance	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income			(5,000)	(980,444)
23053		Community Grant Op Inc. - Other Governance	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		10,000		(970,444)
23017		Special Event/Milestone Celebration - Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	(980,444)
22124		Contribution to Kimberley Zone Secretariat	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		13,920		(966,524)
24060		Broome Shire Council Allowances Members Op Exp - Members	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		11,600		(954,924)
22200		Audit Fees Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(84,000)	(1,038,924)
22110		Refreshments & Receptions - Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		5,000		(1,033,924)
24010		Conferences Travel & Accom Op Exp - Members	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		20,000		(1,013,924)
24040		Election Expenses Op Exp - Members	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		9,000		(1,004,924)
22174		Sundry In Kind Donations Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		46,500		(958,424)

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
22230		Legal Exps Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		20,000		(938,424)
22125		WARCA (WA Regional Capitals Alliance) - Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		(933,424)
24020		Shire President & CEO Special Travel - Op Exp - Members	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		(928,424)
22290		Sister City Relations/Japanese Youth Ambassador - Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		(923,424)
23040		Youth Development Programme & Working Group - Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		3,000		(920,424)
23050		Grant Op - Youth Coordinating Committee Op Inc. - Other Governance	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(3,000)	(923,424)
23453		Review of Strategies Relating to the Community Strategic Plan - Op Exp - Other Gov	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	(933,424)
22174		Sundry In Kind Donations Op Exp - Other Governance	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		14,000		(919,424)
								(919,424)
		Law, Order and Public Safety						(919,424)
0053010	53010	Ranger Salaries - Gen & Beach - R & B Op	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		14,400		(905,024)
0051010		Salaries - Op Exp - Fire Prevention	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		38,400		(866,624)
0052010		Salaries - Op Exp - Animal Control	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		27,000		(839,624)
0053015		Relief Staff Exp - Op Exp - Ranger Operations	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(105,000)	(944,624)
0146404		SS Loan Interest & Fees Rec'd - Life Saving Club Loan 200	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income			(2,058)	(946,682)
0146404		SS Loan Interest & Fees Rec'd - Life Saving Club Loan 200	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		2,058		(944,624)
53239		Surf Club Building Upgrade (Inc Plant & Furniture) Cap Exp-Law Ord & PS	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure			0	(944,624)
53239		Surf Club Building Upgrade (Inc Plant & Furniture) Cap Exp-Law Ord & PS	SMC 21/12/21	Capital Expenditure			(767,200)	(1,711,824)
53015		Relief Staff Exp - Op Exp - Ranger Operations	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		60,000		(1,651,824)
51010		Salaries - Op Exp - Fire Prevention	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(15,000)	(1,666,824)
52010		Salaries - Op Exp - Animal Control	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	(1,686,824)
53010		Salary - Op Exp - Ranger & Beach Operations	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(25,000)	(1,711,824)
507218		Consultants - Op Exp - Ranger Operations	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	(1,731,824)
146505		Non Operating Grant- Radar Speed Display Signs- Cap Inc	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Income			(5,000)	(1,736,824)
55167		Vehicles & Mob Plant Renewal > \$3000 - Cap Exp - SES/ FESA	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		7,000		(1,729,824)
53015		Relief Staff Exp - Op Exp - Ranger Operations	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(1,719,824)
53060		Impounding of Vehicles Expense - Op Exp - Other Law Order & Public Safety	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		(1,714,824)
507218		Consultants - Op Exp - Ranger Operations	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		11,000		(1,703,824)
52951		Transfer from Plant Replacement reserve - Cap Inc - Ranger Operations	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Income		12,000		(1,691,824)
								(1,691,824)
		Health						(1,691,824)
74413		Commercial Pool Inspection Fees - Op Inc - Preventive - Inspection/Admin	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income			(10,000)	(1,701,824)
								(1,701,824)
		Education and Welfare						(1,701,824)
82617		Community Development Strategy - Op Exp - Community Services	OMC 26/8/21	Operating Expenditure			(25,000)	(1,726,824)
82670		Grant Income - Comm Services	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Income		25,000		(1,701,824)
82675		Grants For Community Programs - Op Inc - Community Services	OMC 16/12/21 ARC	Operating Income			(20,000)	(1,721,824)
82670		Grant Income - Comm Services	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(5,000)	(1,726,824)
82613		Advertising Promotion & Printing - Op Exp - Community Services	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		4,500		(1,722,324)
82617		Community Development Strategy - Op Exp - Community Services	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		(1,717,324)

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
		Housing						(1,717,324)
96101		Staff Housing - Reactive Maint - Op Exp	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	(1,717,324)
96200		1/17 Honeyeater Loop - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		7,000		(1,727,324)
96201		8/83 Walcott Street - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(13,000)	(1,720,324)
96202		8/6 Ibis Way - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		10,000		(1,733,324)
96203		11/6 Ibis Way - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		3,000		(1,723,324)
96204		2/50 Tanami Drive - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(7,000)	(1,727,324)
145561		Lot 1002 Shelduck Way - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(4,000)	(1,731,324)
145690		Non Recoverable Op Expenses Staff Housing	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		(1,726,324)
								(1,726,324)
		Community Amenities						(1,726,324)
101995		Transfer from Regional Resource Recovery Reserve - Cap Inc - Reg Res Recov	OMC 28/10/21	Capital Income		330,000		(1,396,324)
101896		Building New Const - Cap Exp - Regional Resource Recovery Park	OMC 28/10/21	Capital Expenditure			(330,000)	(1,726,324)
0105546	105550	Town Beach Foreshore Management and Implementation Plan	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(50,000)	(1,776,324)
0107030	107030	Broome Cemetery - P&G Maint	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		6,000		(1,770,324)
0107030	107030	Broome Cemetery - P&G Maint	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(1,760,324)
0108001		New Refuse Site Exp - Op Exp - Regional Resource Recovery Park	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(150,500)	(1,910,824)
101995		Transfer from Regional Resource Recovery Reserve - Cap Inc - Reg Res Recov	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Income		150,500		(1,760,324)
0107035		General CCTV & Wireless Network Maint - Op Exp - Other Comm Amen	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		3,500		(1,756,824)
0104482		Headworks Contribution - Non Op Inc - Urban Stormwater Drainage	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Income		37,333		(1,719,491)
0105400		Development Grants Rec'd - Op Inc - Protection of Environment	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		25,000		(1,694,491)
0104270	104299	Short St-Paspaley Carnarvon Street New Drainage Const - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(14,830)	(1,709,321)
0107550	107550	Japanese Cemetery New Infra by P & G - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(2,718)	(1,712,039)
107568		Transfer From POS Reserve - Other Comm Amenities	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	(8,010)	(1,720,049)
0106030	106055	Planning General Project Consult - Op Exp Town Planning/Reg Dev	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure		0	(5,000)	(1,725,049)
0101050		Contaminated Site Remediation	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure		0	(569,474)	(2,294,523)
1052510		Transfer From Refuse Site Reserve - Sanitation Other	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		569,474	0	(1,725,049)
0107060	107061	Broome Roadwise - Road Safety Project	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure		0	(5,000)	(1,730,049)
0106194		Proceeds From Sale Of Assets - Development Services	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		13,000	0	(1,717,049)
106159		Profit on Asset Sale - Dev Serv	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Income	1,789	0	0	(1,717,049)
0104800	104920	Broome Townsite Drains Renewal - Cap Infra Exp - Urb Stwater	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(50,000)	(1,767,049)
107035		General CCTV & Wireless Network Maint - Op Exp - Other Comm Amen	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(1,757,049)
106410		Planning Fees (GST Free) - Op Inc - Town Planning/Regional Devel	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		20,000		(1,737,049)
106421		Rezoning and Structure Plan Fees (Excl GST) - Op Inc - Town Planning	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income			(5,000)	(1,742,049)
101022		Kerbside Recycling Collection -Op Exp - San Gen Refuse	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		35,000		(1,707,049)
101550	101552	Mobile Garbage Bin Replacement - Cap Exp - San Gen Refuse	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure			(35,000)	(1,742,049)
104800	104920	Broome Townsite Drains Renewal - Cap Infra Exp - Urb Stwater	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure			(13,420)	(1,755,469)
107552	107561	Broome Cemetery Renewal by P & G - Cap Exp	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure		6,630		(1,748,839)
106038		Legal Expenses - Development Services	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(1,738,839)
106030	106055	Planning General Project Consult - Op Exp Town Planning/Reg Dev	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		15,000		(1,723,839)
106410		Planning Fees (GST Free) - Op Inc - Town Planning/Regional Devel	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		15,000		(1,708,839)

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
106421		Rezoning and Structure Plan Fees (Excl GST) - Op Inc - Town Planning	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(10,000)	(1,718,839)
101510		Vehicle & Mob Plant Renewal(Replacement)-Cap Exp- Sanit Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(20,000)	(1,738,839)
101525		Transfer From Refuse Site Reserve - Sanitation Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Income		20,000		(1,718,839)
106184		Vehicle & Mobile Plant Renewal (Replacement) Cap Exp - Dev Services	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(12,000)	(1,730,839)
1042510		Mobile Plant & Equipment Renewal (Replacement) - Cap Exp - Sanitation Other	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		45,000		(1,685,839)
104270	104299	Short St-Paspaley Carnarvon Street New Drainage Const - Cap Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		54,490		(1,631,349)
104205		Transfer to Restricted Cash Reserve - Cap Exp - Urban Storm Water Drainage	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(54,490)	(1,685,839)
107029	107029	Japanese Cemetery- P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		4,000		(1,681,839)
107030	107030	Broome Cemetery - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		4,000		(1,677,839)
101020		Kerbside Refuse Collection - Op Exp - Sanitation Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		150,000		(1,527,839)
101022		Kerbside Recycling Collection -Op Exp - San Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		47,000		(1,480,839)
101027		Recycling and Education - Op Exp - San Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(1,470,839)
101029		Salary - Waste Co-ordinator - Op Exp -Sanitation Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		50,000		(1,420,839)
101029		Salary - Waste Co-ordinator - Op Exp -Sanitation Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		150,000		(1,270,839)
101030	101055	Waste Staff PPE - Op Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	(1,275,839)
101030	101050	Weighbridge Operations - Op Exp - San Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		75,000		(1,200,839)
101030	101050	Weighbridge Operations - Op Exp - San Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		150,000		(1,050,839)
101030	101054	WFM Licence and Operations Expense - Sanitation Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(1,040,839)
101038	101041	Staff Meeting Expenses - OpExps - Sanitation Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		15,000		(1,025,839)
101038	101041	Staff Meeting Expenses - OpExps - Sanitation Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		30,000		(995,839)
101040	101042	Sanitation General Project Consultancy - Op Exp - Sanitation Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		8,000		(987,839)
101524		Asset Rehabilitation Obligation (Cap Exp - Sanitation Gen Refuse)	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		250,000		(737,839)
102010	102010	Rangers - Litter Control Salaries	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		40,000		(697,839)
102010	102011	General Litter Control - CCC Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		60,000		(637,839)
102010	102011	General Litter Control - CCC Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		120,000		(517,839)
101515		Transfer to Refuse Reserve - Cap Exp - Sanitation Gen Refuse	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(1,160,000)	(1,677,839)
								(1,677,839)
		Recreation and Culture						(1,677,839)
113403		Grants - Non Op - Cap Inc - Other Rec & Sport	OMC 30/9/21	Capital Income		68,988		(1,608,851)
1181425	1181426	Cable Beach Foreshore Upgrade	OMC 30/9/21	Capital Expenditure			(68,988)	(1,677,839)
1181425	1181426	Cable Beach Foreshore Upgrade	OMC 30/9/21	Capital Expenditure			(18,000)	(1,695,839)
117315	117316	BRAC Building Renewal - Cap Exp - BRAC Dry	SMC 28/10/21	Capital Expenditure		159,848		(1,535,991)
117450	117452	BRAC Oval Upgrade of Infra - Cap Exp	SMC 28/10/21	Capital Expenditure			(159,848)	(1,695,839)
113489		Transfer From POS Reserve - Other Rec & S	SMC 28/10/21	Capital Income		352,176		(1,343,663)
117450	117452	BRAC Oval Upgrade of Infra - Cap Exp	SMC 28/10/21	Capital Expenditure			(352,176)	(1,695,839)
0113704	113705	Consultants - Sport & Recreation - Op Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	(1,705,839)
0116282		Triple J Maintenance & Operating Exp - Other Culture	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(3,500)	(1,709,339)
0055382		Broome Golf Club SS Loan Interest & Fees Inc Rec'd - Op Inc - Other Recreation &	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income			(8,576)	(1,717,915)
0055382		Broome Golf Club SS Loan Interest & Fees Inc Rec'd - Op Inc - Other Recreation &	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		8,576		(1,709,339)
0113702		Club Development Officer Programs Exp - Rec Services	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(17,000)	(1,726,339)
0117148		Group Fitness Program - Op Exp - BRAC - Aquatic	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	(1,736,339)
0117171		Salary - Op Exp - Holiday Prog Exps - BRAC Dry	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(1,726,339)

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
0117252		Floorball BRAC Program - Op Inc - BRAC Dry	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		15,000		(1,711,339)
0117260		Creche User Fees Inc. Rec'd	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		5,000		(1,706,339)
0117266		Multipurpose Room Hire Inc - BRAC	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		10,000		(1,696,339)
0116130		Mobile Plant & Equip New - Cap Exp - Bme Civic Centre	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Expenditure			(8,000)	(1,704,339)
0115292		Books & Binding - Op Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(6,000)	(1,710,339)
1140211		General Operating Exp - Swim Areas & Beach Life Guard	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(6,000)	(1,716,339)
1181425	1181426	Cable Beach Foreshore Upgrade	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Expenditure			(40,000)	(1,756,339)
0116125	116128	Lord McAlpine Bust New Construction	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	0	(1,756,339)
0113406		Council Loans Received - Other Rec & Sport	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	0	(1,756,339)
0112485		Grant Non Op - State Swim Areas & Beaches	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	0	(1,756,339)
0112485		Grant Non Op - State Swim Areas & Beaches	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	0	(1,756,339)
1181407		Town Beach Redevelopment - Greenspace Stage 2 - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		6,470	0	(1,749,869)
0113403		Grants - Non Op - Cap Inc - Other Rec & Sport	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		230,819	0	(1,519,050)
0113403		Grants - Non Op - Cap Inc - Other Rec & Sport	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		180,856	0	(1,338,194)
1181409		Town Beach Development - Jetty Project - Other Infra New - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(252,755)	(1,590,949)
0113371		Royalties For Regions Loc Govt Non Op Grant - Op Inc - Other Recreation & Sport	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	(0)	(1,590,949)
0113371		Royalties For Regions Loc Govt Non Op Grant - Op Inc - Other Recreation & Sport	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		1,453,852	0	(137,097)
0113551	113763	Male Oval Renewal Infra - Cap Exp - Parks & Ovals	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	0	(137,097)
0113550	113570	Dakas Street Reserve New Infra Const Cap Exp-P&O	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	0	(137,097)
0113551	113788	Cygnat Park Infrastructure Renewal - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	0	(137,097)
113989		Transfer From POS Reserve - Parks & Ovals	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	0	(137,097)
0117315	117316	BRAC Building Renewal - Cap Exp - BRAC Dry	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(0)	(137,097)
0117450	117452	BRAC Oval Upgrade of Infra - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		69,141	0	(67,956)
0113316		Grants - non Operating Income for Parks & Oval Const - Cap Inc - Parks & Ovals	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		51,975	0	(15,981)
0113316		Grants - non Operating Income for Parks & Oval Const - Cap Inc - Parks & Ovals	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		394,600	0	378,619
1181420	YBRA001	Youth Bike Recreation Area - New Construction - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(85,221)	293,398
0115280		Grant Program Expenses - Op Exp - Library (Income in 115480)	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure		4,441	0	297,839
0115480		Grant Program Income - Op Inc - Library (Expense in 115280)	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Income		0	(5,500)	292,339
0115480		Grant Program Income - Op Inc - Library (Expense in 115280)	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Income		1,059	0	293,398
0113419		Roadwise Contribution - Op Inc - Parks & Ovals	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Income		5,000	0	298,398
0113603		Reticulation Control System New Exp - Cap Exp Parks & Ovals	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(23,533)	274,865
0117455	117456	BRAC Ovals Renewal Infra Works - Cap Exp - BRAC Ovals	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(100,647)	174,217
0115461		Library Building Renewal (Inc Plant & Furn) - Cap Exp - Libraries	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(5,291)	168,926
116085		Arts, Culture and Heritage Strategy - Op Exp - Other Culture	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(50,000)	118,926
1181425	1181426	Cable Beach Foreshore Upgrade	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure			(115,892)	3,034
113128		Cable Beach - Non Op Grant - Other Recreation & Sport - CAP INC	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Income		708,000		711,034
111989		Transfer to POS Reserve - Cap Exp - Parks & Ovals	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure			(708,000)	3,034
117081	117082	General Building & Facility Maint - BRAC Dry - Op Exp	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	(6,966)
117142		Holiday Program Op Exp - BRAC - Dry	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	(11,966)
117272		Holiday Program Enrolment Fees Rec'd	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		10,000		(1,966)
117235		Cost of Goods Sold Goods Kiosk - Op Exp - BRAC - General MUN	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	(11,966)
117336		Cost Of Goods Sold Direct (Consumables) Op Exp - BRAC General	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	(16,966)

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
117234		Kiosk Sales - Op Inc - BRAC - General	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		16,000		(966)
117236		Consumables Sales	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		8,000		7,034
1140211		General Operating Exp - Swim Areas & Beach Life Guard	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		100,000		107,034
116470	116471	Broome Civic Centre Building General Maint Exps - Op Exp Bme Civic Centre	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	97,034
116489		Operational Expenses - Broome Civic Centre - Production/Events	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	77,034
116541		Broome Civic Centre Venue Income - Op Income - Bme Civic Centre	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		10,000		87,034
116541		Broome Civic Centre Venue Income - Op Income - Bme Civic Centre	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		25,000		112,034
112485		Grant Non Op - State Swim Areas & Beaches	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Income		350,000		462,034
113406		Council Loans Received - Other Rec & Sport	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Income		390,746		852,780
113000	113543	Town Beach Water Park - P&G Maint	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		20,000		872,780
113550	113570	Dakas Street Reserve New Infra Const Cap Exp-P&O	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure		87,800		960,580
113989		Transfer From POS Reserve - Parks & Ovals	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Income			(87,800)	872,780
113551	113788	Cygnat Park Infrastructure Renewal - Cap Exp	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure		110,000		982,780
113001	113004	Haynes Oval Pavilion - Operating Expense - Op Exp	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	977,780
117218	117219	Medland Pavilion - Operating Expense - Op Exp	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	972,780
113128		Cable Beach - Non Op Grant - Other Recreation & Sport - CAP INC	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Income			(297,000)	675,780
111989		Transfer to POS Reserve - Cap Exp - Parks & Ovals	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		297,000		972,780
116184	116198	Sundry Community Events	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		10,000		982,780
1138332		Grant Income & Contributions - Op Inc - Other Culture	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(15,000)	967,780
113410		Male Oval & Concourse - Op Inc - Parks & Ovals	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(10,000)	957,780
117004	117056	Salary & Related Program Development Officer Expense	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		962,780
117148		Group Fitness Program - Op Exp - BRAC - Aquatic	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	957,780
117156		Program Annual Events - Op Exp - BRAC Dry	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		6,000		963,780
117200		Hire of BRAC Staff Inc Recd - Op Inc - BRAC General	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		5,000		968,780
117291		BRAC Fields - Electricity Reimb and Other Income - Op Inc	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(5,000)	963,780
115286		SLWA Travel & Accommodation Op Exp - Library	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		6,300		970,080
115380		Grant Op - State SLWA Library Grant	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(4,800)	965,280
115480		Grant Program Income - Op Inc - Library (Expense in 115280)	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		3,000		968,280
116125	116132	Cape Leveque Tourist Bay and Signage	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		57,000		1,025,280
1181409		Town Beach Development - Jetty Project - Other Infra New - Cap Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		445,000		1,470,280
111989		Transfer to POS Reserve - Cap Exp - Parks & Ovals	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(445,000)	1,025,280
113000	113034	Miller Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		2,000		1,027,280
113000	113037	Bedford Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(3,000)	1,024,280
113000	113047	China Town - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		20,000		1,044,280
113000	113075	Sugar Glider Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		2,000		1,046,280
113000	113080	Six Season Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		7,000		1,053,280
113000	113582	Solway Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		1,058,280
113000	113028	Cygnat Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		7,000		1,065,280
113000	113033	Haynes Oval - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	1,045,280
113000	113039	Streeters Jetty Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		3,050		1,048,330
113000	113043	Town Beach - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		1,053,330
113000	113044	Civic Centre - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		3,000		1,056,330

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
113000	113051	Weed Eradication Program - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		4,000		1,060,330
113000	113579	Frangipani Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		2,000		1,062,330
113000	113583	Herbert St Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		1,067,330
113000	113038	Tolentino Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(2,000)	1,065,330
113000	113040	Cable Beach - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		8,000		1,073,330
113000	113070	Sunset Park - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		3,000		1,076,330
113005	113010	Weed Control- P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	1,071,330
113026	113026	Skate Park- P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		3,750		1,075,080
113396	113397	Reticulation Control System - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		4,000		1,079,080
113551	113795	Parks & Gardens Works Renewal Infra - Cap Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		40,000		1,119,080
111989		Transfer to POS Reserve - Cap Exp - Parks & Ovals	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(40,000)	1,079,080
117000	117070	Grounds Maint Exp by P & G - BRAC	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		3,000		1,082,080
117210	117211	BRAC Ovals - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(15,000)	1,067,080
117218	117219	Medland Pavilion - Operating Expense - Op Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(7,500)	1,059,580
111989		Transfer to POS Reserve - Cap Exp - Parks & Ovals	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(87,800)	971,780
		Transport						971,780
0122000	121011	Sector 1 Chinatown - Works Maint	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(23,000)	948,780
124010	124010	Parking Control - Salaries	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		25,200		973,980
0124600	124612	Town Beach - Carpark and Robinson / Hopton intersection	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Expenditure			(128,056)	845,924
0125000	125045	State Blackspot - Frederick Street off-street carpark Cap (Broome SHS) Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Expenditure			(260,238)	585,686
0125000	125046	State Blackspot - Port Drive Stage 2 - Off Street Carpark (Saint Mary's)Cap Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Expenditure		299,198		884,884
0120305		WALGGC Road Grants Untied Op Grant Rec'd	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income			(227,806)	657,078
0121762		State Direct MRWA/RRG Rd Maint Op Grant Rec'd	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		38,468		695,546
0121785		Regional Bikeways Grant- Non Op Inc - Footpaths	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Income		236,105		931,651
0121767		Grant Non Op - Footpath Construction - Cap Inc	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Income			(236,105)	695,546
1254421		Access & Inclusion Improvements New Infra - Cap Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Expenditure		12,000		707,546
0121771		Black Spot State Non Op Grant	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Income		260,238		967,784
0121776		Rds To Recovery Non Op Grant for Urban Rds - Non Op Inc	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Income		150,000		1,117,784
0121100	RU226	Black Spot - Port Drive Refuge Island - Rd Upgrade Cap Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Expenditure			(216,198)	901,586
0121100	RU226	Black Spot - Port Drive Refuge Island - Rd Upgrade Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		390,042	0	1,291,629
0125252		Contribution Non Op - St Marys Carparking	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	(400,000)	891,629
0121101	RRU	Urban Reveals Renewal Program - Various (Sealing Contractor) - Cap Ex - Renewal	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(40,430)	851,198
0121771		Black Spot State Non Op Grant	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	(50,393)	800,805
0125251		Carparks LRCI Grant & Other LRCI Grants - Cap Inc	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		61,294	0	862,099
0125251		Carparks LRCI Grant & Other LRCI Grants - Cap Inc	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		813,688	0	1,675,787
0124600	124612	Town Beach - Carpark and Robinson / Hopton intersection	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(202,151)	1,473,635
0120306		DRFAWA Natural Disaster Grant - Op Grants	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Income		700,000	0	2,173,635
0125140	125277	Broome North Footpath New Const - Capex	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(41,853)	2,131,782
125960		Transfer From Footpath Reserve - Footpath Construction	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		53,784	0	2,185,566
0125140	125290	Old Broome Estate Subdivision - Whole Estate - Various Paths	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(11,931)	2,173,635
0125215	125033	Broome Streets General Purpose Street Lighting Upgrades-CapE	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(11,883)	2,161,753

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
0125225	125232	Street Lighting at Various Locations - Renewal	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(48,020)	2,113,733
1254421		Access & Inclusion Improvements New Infra - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(30,000)	2,083,733
124910		Parking Fines - Op Inc - Parking Facilities	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		10,000		2,093,733
121501	121587	Lawrence Road Upgrade	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure			(10,344)	2,083,389
121501	121586	Williams Road - Upgrade	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure		10,344		2,093,733
121501	121587	Lawrence Road Upgrade	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure			(150,000)	1,943,733
121501	121586	Williams Road - Upgrade	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure		150,000		2,093,733
121550		Statutory Contrib for Crossovers - Op Exp - Crossovers & General	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	2,088,733
121510	121510	Chinatown Landscaping Upgrade of Infra by P & G - Cap	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Capital Expenditure			(9,403)	2,079,330
125251		Carparks LRCI Grant & Other LRCI Grants - Cap Inc	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Income			(473,694)	1,605,636
121776		Rds To Recovery Non Op Grant for Urban Rds - Non Op Inc	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Income			(92,000)	1,513,636
125140	125277	Broome North Footpath New Const - Capex	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		7,000		1,520,636
125950		Transfer to Footpath Reserve	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(7,000)	1,513,636
125140	125290	Old Broome Estate Subdivision - Whole Estate - Various Paths	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		11,931		1,525,567
125950		Transfer to Footpath Reserve	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(4,931)	1,520,636
121101	RRU	Urban Reseals Renewal Program - Various (Sealing Contractor) - Cap Ex - Renewal	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		138,000		1,658,636
121950		Transfer to Road Reserve - Cap Exp - Cons Streets Roads Bridges Dep	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(138,000)	1,520,636
122000	121028	Sector 5 Roebuck Est - Works Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		30,000		1,550,636
122000	121027	Sector 4 Sunset Park - Works Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		13,000		1,563,636
122000	121011	Sector 1 Chinatown - Works Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		15,000		1,578,636
122000	121026	Sector 3 Old Broome - Works Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		20,000		1,598,636
122000	121029	Sector 6 Broome North / Blue Haze - Works Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		10,000		1,608,636
122000	121025	Sector 2 Cable Beach - Works Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		20,000		1,628,636
122000	121030	Sector 7 LIA, HIA and Port - Works Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		30,000		1,658,636
126000	126021	Sector 1 Chinatown- Operating	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		1,663,636
126000	126123	Sector 6 Bme North / Blue Haze - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(10,000)	1,653,636
125215	125033	Broome Streets General Purpose Street Lighting Upgrades-CapE	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		47,239		1,700,875
								1,700,875
		Economic Services						1,700,875
1367405	1367419	Streeter's Jetty Refurbishment (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 29/7/21 Streeters	Capital Expenditure			(100,000)	1,600,875
104270	104299	Short St-Paspaley Carnarvon Street New Drainage Const - Cap Exp	OMC 29/7/21 Streeters	Capital Expenditure		100,000		1,700,875
1367405	1367419	Streeter's Jetty Refurbishment (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 29/7/21 Streeters	Capital Expenditure			(310,000)	1,390,875
1367404	1367417	Carnarvon Street North Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 29/7/21 Streeters	Capital Expenditure		0		1,390,875
1367405	1367419	Streeter's Jetty Refurbishment (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 29/7/21 Streeters	Capital Expenditure			(196,823)	1,194,052
1181409		Town Beach Development - Jetty Project - Other Infra New - Cap Exp	OMC 29/7/21 Streeters	Capital Expenditure		196,823		1,390,875
0132050	132052	Broome Visitor Centre - Reactive Maint - Op Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(9,500)	1,381,375
0132310	132313	Roebuck Bay CP - Reactive Maint - Op Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(11,500)	1,369,875
1367301		Grants & Contributions Received (Chinatown Revitalisation Stage 2) - Op Inc -	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		2,044		1,371,919
1367405	1367419	Streeter's Jetty Refurbishment (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		31,048	0	1,402,966
1367404	1367414	Short Street Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		95,051	0	1,498,017
1367502		Loans Received China Town Revitalisation - Cap Inc - Economic Services Special	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	0	1,498,017
1367453		Chinatown Revitalisation Stage 2 Loan 198 Principal Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	0	1,498,017

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
1367454		Chinatown Revitalisation Stage 2 Loan 198 Interest & Fee Exp - Op Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure		0	0	1,498,017
1367454		Chinatown Revitalisation Stage 2 Loan 198 Interest & Fee Exp - Op Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure		0	0	1,498,017
1367405	1367418	Smart Cities Enabling Items - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	0	1,498,017
1367404	1367416	Napier Terrace Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(887,944)	610,073
1367404	1367417	Carnarvon Street North Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(286,000)	324,073
1367404	1367433	Carnarvon Street South Streetscape Enhancements	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(322,096)	1,978
1367405	1367420	Chinatown Transit Hub and Pocket Park (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(307,000)	(305,022)
1367405	1367412	Public Art (funded from Reserve) - Other Infra New - Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(378,537)	(683,559)
1367221		Chinatown Poject Mgmt, Feasibility & Design Consultancy - Cap Exp - Economic	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	0	(683,559)
1367405	1367421	Visitor Centre Amenities (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(186,000)	(869,559)
1367504		Grants & Contr. Received Non Op - Cap Inc - Economic Services Special Projects	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		150,000	0	(719,559)
1367504		Grants & Contr. Received Non Op - Cap Inc - Economic Services Special Projects	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		250,435	0	(469,124)
0136723		Chinatown Place Activation Initiatives -Op Exp - Economic Services Special Projects	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure		0	(24,000)	(493,124)
136723	CT00	Chinatown Activation - Budget Only	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		24,000		(469,124)
132020		Australia's North West Tourism Contribution - Op Exp - Tourism	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		75,000		(394,124)
133410		Stat Fees & Lic - Building Permits	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income		20,000		(374,124)
132314		Sanctuary Caravan Park Op Exp - Tourism & Area Promotion	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(8,000)	(382,124)
1367205		Relieving Staff Exp - Op Exp - Oth Economic Services	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(27,585)	(409,709)
1367201		Salary - Op Exp - Economic Services	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		27,585		(382,124)
133015		Consultants - Op Exp - Building Control	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		4,000		(378,124)
133410		Stat Fees & Lic - Building Permits	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income		30,000		(348,124)
132060		Tourism Development - Op Exp - Tourism & Area Promotion	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		15,000		(333,124)
1367404	1367414	Short Street Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) - Cap Exp	OMC 30/06/22	Capital Expenditure		45,000		(288,124)
1367404	1367416	Napier Terrace Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) - Cap Exp	OMC 30/06/22	Capital Expenditure		10,000		(278,124)
1367405	1367420	Chinatown Transit Hub and Pocket Park (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 30/06/22	Capital Expenditure		307,000		28,876
1367405	1367421	Visitor Centre Amenities (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 30/06/22	Capital Expenditure		19,000		47,876
1367405	1367412	Public Art (funded from Reserve) - Other Infra New - Cap Exp	OMC 30/06/22	Capital Expenditure		50,000		97,876
1367405	1367419	Streeter's Jetty Refurbishment (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 30/06/22	Capital Expenditure		30,618		128,493
1367221		Chinatown Poject Mgmt, Feasibility & Design Consultancy - Cap Exp - Economic	OMC 30/06/22	Capital Expenditure			(133,672)	(5,179)
1367404	1367417	Carnarvon Street North Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	OMC 30/06/22	Capital Expenditure		72,612		67,434
		Other Property and Services						67,434
0142000	142058	Haas St Office - Planned Maint & Minor Works - Op Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	47,434
0147270	147270	KRO - Operating Expense - Op Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(44,500)	2,934
0142015		All Employee Centrelink Paid Parental Leave - Op Exp - Gen Admin O'Heads	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	(17,066)
0142395		All Employee Paid Parental Leave Reimb - Op Inc - Gen Admin O'Heads	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		20,000		2,934
0142048		HRM Consultancy - Op Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(30,000)	(27,066)
0142231		Consultants Corp Serv - Op Exp - Corp Gov Support	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	(47,066)
0146105		Salary - Op Exp - IT	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		30,000		(17,066)
0146111		IT Contract Consultants - Exp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(30,000)	(47,066)
0142004		Salary - Op Exp - Finance	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure		20,000		(27,066)
0142193		Relief Staff - Op Exp - Finance - Corp. Gov. & Support	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	(47,066)

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
142392		Reimbursement Insurance No GST - Op Inc - Corp Gov & Supp	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		23,000		(24,066)
147355		Transfer From Building Reserve Leased Offices Un Clas	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Capital Income		9,500		(14,566)
0146408		Zanders - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		135,000		120,434
0147463		Far North Community Services Tenancy 5,6,7 - KRO2 - Rent & Recoup Income - Op	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income			(114,605)	5,829
0147463		Far North Community Services Tenancy 5,6,7 - KRO2 - Rent & Recoup Income - Op	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income			(175,375)	(169,546)
0147483		Dept of Housing Tenancy 11& 10B - KRO1 - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		96,106		(73,440)
0112483		Town Beach Cafe - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		1,274		(72,166)
0112483		Town Beach Cafe - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 18/11/21 - FACR1	Operating Income		37,400		(34,766)
0146120		Equip & H'Ware > \$5000 Cap Exp - IT	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		5,000	0	(29,766)
0146122		Software Cap Exp - IT (dont use)	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(28,465)	(58,231)
0146166		Transfer From Equip & Ins Reserve - IT Ops - Cap Inc	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		73,926	0	15,695
0146555		Transfer From Building Reserve Leased Comm Facilities - Un Clas	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	0	15,695
0148242	148243	Depot Building Upgrade - Cap Exp - Depot Ops	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	0	15,695
0148604		Transfer From Building Reserve - Depot	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		0	0	15,695
0142232		LGIS Insurance Funded Expenses (Inc in 142393) - Op Exp - Corp Gov	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure		0	(26,380)	(10,685)
0148611		Vehicle & Mob Plant Renewal(Replacement) - Cap Exp - Works Ops	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(515,000)	(525,685)
0148600		Proceeds from Sale of Assets - Cap Inc - Works Operations	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		113,000	0	(412,685)
0148396		Loss On Sale Of Assets - Op Exp - Works Operations	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure	(22,742)	0	0	(412,685)
0148499		Profit On Sale of Assets - Op Inc - Works Operations	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Income	54,487	0	0	(412,685)
0143601		Proceeds from Sale of Assets - Cap Inc - Parks & Gardens Operations	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		55,000	0	(357,685)
0143518		Profit on Sale of Assets - Op Inc - Parks & Gardens Operations	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Income	17,533	0	0	(357,685)
0143610		Vehicle & Plant Renewal(Replacement) - Cap Exp - P&G Operations	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(182,000)	(539,685)
0143520		Loss on Sale of Assets - Op Exp - Parks & Gardens Operations	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Expenditure	(55,247)	0	0	(539,685)
0148395		Transfer from Plant Reserve - Works Ops	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Income		200,000	0	(339,685)
0141450		Works Private Works Income - Not Prepaid	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Operating Income		207,250	0	(132,436)
0142558		Shire Office Build Haas St Renewal - Cap Exp - Corp Gov	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(17,928)	(150,363)
0147374		KRO1 Building Renewal - Cap Exp - Office Prop Leased	OMC 16/12/21 - Carryovers	Capital Expenditure		0	(26,187)	(176,550)
142006		Salary - Op Exp - Human Resources	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(18,000)	(194,550)
142008		Relieving Staff Exp - HR	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		18,000		(176,550)
14296		COVID-19 Emergency Costs - Unclassified General	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	(196,550)
146102		License Maint and Support - IT Exp	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(80,000)	(276,550)
146109		Software - IT Exp	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(266,550)
800		Oils & Lubricants - Op Exp - Depot Operations	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(5,000)	(271,550)
147270	147272	KRO1 - Reactive Maint - Op Exp	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure			(7,500)	(279,050)
114310	114311	Broome Turf Club Recoupable Expenses (Income in 114401) - Op Exp - Unclassified	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Expenditure		22,546		(256,504)
114401		Turf Club - Rent & Recoup Income - Op Inc	OMC 24/02/22 - FACR 2	Operating Income			(21,952)	(278,456)
142042		Performance Based Rewards - Gen Admin	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		10,000		(268,456)
142043		Organisational Training - General	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		80,000		(188,456)
142048		HRM Consultancy - Op Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	(208,456)
142232		LGIS Insurance Funded Expenses (Inc in 142393) - Op Exp - Corp Gov	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		20,000		(188,456)
142393		LGIS Insurance Bonus & Funding (Exp in 142232) - Op Inc - Corp Gov	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Income			(80,000)	(268,456)
142090		Postage & Freight - Op Exp - General Administration O'Heads	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		(263,456)

SHIRE OF BROOME

NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY

For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 5: BUDGET AMENDMENTS

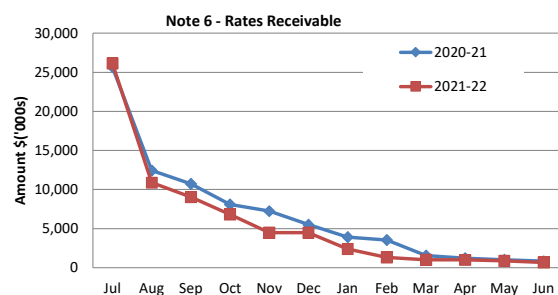
Amendments to original budget since budget adoption. Surplus/(Deficit)

GL Account Code	Job Number	Description	Council Resolution	Classification	Non Cash Adjustment	Increase in Available Cash	Decrease in Available Cash	Amended Budget Running Balance
146104		Equip Maint & Supplies - IT Exp - OP Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(8,000)	(271,456)
146110		Minor Assets<\$5000 - IT Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(20,000)	(291,456)
146111		IT Contract Consultants - Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		50,000		(241,456)
142988		Transfer to Plant Reserve - Cap Exp - Engineering Office	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure			(7,000)	(248,456)
143010		Salary - Op Exp - Engineering Office	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		30,000		(218,456)
143038		Consultants Engineering Office	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(30,000)	(248,456)
148021		Vehicle & Mobile Plant New - Cap Exp - Depot Ops	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Expenditure		12,500		(235,956)
148603		Transfer From Plant Reserve - Depot Ops	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Capital Income			(11,500)	(247,456)
143031		Survey Equipment & Maintenance - Op Exp - Engineering Office	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		3,000		(244,456)
800		Oils & Lubricants - Op Exp - Depot Operations	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(3,000)	(247,456)
145105		Plant Fuel & Oil - Op Exp - Plant Operation	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(30,000)	(277,456)
148100	148105	Depot - Reactive Maint - Op Exp	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure			(9,000)	(286,456)
148279	148279	Apprentice Training - Depot	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		2,000		(284,456)
142000	142054	Shire Office Haas St - P & G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		3,000		(281,456)
142050	142496	Shire Office Barker St - P&G Maint	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		2,000		(279,456)
147103		Survey & Misc Expenses Leased Properties - Op Exp - Unclassified Gen	OMC 28/04/22 - FACR 3	Operating Expenditure		5,000		(274,456)
					(4,180)	15,772,756	(16,047,212)	(274,456)

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 6: RECEIVABLES

Receivables - Rates Receivable	YTD 30 Jun 2022	30 Jun 2021
	\$	\$
Opening Arrears Previous Years	839,534	876,141
Levied this year	23,902,635	23,282,829
Less Collections to date	(23,972,725)	(23,319,436)
Equals Current Outstanding	769,444	839,534
Net Rates Collectable	769,444	839,534
% Collected	96.89%	96.52%



Comments/Notes - Receivables Rates

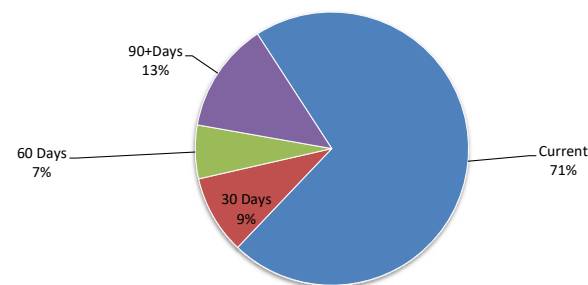
* NOTE - Rates were raised on 15 July 2021 and are due on 19 August 2021.

**NOTE - The calculation of percentage of Rates collected only reports on current Rates, Arrears and Back Rates. For a full breakdown on Rates received, please see the Rates Receipt Statement in the info bulletin.

Receivables - General	Credit*	Current	30 Days	60 Days	90+Days
	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$
Receivables - General	(119,399)	869,811	113,548	77,574	159,197
Total Receivables General Outstanding					1,100,732

Amounts shown above include GST (where applicable)

Receivables - General



Comments/Notes - Receivables General

* Note - A credit refers to a debtor paying more than required in the current billing period. It sits as a credit against the account until the following period when it is applied

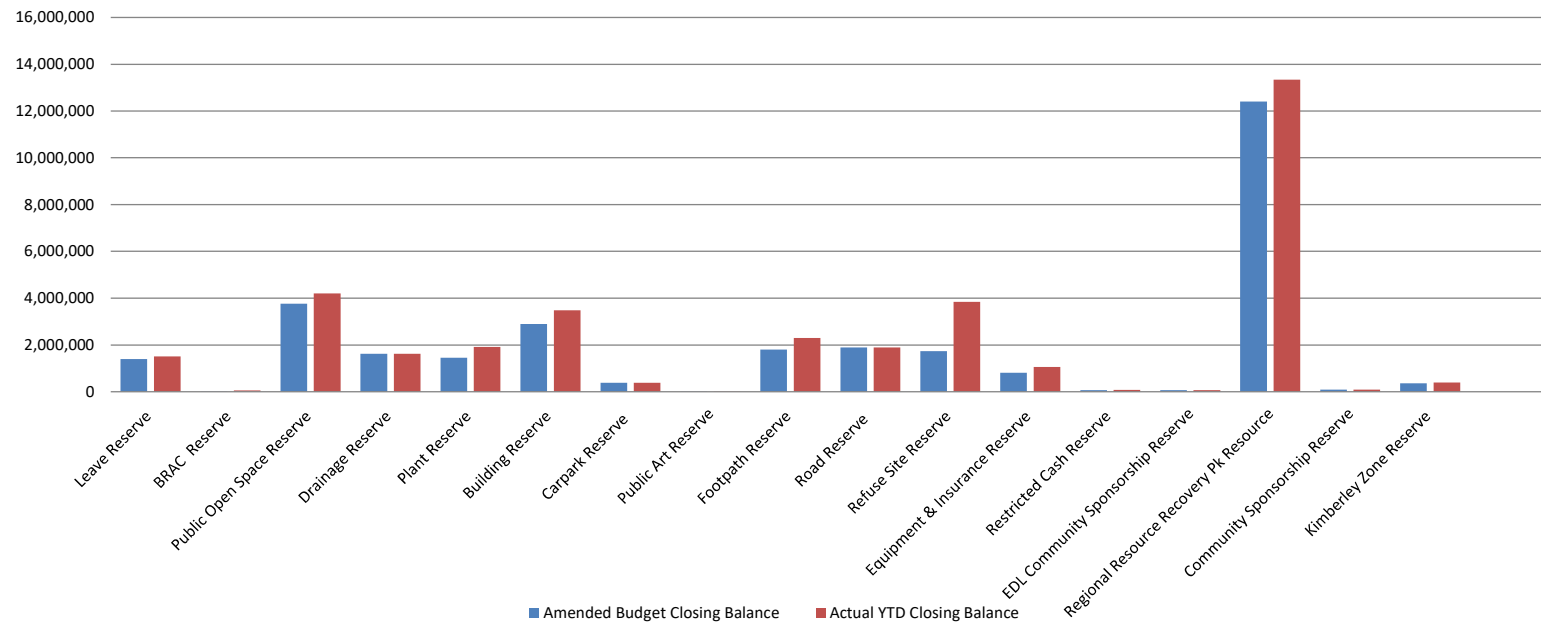
SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 7: Cash Backed Reserve

2021-22										
Name	Opening Balance	Amended Budget Interest Earned	Actual Interest Earned	Amended Budget Transfers In (+)	Actual Transfers In (+)	Amended Budget Transfers Out (-)	Actual Transfers Out (-)	Transfer out Reference	Amended Budget Closing Balance	Actual YTD Closing Balance
	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$	\$		\$	\$
Leave Reserve	1,197,060	3,256	4,452	310,595	310,959	115,646	0		1,395,265	1,512,471
BRAC Reserve	58,504	187	192	0	0	58,000	0		691	58,697
Public Open Space Reserve	1,806,645	8,188	11,531	2,372,151	2,374,781	429,166	0		3,757,818	4,192,957
Drainage Reserve	1,538,300	4,434	5,292	83,664	83,664	0	0		1,626,398	1,627,257
Plant Reserve	1,895,391	5,410	5,412	7,000	7,000	453,000	0		1,454,801	1,907,803
Building Reserve	2,920,961	7,434	10,622	473,982	548,982	509,356	0		2,893,021	3,480,565
Carpark Reserve	348,224	1,111	1,264	41,869	41,869	0	0		391,204	391,357
Public Art Reserve	6,211	20	20	0	0	0	0		6,231	6,232
Footpath Reserve	2,283,309	5,672	6,253	11,931	11,931	498,138	0		1,802,774	2,301,493
Road Reserve	1,517,285	4,769	6,049	368,811	368,811	0	0		1,890,865	1,892,145
Refuse Site Reserve	2,664,994	6,766	8,480	1,160,000	1,166,766	2,102,091	0		1,729,669	3,840,239
Equipment & Insurance Reserve	714,651	2,361	2,977	221,336	342,835	123,926	0		814,422	1,060,463
Restricted Cash Reserve	65,000	0	0	0	9,557	0	0		65,000	74,557
EDL Community Sponsorship Reserve	62,024	145	205	0	(0)	0	0		62,169	62,229
Regional Resource Recovery Pk Resource	13,291,670	44,690	42,198	0	(0)	937,232	0		12,399,128	13,333,868
Community Sponsorship Reserve	81,454	0	268	0	(0)	0	0		81,454	81,722
Kimberley Zone Reserve	394,580	3,975	1,293	(2,500)	0	40,000	0		356,055	395,873
						0	0			
	30,846,264	98,418	106,508	5,048,839	5,267,156	5,266,554	0		30,726,966	36,219,927

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 7: Cash Backed Reserve



SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 8 CAPITAL DISPOSALS

Actual YTD Profit/(Loss) of Asset Disposal				Disposals	Amended Annual Budget Profit/(Loss)	YTD Actual Profit/(Loss)	Variance
Cost	Accum Depr	Proceeds	Profit (Loss)				
\$	\$	\$	\$		\$	\$	\$
				P Number Plant and Equipment			
				0 New DCS Toyota Hilux Dual Cab 4x4 Auto (Manager)	0	0	0
				0 P9914 ALL TERRAIN VEHICLE 4WD - BEACH AREA (REPLACES P9911) - Used by CCC and Weed Control	(1,580)	0	0
				0 P11116 Mitsubishi Triton - Health (BM29322)	(1,293)	0	0
				0 P118 Holden Colorado Rangers- (1GND061)	(11,786)	0	0
				0 P16518 Holden Colorado (MRHS)	(1,358)	0	0
				0 P817 Mitsubishi Triton - BRAC Manager (Replaces Toyota Hilux P810) BM29323	(3,405)	0	0
				0 P16212 Trailer - SES Incident Support Trailer (Boxtop) 1TJA451	0	0	0
				0 P5013 Case 590ST Backhoe Loader (Works) BM26051	1,280	0	0
				0 P4614 HINO 3 WAY SIDE TIPPER (1EUV239)	(25,707)	0	0
				0 P84214 HINO 2628 MEDIUM 500 SERIES WATER TRUCK(Works)	(48,064)	0	0
				0 NEW Record not found	1,000	0	0
				0 P1013 Truck Crew Cab Tipper 5T Isuzu FRR 500 (P&Gs) 1EKS727	16,433	0	0
				0 P10518 John Deere Ride on Mower 1585 with Cab - 1GOK099	(8,409)	0	0
				0 P2916 Isuzu D-Max Extra Cab - P&G Spray Ute	1,360	0	0
				0 P9118 Holden Colorado - Parks Supervisor 1GNT026	(10,813)	0	0
				0 P1216 John Deere 5105M Tractor (1GBO512)- P&G	(17,433)	0	0
				0 P9216 Isuzu D-Max Extra Cab (P&Gs) Mowing 2 (1GDI724)	(2,054)	0	0
				0 P17218 Toro Groundmaster 360 4WD Centre Deck Ride on Mower (refer P17214 old unit)	(8,263)	0	0
				0 P6218 Holden Colorado Parks Supervisor 1GNC980	(1,351)	0	0
				0 P3818 Holden Colorado Parks Supervisor - 1GND051	(1,524)	0	0
				0 P2718 Holden Colorado - Parks Mowing Team 2 - 1GNC990	(1,167)	0	0
				0 P2518 Holden Colorado Retic 1	(3,372)	0	0
				P6818 Holden Colorado P&G Retic 2 - 1GNS960	(4,192)	0	0
				0 P17714 KOMATSU WHEEL LOADER WA 250PZ-6 (WMF) 1ESM965	78,795	0	0
				0 P15416 Isuzu D-Max Extra Cab - WMF Supervisor	1,421	0	0
				Hino 300 Series 921 XXlong Auto Truck Crew Cab Caged Tipper (CFC) (1GEU286) (Replaced			
				0 P13616 P3611)	(14,184)	0	0
				0 P18118 Holden Colorado Community Clean Up 1GND050 (replaced P1611)	279	0	0
119,990	(57,377)	74,545	11,933	P87012 Hino 500 series 2630 Medium Auto Tip Truck 10T (Works) 1DZK 931		11,933	11,933
24,200	(21,200)	2,682	(318)	P6510 Trailer Caged Tipper Tandem - P&G's		(318)	(318)
8,910	(3,788)	0	(5,122)	115452 BIBLIOTHECA RFID LIBRARY SYSTEMS - Smartserve 200 Tablettop Kiosk		(5,122)	(5,122)
0	0	1,260	1,260	P1500 Trailer Dean No 17 Flatbed Tilting (for ride-on mower) BM1679		1,260	1,260
50,872	(8,223)	50,761	8,112	P15219 Toyota Prado DSL Wagon GX 2019 - Director Development & Community		8,112	8,112
0	0	1,062	1,062	P8703 Trailer Dean No 17 Flatbed Tilting (for ride-on mower) BM11268		1,062	1,062
14,217	(4,268)	1,701	(8,247)	P1516 Dean No17 Single Axel Tilt Flat Bed Plant Trailer		(8,247)	(8,247)
31,641	(11,843)	235	(19,563)	P15311 Trailer - Variable Message Display (Works) BM13417		(19,563)	(19,563)
31,500	(13,950)	14,850	(2,700)	P18218 TORO GROUND MASTER 360 4WD - 1GOD288		(2,700)	(2,700)
93,500	(32,573)	50,000	(10,927)	P8812 Truck - Prime Mover Hino 700 series FS2844 (Works) >4.5T 1EAB261		(10,927)	(10,927)
						0	0
374,830	(153,223)	197,096	(24,511)		(65,387)	(24,511)	(24,511)

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 9: RATING INFORMATION		Rate in \$	Number of Properties	Rateable Value \$	Rate Revenue \$	Interim Rates \$	Back Rates \$	Total Revenue \$	Amended Budget Rate Revenue \$	Amended Budget Interim Rate \$	Amended Budget Back Rate \$	Amended Budget Total Revenue \$
RATE TYPE												
Differential General Rate												
Gross Rental Valuations												
GRV - Residential		11.0204	4,942	116,990,601	12,892,832	100,000		12,992,832	13,092,832			13,092,832
GRV - Residential - Vacant		20.1729	187	2,909,900	587,011			587,011	587,011			587,011
GRV - Commercial/Industrial		11.4171	555	55,404,596	6,325,598			6,325,598	6,325,598			6,325,598
GRV - Tourism		14.9349	454	17,635,596	2,633,859			2,633,859	2,633,859			2,633,859
Unimproved Value Valuations												
UV - Rural		0.7763	54	17,509,000	135,922			135,922	135,922			135,922
UV - Mining		11.9883	32	1,135,382	136,113			136,113	136,113			136,113
UV - Commercial Rural		3.2458	21	13,230,120	429,423			429,423	429,423			429,423
Sub-Totals			6,245	224,815,195	23,140,759	100,000	0	23,240,759	23,340,759	0	0	23,340,759
Minimum Payment		Minimum \$										
Gross Rental Valuations												
GRV - Residential		1,220	61	585,654	74,420			74,420	74,420			74,420
GRV - Residential - Vacant		1,220	191	869,842	233,020			233,020	233,020			233,020
GRV - Commercial/Industrial		1,220	23	170,490	28,060			28,060	28,060			28,060
GRV - Tourism		1,220	371	1,599,000	452,620			452,620	452,620			452,620
Unimproved Value Valuations												
UV - Rural		1,220	4	141,300	4,880			4,880	4,880			4,880
UV - Mining		500	25	48,318	12,500			12,500	12,500			12,500
UV - Commercial Rural		1,220	2	13,300	2,440			2,440	2,440			2,440
Sub-Totals			677	3,427,904	807,940	0	0	807,940	807,940	0	0	807,940
Charitable Concessions								24,048,699				24,048,699
								(56,151)				(56,151)
Amount from General Rates								23,992,548				23,992,548
Ex-Gratia Rates								0				0
Specified Area Rates								0				0
Totals								23,992,548				23,992,548

Comments - Rating Information

NOTE - This note represents the budgeted rating and back rating revenue expected for the 2021/22 financial year. The Statement of Financial Activity (by Reporting Program) examines the reporting program for rates which also includes other items, such as debt recovery and rates instalments charges, which are not represented in this table as they do not form part of ordinary rates modelling.

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

10. INFORMATION ON BORROWINGS

(a) Debenture Repayments

Particulars	Principal 30-Jun-21	New Loans	Principal Repayments		Principal Outstanding		Interest Repayments	
			Actual \$	Amended Budget \$	Actual \$	Amended Budget \$	Actual \$	Amended Budget \$
Loan 193 - Civic Centre Redevelopment	506,929		506,929	506,929	0	0	14,848	15,067
Loan 197 - Town Beach Redevelopment	1,363,845		87,554	87,554	1,276,291	1,276,291	20,730	22,554
Loan 196 - Chinatown Revitalisation Loan	1,385,090		161,954	161,954	1,223,136	1,223,136	24,630	26,059
Loan 198 - Chinatown Revitalisation Stage 2	1,785,000		103,521	107,655	1,681,479	1,677,345	34,020	24,790
Loan 201- China Town Contingency		1,800,000	0	54,090	0	1,745,911	0	12,692
Self Supporting Loans								
Loan 199 - Broome Golf Club	1,250,000		0	75,389	1,250,000	1,174,611	24,225	17,361
Broome Surf Life Saving Club	0	690,746	0	18,094	0	281,906	0	4,167
	6,290,864	2,490,746	859,957	1,011,665	5,430,907	7,379,200	118,453	122,690

All debenture repayments were financed by general purpose revenue.

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 11: TRUST FUND

Funds held at balance date over which the Shire has no control and which are not included in this statement are as follows:

Description	Opening Balance 1 Jul 21	Amount Received	Amount Paid	Closing Balance 30-Jun-22
	\$	\$	\$	\$
Town Planning Related Bond Deposits	106,562	0	0	106,562
BRB Levy	10,906	127,568	(104,865)	33,609
	117,468	127,568	(104,865)	140,171

Level of Completion Indicators

- 0% ☐
 20% ☐
 40% ☐
 60% ☐
 80% ☐
 100% ☒
 No Budget ☐

SHIRE OF BROOME
 NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
 For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 12: CAPITAL ACQUISITIONS

% of Completion	Level of Completion Indicator	Infrastructure Assets	Acct	Job	YTD 30 Jun 2022					Strategic Reference / Comment
					Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget	YTD Actual	Variance (Under)/Over	YTD Actual (Renewal Exp)	
		Governance								
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Governance Total			0	0	0	0	0	
		Law, Order And Public Safety								
30%	<input type="radio"/>	Surf Club Building Upgrade (Inc Plant & Furniture) Cap Exp-Law Ord & PS	0053239		4,210,084	4,210,084	1,257,349	(2,952,735)	0	
103%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Radar Speed Display Signs Cap Exp	0053258	53259	31,980	31,980	32,813	833	0	
		Vehicles & Mob Plant Renewal > \$3000 - Cap Exp - SES/ FESA	0055167		0	0	0	0	0	
No Budget	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Vehicle & Mob Plant Renewal(Replacement) Exp -Cap Exp -Ranger Ops	0052550		0	0	0	78	78	
30%	<input type="radio"/>	Law, Order And Public Safety Total			4,242,064	4,242,064	1,290,162	(2,951,824)	78	
		Education and Welfare								
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Education and Welfare Total			0	0	0	0	0	
		Housing								
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Housing			0	0	0	0	0	
		Health								
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Health Total			0	0	0	0	0	
		Community Amenities								
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Vehicle & Mob Plant Renewal(Replacement)-Cap Exp- Sanit Gen Refuse	0101510		367,000	367,000	0	(367,000)	0	
115%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Mobile Garbage Bin Replacement - Cap Exp - San Gen Refuse	0101550	101552	85,000	85,000	0	12,591	97,591	
44%	<input type="radio"/>	Community Recycling Centre - RRP - Cap Exp	101896	101897	778,596	778,596	343,080	(435,516)	0	
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Short St-Paspaley Carnarvon Street New Drainage Const - Cap Exp	0104270	104299	10,900	10,900	0	(10,900)	0	
54%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Vehicle & Mobile Plant Renewal (Replacement) Cap Exp - Dev Services	0106184		172,000	172,000	0	(78,448)	93,552	
122%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Japanese Cemetery New Infra by P & G - Cap Exp	0107550	107550	127,790	127,790	155,896	28,106	0	
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Broome Cemetery New Infrastructure Cap Exp	0107550	107556	21,336	21,336	0	(21,336)	0	
49%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Broome Cemetery Fencing Capx	0107550	107563	310,000	310,000	150,655	(159,345)	0	
		Broome Cemetery Renewal by P & G - Cap Exp	0107552	107561	0	0	0	0	0	
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Mobile Plant & Equipment Renewal (Replacement) - Cap Exp - Sanitation Other	1042510		150,000	150,000	0	(150,000)	0	
No Budget	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Buckleys Rd Closure Upgrade (was Opex 101302) - Cap Exp - San Gen Refuse	101545	101558	0	0	900	900	0	
100%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Broome Townsite Drains Renewal - Cap Infra Exp - Urb Stwater	104800	104920	63,420	63,420	0	192	63,612	
43%	<input type="radio"/>	Community Amenities Total			2,086,042	2,086,042	650,531	(1,180,756)	254,755	
		Recreation And Culture								
50%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Skatepark New Infrs Const - Cap Exp - Other Rec & Sport	0113027	113029	1,605,165	1,605,165	808,564	(796,601)	0	
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Dakas Street Reserve New Infra Const Cap Exp-P&O	0113550	113570	5,940	5,940	0	(5,940)	0	
105%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Haynes Oval Reserve Renewal of Infrastructure- Cap Exp	0113551	113762	29,420	29,420	0	1,580	31,000	
99%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Male Oval Renewal Infra - Cap Exp - Parks & Ovals	0113551	113763	22,500	22,500	0	(300)	22,200	
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Cygnat Park Infrastructure Renewal - Cap Exp	0113551	113788	8,796	8,796	0	(8,796)	0	
19%	<input type="radio"/>	Parks & Gardens Works Renewal Infra - Cap Exp	0113551	113795	119,763	119,763	0	(97,396)	22,367	
100%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	Lord McAlpine Bust New Construction	0116125	116128	50,000	50,000	50,000	0	0	
0%	<input type="radio"/>	Cape Leveque Tourist Bay and Signage	0116125	116132	35,000	35,000	0	(35,000)	0	
100%	<input checked="" type="radio"/>	BRAC Building Renewal - Cap Exp - BRAC Dry	0117315	117316	207,165	207,165	0	(518)	206,647	
No Budget	<input checked="" type="checkbox"/>	Building New Construction Expense - BRAC Dry - Cap Exp	117300	117365	0	0	609	609	0	
		BRAC IT Improvements (was Computer & Network Equip Over \$3000 Cap Exp - BRAC General)	0117327		22,164	22,164	16,686	(5,478)	0	

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 12: CAPITAL ACQUISITIONS

% of Completion	Level of Completion Indicator	Infrastructure Assets	Acct	Job	Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget	YTD Actual	YTD 30 Jun 2022		
								Variance (Under)/Over	YTD Actual (Renewal Exp)	Strategic Reference / Comment
182%	●	BRAC - Carpark & Roads New Const by Works - BRAC Dry	0117360	117360	336,564	336,564	612,170	275,606	0	
101%	●	Furniture & Equip - New - BRAC Dry	0117372	117373	15,000	15,000	15,221	221	0	
0%	○	Vehicle & Mobile Plant Renewal (Replacement) -Cap Exp- BRAC General	0117398		45,000	45,000	0	(45,000)	0	
3%	○	BRAC Grid Solar Connection	0117399	117420	231,500	231,500	7,200	(224,300)	0	
95%	●	BRAC Oval Upgrade of Infra - Cap Exp	0117450	117452	1,603,914	1,603,914	1,530,034	(73,880)	0	
6%	○	BRAC Ovals Renewal Infra Works - Cap Exp - BRAC Ovals	0117455	117456	293,336	293,336	0	(275,534)	17,802	
No Budget	☒	Town Beach Redevelopment - Greenspace & Waterpark - Cap Exp	1181405		0	0	930	930	0	
79%	●	Town Beach Redevelopment - Greenspace Stage 2 - Cap Exp	1181407		400,630	400,630	314,876	(85,753)	0	
90%	●	Town Beach Development - Jetty Project - Other Infra New - Cap Exp	1181409		2,221,076	2,221,076	1,995,717	(225,359)	0	
67%	●	Youth Bike Recreation Area - New Construction - Cap Exp	1181420	YBRA001	271,721	271,721	182,450	(89,270)	0	
67%	●	Cable Beach Foreshore Upgrade	1181425	1181426	1,170,311	1,170,311	789,690	(380,621)	0	
50%	●	Mobile Plant & Equip New - Cap Exp - Bme Civic Centre	0116130		8,000	8,000	3,966	(4,034)	0	
0%	○	Library Building Renewal (Inc Plant & Furn) - Cap Exp - Libraries	0115461		5,291	5,291	0	(5,291)	0	
52%	●	Reticulation Control System New Exp - Cap Exp Parks & Ovals	0113603		23,533	23,533	12,301	(11,232)	0	
No Budget	☒	Sibosado Park Renewal Infra - Cap Exp - Pks & Ovals	0113551	113628	0	0	0	151	151	
76%	●	Recreation And Culture Total			8,731,789	8,731,789	6,340,414	(2,091,208)	300,167	
		Transport								
99%	●	Black Spot - Port Drive Refuge Island - Rd Upgrade Cap Exp	0121100	RU226	304,053	304,053	300,276	(3,777)	0	
95%	●	Urban Reveals Renewal Program - Various (Sealing Contractor) - Cap Ex - Renewal	121101	RRU	584,474	584,474	0	(31,023)	553,451	
		Williams Road - Upgrade	0121501	121586	0	0	0	0	0	
127%	●	Lawrence Road Upgrade	0121501	121587	320,688	320,688	407,443	86,755	0	
134%	●	Chinatown Landscaping Upgrade of Infra by P & G - Cap	0121510	121510	279,487	279,487	374,180	94,693	0	
110%	●	Car park renewals - Various	0124600	124611	2,867	2,867	0	283	3,150	
7%	○	State Blackspot - Frederick Street off-street carpark Cap (Broome SHS) Exp	0125000	125045	1,146,857	1,146,857	76,117	(1,070,740)	0	
1%	○	State Blackspot - Port Drive Stage 2 -Off Street Carpark (Saint Mary's)Cap Exp	0125000	125046	20,484	20,484	106	(20,378)	0	
48%	●	Footpaths - Various	0125140	125172	212,208	212,208	101,299	(110,909)	0	
98%	●	Conti foreshore Footpath Construction (Before Hamersley Street - New Footpath	0125140	125183	504,551	504,551	491,973	(12,578)	0	
137%	●	Kerr & D'Antoine Street Footpath	0125140	125220	106,816	106,816	146,309	39,493	0	
100%	●	Broome Streets General Purpose Street Lighting Upgrades-CapE	0125215	125033	114,644	114,644	114,594	(50)	0	
4%	○	Various Footbridge Renewals	0125300	125921	89,924	89,924	0	(86,114)	3,810	
0%	○	Various Footpath Renewal - Renewal Construction - Cap Exp	0125300	VARPATH	72,902	72,902	0	(72,629)	273	
86%	●	Access & Inclusion Improvements New Infra - Cap Exp	1254421		34,104	34,104	29,320	(4,784)	0	
No Budget	☒	Bike Tracks New Footpath Const - Infra Cap Exp	125140	125150	0	0	(231)	(231)	0	
99%	●	Broome North Footpath New Const - Capex	125140	125277	34,853	34,853	34,577	(276)	0	
113%	●	Town Beach - Carpark and Robinson / Hopton intersection	0124600	124612	330,207	330,207	0	44,072	374,279	
No Budget	☒	Black Spot - Sanderling, Spoonbill, & Banu - Rd Upgrade Cap Exp	121100	RU225	0	0	118	118	0	
		Port Drive Street Lighting Const & Imp - Cap Exp	125200	125060	0	0	0	0	0	
		Old Broome Estate Subdivision - Whole Estate - Various Paths	125140	125290	0	0	0	0	0	
0%	○	Street Lighting at Various Locations - Renewal	125225	125232	48,020	48,020	0	(48,020)	0	
72%	●	Transport Total			4,207,139	4,207,139	2,076,083	(1,196,093)	934,963	
		Economic Services								
0%	○	Detailed Design Chinatown Project Stage 2 - CapEx	1367228		123,420	123,420	0	(123,420)	0	
100%	●	Short Street Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) - Cap Exp	1367404	1367414	1,659,949	1,659,949	1,660,391	442	0	
94%	●	Smart Cities Enabling Items - Cap Exp	1367405	1367418	300,000	300,000	282,000	(18,000)	0	
104%	●	Streeter's Jetty Refurbishment (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	1367405	1367419	790,998	790,998	825,103	34,105	0	
		Chinatown Poject Mgmt, Feasibility & Design Consultancy - Cap Exp - Economic								
243%	●	Services Special Projects	1367221		133,672	133,672	324,631	190,959	0	
95%	●	Napier Terrace Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) - Cap Exp	1367404	1367416	877,944	877,944	835,961	(41,983)	0	
100%	●	Carnarvon Street North Streetscape Enhancements (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	1367404	1367417	213,388	213,388	213,388	0	0	
100%	●	Carnarvon Street South Streetscape Enhancements	1367404	1367433	322,096	322,096	322,096	0	0	
98%	●	Public Art (funded from Reserve) - Other Infra New - Cap Ex	1367405	1367412	328,537	328,537	322,064	(6,473)	0	
No Budget	☒	Chinatown Public Art - Start of the Pearl Story	1367405	1367423	0	0	61,117	61,117	0	
No Budget	☒	Chinatown Entry Statement - Other Infra New - Cap Ex	1367405	1367415	0	0	0	0	0	
No Budget	☒	Chinatown Public Art - Art Coordination & Contingency	1367405	1367422	0	0	12,440	12,440	0	
No Budget	☒	Chinatown Public Art - The Tram	1367405	1367427	0	0	41,611	41,611	0	
No Budget	☒	Chinatown Public Art - The Japanese in Broome	1367405	1367428	0	0	3,500	3,500	0	
No Budget	☒	Chinatown Public Art - Interpretation Trail	1367405	1367429	0	0	1,636	1,636	0	
No Budget	☒	Chinatown Public Art - Customised Designs Filagree Panels	1367405	1367431	0	0	2,727	2,727	0	

SHIRE OF BROOME
NOTES TO THE STATEMENT OF FINANCIAL ACTIVITY
For the Period Ended 30 June 2022

Note 12: CAPITAL ACQUISITIONS

% of Completion	Level of Completion Indicator	Infrastructure Assets	Acct	Job	YTD 30 Jun 2022					Strategic Reference / Comment
					Amended Annual Budget	Amended YTD Budget	YTD Actual	Variance (Under)/Over	YTD Actual (Renewal Exp)	
100%	●	Chinatown Transit Hub and Pocket Park (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	1367405	1367420	0	0	0	0	0	
		Visitor Centre Amenities (Chinatown Stage 2) Cap Exp	1367405	1367421	167,000	167,000	166,712	(288)	0	
103%	●	Economic Services Total			4,917,003	4,917,003	5,075,376	158,373	0	
		Other Property & Services								
0%	○	Vehicle & Mobile Plant New - Cap Exp - Corp Gov	0142550		45,000	45,000	0	(45,000)	0	
14%	○	Vehicle & Plant Renewal(Replacement) - Cap Exp - P&G Operations	0143610		909,000	909,000	0	(779,618)	129,382	
83%	●	Equip & H'Ware > \$5000 Cap Exp - IT	0146120		269,000	269,000	223,024	(45,976)	0	
~7%	●	Software Cap Exp - IT (dont use)	0146122		73,926	73,926	(5,410)	(79,336)	0	
13%	○	Building Renewal AMP	0147500		305,200	305,200	0	(266,430)	38,770	
		Vehicle & Mobile Plant New - Cap Exp - Depot Ops	0148021		0	0	0	0	0	
104%	●	Depot Building Upgrade - Cap Exp - Depot Ops	0148242	148243	98,000	98,000	102,391	4,391	0	
37%	○	Vehicle & Mob Plant Renewal(Replacement) - Cap Exp - Works Ops	0148611		1,165,000	1,165,000	0	(739,244)	425,756	
48%	○	KRO1 Building Renewal - Cap Exp - Office Prop Leased	0147374		26,187	26,187	0	(13,618)	12,569	
31%	○	Shire Office Build Haas St Renewal - Cap Exp - Corp Gov	0142558		17,928	17,928	0	(12,304)	5,624	
32%	○	Other Property & Services Total			2,909,240	2,909,240	320,006	(1,977,133)	612,101	
66%	●	GRAND TOTAL			27,093,277	27,093,277	15,752,571	(9,238,641)	2,102,064	
44%	○	Land & Buildings - New			778,596	778,596	343,689	(434,907)	0	
32%	○	Land & Buildings - Upgrade			4,308,084	4,308,084	1,359,740	(2,948,344)	0	
47%	●	Land & Buildings - Renewal			561,770	561,770	0	(298,160)	263,610	
		Works in Progress Land & Buildings			0	0	0	0	0	
35%	○	Land & Buildings - Total			5,648,450	5,648,450	1,703,429	(3,681,412)	263,610	
72%	●	Recreation Areas Infrastructure - New			5,081,214	5,081,214	3,638,846	(1,442,368)	0	
		Recreation Areas Infrastructure - Upgrade			0	0	0	0	0	
20%	○	Recreation Areas Infrastructure - Renewal			473,815	473,815	0	(380,295)	93,520	
		Works In Progress Recreation Areas Infrastructure			0	0	0	0	0	
67%	●	Recreation Areas Infrastructure - Total			5,555,029	5,555,029	3,638,846	(1,822,663)	93,520	
62%	●	Roads, F/Paths & Bridges Infrastructure - New			2,396,437	2,396,437	1,491,641	(904,796)	0	
105%	●	Roads, F/Paths & Bridges Infrastructure - Upgrade			4,234,696	4,234,696	4,438,483		0	
87%	●	Roads, F/Paths & Bridges Infrastructure - Renewal			1,080,374	1,080,374	0	(145,411)	934,963	
		Works in Progress - Rds, F/Paths & Bridges			0	0	0	0	0	
89%	●	Roads, F/Paths & Bridges Infrastructure - Total			7,711,508	7,711,508	5,930,124	(846,421)	934,963	
0%	○	Drainage Infrastructure - New			10,900	10,900	0	(10,900)	0	
		Drainage Infrastructure - Upgrade			0	0	0	0	0	
100%	●	Drainage Infrastructure - Renewal			63,420	63,420	0	192	63,612	
		Works in Progress Drainage Infrastructure			0	0	0	0	0	
86%	●	Drainage Infrastructure - Total			74,320	74,320	0	(10,708)	63,612	
94%	●	Other Infrastructure - New			4,383,717	4,383,717	4,103,991	(279,726)	0	
101%	●	Other Infrastructure - Upgrade			114,644	114,644	115,494		0	
73%	●	Other Infrastructure - Renewal			133,020	133,020	0	(35,429)	97,591	
		Works in Progress Other Infrastructure			0	0	0	0	0	
93%	●	Other Infrastructure - Total			4,631,380	4,631,380	4,219,485	(314,304)	97,591	
7%	○	Mobile Plant & Equip New			53,000	53,000	3,966	(49,034)	0	
		Mobile Plant & Equip Upgrade			0	0	0	0	0	
23%	○	Mobile Plant & Equipment Renewal (Replacement)			2,808,000	2,808,000	0	(2,159,232)	648,768	
23%	○	Mobile Plant & Equip - Total			2,861,000	2,861,000	3,966	(2,208,266)	648,768	
		Fixed Plant & Equipment - New			0	0	0	0	0	
		Fixed Plant & Equipment - Upgrade			0	0	0	0	0	
		Fixed Plant & Equipment - Renewal			0	0	0	0	0	
0%	○	Fixed Plant & Equipment - Total			0	0	0	0	0	
42%	●	Furniture & Equipment - New			611,590	611,590	256,722	(354,868)	0	
42%	●	Furniture & Equipment - Total			611,590	611,590	256,722	(354,868)	0	
66%	●	Capital Expenditure Total			27,093,277	27,093,277	15,752,571	(9,238,641)	2,102,064	

SHIRE OF BROOME
Monthly Statement of Financial Activity
For the Period Ending 30 June 2022

Appendix A: SUPPLEMENTARY NOTES TO THE MONTHLY REPORT

NOTES TO THIS MONTH'S REPORT

OVERVIEW

For the period ended 30 June 2022, the following are key indicators supporting the year to-date budget position with respect to the Annual Forecast Budget:

Budget Year elapsed	100%
Total Rates Raised Revenue	100% (of which 96% were collected)
Total Other Operating Revenue	88%
Total Operating Expenditure	93%
Total Capital Revenue	88%
Total Capital Expenditure	64%
Total Sale of Assets Revenue	29%

The budget was adopted at the Ordinary Meeting of Council on 24 June 2021. Council adopted a balanced annual budget, which included a net carried forward balance of \$5,492,969 being \$3,916,821 of carry-over projects, plus \$1,576,148 Financial Assistance Grants received in advance.

More information on the Shire's current position can be found on Note 3 of these Financial Statements.

ADJUSTMENTS TO DETERMINE THE CASH POSITION

CURRENT POSITION

Currently, to the end of June 2022, the current position stands at \$6.45M.

Cash

Total Cash Assets are now \$43.4M being \$2.9M increase from prior month.

The major collections this month include receipt of:

- \$247K Nipper Roe Sport Lighting - 2nd & 3rd Claim
- \$210K Rate Various Assessments – Lot 264 Pastoral Lease & 76 Yamashita Street
- \$173K Zanders – Market Rent Arrears

The major expenditure items this month include payments of:

- \$490K Various Loan – WATC
- \$504K Convic PTY LTD– Skate Park Design (RFT21-04)
- \$233K Collin Wilkinson Developments – Construction Surf Club
- \$209K Josh Byrne - Cable Beach Foreshore Design (RFQ21-31)

Receivables

Sundry debtors including GST refundable stand at \$1.31M.

Rates and rubbish debtors stand at \$681K. Annual rates were raised on 15th July 2021 with due date of 19 August 2021. Rates & Rubbish debtors will continue to reduce throughout the year as ratepayers on instalment and payment plans continue to pay their rates.

Other Assets

These stand at \$112K having a \$49K decrease since the previous month.

Cash Liabilities

These stand at \$151K. This represents our obligation on our outstanding loans in 21/22.

Creditors and Payables

Sundry Creditors are \$3.8M, due to continued major infrastructure works in progress.

Other Payables comprising Tax Payable, FESA Levy Collected, Accrued Loan Interest, Prepayments Received and accruals stand at \$2.6M.

Employee Provisions and Accruals

In the normal course of events, these figures are adjusted in June and July each year by end of year accounting adjustments.

Current leave provisions are \$2.5M (Non-current leave provisions are \$193K). Accruals to reflect the year end position have been completed for the 2020-2021 year.

10. REPORTS OF COMMITTEES

There are no reports in this section.

11. NOTICES OF MOTION WITH NOTICE
--

Nil.

12. NOTICE OF MOTION WITHOUT NOTICE
--

Nil.

13. BUSINESS OF AN URGENT NATURE

Nil.

14. MEETING CLOSED TO PUBLIC

Nil.

15. MEETING CLOSURE

There being no further business the Chairperson declared the meeting closed at 6:55pm.